DOCUMENT RESUME

ED 100 127 FL 005 066

AUTHOR Leslau, Wolf
TITLE Basic Amharic Dictionary: Amharic-English, English-Amharic. Final Report.
SPONS AGENCY Institute of International Studies (DHEW/OE), Washington, D.C.
BUREAU NO BR-9-7731-FR
PUB DATE Nov 72
CONTRACT OEC-9-097731-3330
NOTE 672p.

EDRS PRICE MF-$1.05 HC Not Available from EDRS. PLUS POSTAGE
DESCRIPTORS *Amharic; *Dictionaries; English; Etymology; Letters (Alphabet); Orthographic Symbols; *Reference Books; *Semitic Languages; Spelling; Word Lists; Writing
IDENTIFIERS NDEA Title VI

ABSTRACT

This basic dictionary, consisting of two sections, Amharic-English and English-Amharic, is the first such dictionary written since 1920. Since there is a considerable lack of consistency in Amharic spelling, the Amharic orthography used here has been standardized through etymological studies. Whenever necessary, English expressions are given in parentheses to restrict or clarify the meaning of an entry. (PMP)

ED 100127

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

FINAL REPORT

Project No.: 9-7731

Contract No.: OEC-9-097731-3330

Wolf Leslau
University of California
Los Angeles, California 90024

Basic Amharic Dictionary: Amharic-English, English-Amharic

U S DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION & WELFARE NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF EDUCATION THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN REPRODUCED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED FROM THE PERSON OR ORGANIZATION ORIGINATING IT POINTS OF VIEW OR OPINIONS STATED DO NOT NECESSARILY REPRESENT OFFICIAL NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF EDUCATION POSITION OR POLICY

November 1972

U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE

Office of Education

Institute of International Studies

FL 005 066

2/3

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

FINAL REPORT

Project No.: 9-7731

Contract No.: OEC-9-097731-3330

Wolf Leslau
University of California
Los Angeles, California 90024

Basic Amharic Dictionary:
Amharic-English, English-Amharic

November 1972

The research reported herein was performed pursuant to a contract with the Office of Education, U.S. Department of Health, Education, and Welfare. Contractors undertaking such projects under Government sponsorship are encouraged to express freely their professional judgment in the conduct of the project. Points of view or opinions stated do not, therefore, necessarily represent official Office of Education position or policy.

U.S. DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE

Office of Education

Institute of International Studies

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

PREFACE

Amharic is the national language of Ethiopia. The international language of Ethiopia is English. Yet there is no adequate Amharic-English, nor an English-Amharic dictionary. The latest dictionaries in Amharic of scientific character are the following: I. Guidi, Vocabolario Amarico-Italiano, Rome 1901 (an Amharic-Italian dictionary); J. Baeteman, Dictionnaire amarigna-français, Dire-Daoua, 1929 (an Amharic-French dictionary); E. Gankin, An Amharic-Russian dictionary, Moscow 1969.

The only Amharic-English dictionary is that of C. H. Armbruster, Initia Amharica. Part III. Cambridge, 1920. This dictionary, however, is incomplete; indeed it contains only the first five letters of the alphabet.

The dictionaries from foreign languages into Amharic are: a French-Amharic index in the above-mentioned J. Baeteman's dictionary. There is an Italian-Amharic dictionary by L. Fusella and A. Girace, Dizionario pratico e frasario per conversazione italiano-america, Napoli 1937. A Russian-Amharic dictionary was published by E. Gankin in 1965. English-Amharic dictionaries are those of C. H. Armbruster, Initia Amharica, Part II, 1910; and of C. H. Walker, English-Amharic dictionary, 1920.

Since these publications (with the exception of the Amharic-Russian and Russian-Amharic dictionary), Amharic has developed considerably. The progress that Ethiopia has made in the field of education, the literary documents of the last 50 years, the technical needs for new expressions, the contact with the Western world, and the natural development within the language itself have contributed greatly, not only to the enrichment of the language, but also to the numerous changes within the existing vocabulary. A few examples taken from Armbruster's dictionary will illustrate the

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

changes in the expressions. Thus "address" is rendered by Armbruster as ምልክት against the present-day አድራሻ; "bank" ግምጃ፡ቤት as against ባንክ; "bicycle" የሰይጣን፡ፈረስ as against ቢስክሌት; "cigarette በወረቀት፡የተጠቀለለ፡ትምባ as against ሲጋራ; "general" ደጃዝማች as against ጄኔራል; "story of the house" ደርብ as against ፎቅ, and many more.

Needless to say, at Armbruster's time there was no need for expressions such as "United Nations, Trusteeship Committee, Security Council, control tower, review of books, agenda, airlines, basketball, elevator," and so on.

Likewise in the Amharic-foreign languages dictionaries (again with the exception of the Amharic-Russian dictionary) one will not find the expressions or idioms used in everyday writing or in everyday speech. Thus, while the root ዘረዘረ is mentioned in the dictionaries of Baeteman and Guidi, the everday usage in writing or in speech ዝርዝር "list, detail," በዝርዝር "minutely, item by item" is not mentioned. Likewise, one would not find in the above-mentioned dictionaries expressions of everyday usage such as ኃላፊ "responsible, head of a firm"; ሒሳብ "arithmetic"; ልሙጥ "bare"; መልመጃ "exercise (in a textbook)"; አስተያየት "opinion, point of view"; በተለይ "especially, in particular," (even thougn the root ለየ is given in the dictionaries); ከሞላ፡ጎደል "by and large, more or less"; መልስ "change in money"; ማመልከቻ "application (request)"; መረቀ "inaugurate, dedicate"; ሥልጣኔ "civilization"; ስብሰባ "session, assembly, conference," and many more. As a result of the inadequacy of the existing dictionaries, the student is greatly handicapped in his studies. The present dictionary is intended to remedy the situation. Since this is only a basic dictionary, there is no need to stress the fact that the remedy can be only partial. There is still an urgent need of a complete Amharic-English dictionary.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Orthography

As is well known, the Amharic alphabet has various letters that are identical in the pronunciation. This is a case of አ and ዐ, both letters being vowel carriers and no longer consonants; ሀ, ሐ and ኀ pronounced h̲; ሰ and ሠ pronounced s̲; ጸ and ፀ pronounced ṣ. As a result of the merging of these letters, there is considerable lack of consistency in the Amharic spelling. The principle adopted in this dictionary is that of etymologies. In the case of አ and ዐ, Geez as well as Tigre and Tigrinya and the other Semitic languages could be used as source for correct spelling. In the case of ሀ (h̲), ሐ (ḥ), ኀ (ḫ), only Geez (and Arabic) could be used as a guide since Tigre and Tigrinya kept only ሀ and ሐ, this last sound representing a merger of ሐ and ኀ. Likewise for ሰ and ሠ as well as for ጸ and ፀ, Geez alone could serve as source of information, since in both Tigre and Tigrinya, ሰ and ሠ are represented as s̲, and ጸ and ፀ have merged into ṣ. It is on the basis of this principle that I adopted spelling such as ዐወቀ "know" (Geez ዓቀ), ዐሥር "ten" (G. ዐሥር), እኅት "sister" (G. እኅት), ሦስት "three" (G. ሠለስቱ), ሕፃን "baby" (G. ሕፃን), ዕቃ "things, package" (Tigrinya አቕሓ), and so on. Less generally accepted spellings are those of ዐጠፈ "double," ዐጨደ "mow," ዕንጨት "wood," but here again the spelling with ዐ was adopted because these roots have an ዐ as first radical in Geez: ዐጠፈ፣ዐፀደ, and ዕፅ respectively.

Etymological spelling is also used in Arabic loanwords. Thus, ሒሳብ "bill," Arabic حساب; ሐኪም "doctor," Arabic حكيم; ዒላማ "aim," Arabic علامة; ዓላማ "object, purpose," Arabic علامة, and so on.

The standardization of spelling through etymology is not intended to disregard the actual pronunication of a lexeme. Thus, for instance, the verb

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

for "he went out" is pronounced wäṭṭa, with final ṭ, and is therefore written ወጣ (with ጣ), and not ወጻ as it would be if one adhered strictly to the origin of the verb, namely Geez ወፅአ. Likewise, the verb "he is" is pronounced allä, with an initial a. It is therefore written አለ and not ሀለ if one were to consider the origin of the verb, namely Geez ሀለወ. Or, the adjective "new" is pronounced addis with an initial vowel a. It is therefore written አዲስ and not ሐዲስ if one had to go back to its origin, namely Geez ሐዲስ.

In roots for which there is no corresponding Ethiopic or Semitic etymology, I adopted አ for an initial vowel, ሀ for h (except in ውኃ "water"), ሰ for s̲, and ጸ for s.

Observations on the arrangement and definitions

The letters that have some sound in present-day Amharic are put together. Thus ሀ,ሐ and ኀ ; ሠ and ሰ ; አ and ዐ ; ጸ and ፀ.

The order of the entries is according to the consonant, and not according to the vowel of the first consonant. Whenever the consonants of the entry are the same, the arrangement is according to the traditional order of the Amharic vocalic system. Thus, for instance, ለን before ሉን, and ሉን before ሊን.

In the verbs, the entry is that of the perfect, 3rd masculine, singular. It is translated by the English infinitive without "to."

Only the derived stems whose meaning is not automatically to be deduced from the basic stem is given in the dictionary. Thus, for instance, no ተ-stem is given if its meaning is that of the passive of the basic transitive verb. Therefore no ተለካ is given as a derived stem of ለካ "measure," since the student knows that ተለካ means "be measured," passive of the

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

transitive verb ለካ "measure." On the other hand, ተሰበረ is given since outside of its passive meaning "be broken," it also means "break" (intransitive).

For the types, only type B is marked by (B). A verb without the symbol (B) is of Type A.

All the verbal and nominal derivations are given under the entry. Thus, for instance, under ሳበ the verbal derivation of ተሳበ , and the nominal derviations of ስበት, መሳቢያ and ተሳቢ are given. Wherever a derived form may not be easily recognizable, it is taken up independently with reference to its root. Thus, መሳቢያ "drawer" is given under ሳበ with the indication that its root is ሳበ .

Wherever a derived form has subdivision, it is marked by †. Thus, †ተሳቢ "object (in grammar)" given under ሳበ is mentioned independently as ተሳቢ with the subdivisions of ርቱዕ:ተሳቢ "direct object" and ኢርቱዕ:ተሳቢ "indirect object."

A verb that does not occur in the basic stem is marked by *. The root is then followed by the actual stem. Thus *መሰገነ, አመሰገነ "thank, to be grateful"; *ደረገ, አደረገ "make, do," and so on.

The English expressions in parentheses restrict the meaning of the entry. Thus, ተሟገተ "argue (in court)", ሞግዚት "nurse (who takes care of children)," "አጭር:ምጥን:ያለ "compact (report)," "በረገደ "blow open (the door)," በከለ "contaminate (a well)." The expression "of" followed by a noun indicates that the noun is the subject of the verb. Thus, *ነፈነፈ, አነፈነፈ "scent about (of dog)" indicates that "scent about" refers to the dog as the subject.

In the English-Amharic dictionary likewise the expression in parentheses defines closer the main entry. Normally, an adjective as main entry is explained by another adjective, as in "able" (capable), or (competently done); or by a noun to which it refers, as in "coarse" defined by (cloth), or (garment), or (sand). A transitive verb as main entry is closer defined by the direct object put in parentheses; see "beat" defined by (the woods); "charge" defined by (money), or (battery). One verb is defined by another verb; see "check" defined by (examine), or (mark with check). Like in the Amharic-English dictionary, an intransitive verb followed by "of" with a noun indicates that the noun is the subject of the intransitive verb; thus, "come" (of turn), or (of holiday) indicate that "turn" or "holiday" are subjects of the verb "come."

List of Abbreviations

adj. = adjective

adv. = adverb

conj. = conjunction

n = noun

prep. = preposition

v = verb

vi. = intransitive verb

vt. = transitive verb

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

+ indicates an entry that has subdivisions and is mentioned in the appropriate place.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሀ, ሐ, ኀ

ሆሄ sound (of Betters)
ሁሉ every, all, everybody
    ሁሉም all of them, everything
    ሁሉ፡ሰው everybody
    ሁሉቀን ፤ ሁልቀን daily
    ሁሉ፡ነገር everything
    ሁልጊዜ always, everytime, perpetually, all the time
    ሰው፡ሁሉ everyone, everybody
ሃሌ halleluiah
    ሃሌ፡ሉያ halleluiah
ኋላ behind in the back, late, afterwards
    ኰ--- ኋላ, ከ--- ኋላ later, behind, in the back of
    በኋላ later on, afterwards; then (after that), behind
    ከ--- በኋላ behind, after (place, time)
    ከ+ perfect + በኋላ after (conj.)
    ከኋላ behind
    ከኋላ፡በኩል in the rear
    በስተኋላ behind, from behind
    ከ--- በስተኋላ behind, from behind, from the back, after
    ወደ፡ኋላ backward, backwards, behind
    ከ--- ወደ፡ኋላ from behind
    የኋላ hind, back (adj.)
    የኋላ፡ኋላ in the long run, sooner or later
    የኋሊት back (adv.)
→backward, in the back, on the back
    ኋለኛ latter (adj.), posterior
    የኋለኛ posterior, latter, rear (adj.)
    የኋሊዮሽ retrograde
ሕልም dream, fancy (see አለመ)
ሁለት two
    ሁለት + (suffix pronoun) two of ..., both of ...
    ሁለቴ twice
    ሁለቱም both
    ሁለት፡ሰዓት eight o'clock
    ሁለት፡ጊዜ twice
    ሁለተኛ second, another time
    ሁለተኛ፡ደረጃ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት secondary school
    የሁለተኛነት second (prize)
ኅሊና conscience
ህልውና being (the fact of being)
ኀልዮ theory
ኀላፊ transient, transitory,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ephemeral (see አላፊ)

ኃላፊ፡ጊዜ past (n.), past tense

ኃላፊ responsible; curator, head (of a firm); see also አላፊ

ኃላፊነት responsibility, charge (responsibility)

ሐምሌ July

ሕመም illness, ache, sickness, disease, ailment (see አመመ)

የሕመም፡ፈቃድ sick leave ~~(see~~

ሕመምተኛ sick

ሐመር ark

ሐምራዊ pink

ኀሙስ Thursday (see also አሙስ)

ኀምሳ fifty (see also አምሳ)

የኀምሳ፡አለቃ sergeant

ሐሜት slander (n.), calumny (see አማ)

ሐሞት bile, gall (see also አሞት)

ሐሞቱ፡ፈሰሰ his courage failed

የሐሞት፡ፊኛ gall bladder

ሆመጠጠ be sour, sour, vi. (of milk); see also ኮመጠጠ

ሆምጣጣ sour, acid

ሐር silk

የሐር silken

የሐር፡ትል silkworm

ሐሩር intense heat (see አረረ)

የሐሩር፡አገር tropics

ሐራጅ auction

ሐረግ shoot, kind of creeping ivy, ~~rug,~~ vine; phrase; line of a poem; clause in a sentence; pattern (of rug)

ሐሳብ opinion, point of view, idea, notion, thought, concept, stand (position), mind (opinion), proposal, proposition, worry, concern (see አሰበ)

ሐሳበ፡ቈራጥ determined

ሐሳበ፡ግትር headstrong, intransigeant, willful

በሐሳብ፡ተናወዘ daydream

መሪ፡ሐሳብ leading idea, motif (see መራ)

ቁርጥ፡ሐሳብ decision

ሒሳብ arithmetic, mathematics, calculation, figure (number), bill (account), check (bill), account (report of money spent), checking account

ሒሳብ፡ዐዋቂ accountant (see ዐወቀ)

ሒሳብ፡ያዥ bookkeeper (see ያዘ)

የሒሳብ፡መዝገብ accounts

ሐሰት falsehood, lie

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የሐሰት fraudulent, fake (adj.)

ሐሰተኛ untruthful, false (friend)

ሆስፒታል hospital

ሆስፒታል፡ገባ be hospitalized

ሐቅ truth

ሐቀኛ just (righteous), truthful, honest, straight (in business), square (deal)

ሐቀኝነት honesty (fairness), integrity, probity

የሐቀኝነት ethical (behavior)

ሐብሐብ melon, watermelon

ሐብል necklace, chain (around the neck)

ኅብር combination (see also ኅብረት, ማኅበር, አበረ)

ኅብረ፡ትምህርት social studies

ኅብረ፡ከዋክብ constellation

የኅብረ፡ሰብ social

የኅብረ፡አነጋገር pun (see ነገረ)

ኅብረት alliance, unison, coalition, union (see also ኅብር)

ኅብረተ፡ሰብ society (all the people)

በኅብረት hand-in-hand), in concert

ሐበሻ Ethiopian, Abyssinian (see also አበሻ)

ሀብት wealth, riches, fortune (wealth) property, possession, affluence, treasure, produce (of a country), resources (wealth)

ባለሀብት owner (see ባለ)

የሀብት፡ምጣኔ economics (see መጠነ)

የተፈጥሮ፡ሀብት natural resources (see ተፈጠረ)

ሀብታም rich, wealthy, well-to-do

ሆቴል hotel

ሐተታ commentary, version (account); see አተተ

ሐተታ፡ሰጪ commentator (see ሰጠ)

ሆነ be, become, happen, turn out, turn into ~~(see also [illegible])~~

ሆነበት he has to, he must

ሆኖም anyhow, yet (however), nevertheless

ሆን፡ብሎ intentionally, deliberately, purposely, consciously

ለመሆኑ by the way

ምንም፡ቢሆን in any event, whatever happens

ቢሆንም still (nevertheless), notwithstanding

ከሆነ granted that

(እንደ + pronoun or noun + ከሆነ according to, as in እንደኔ፡ከሆነ according to me)

የሆነ፡ሆኖ nevertheless, anyway

የሆነው፡ሆኖ be that as it may

የሆነ፡ቢሆን whatever happens, at all events

ይሁን፡እንጂ nevertheless

ይሆናል conjecture; about (approximately)

(ይህ፡ይሆናል this will do)

የማይሆን impossible

ያም፡ሆነ፡ይህ in any case

ሁኔታ circumstance, way (condition), state of affairs, status, situation (condition, state), event, attitude, position, manner, mood

አኳኋን manner of being, essence, condition, state of affairs

ሁኔታ, see ሆነ

ሁነኛ honest (judge)

ሕንጻ structure, edifice, building

ሐኪም physician, doctor (see አከመ)

ሐኪም፡ቤት hospital

ሕክምና medicine (doctor's art), treatment (of disease)

የሕክምና medical (school)

የሐኪምነት medical (profession)

ሁከት violence, insurrection, disturbance, agitation, unrest, clamor, trouble, riot (see also ሁካታ)

ሁካታ uproar, turbulence, racket, tumult (see also ሁከት)

ሐዋላ money order, draft (of bank)

ሐውልት monument, statue, obelisk, stela

መታሰቢያ፡ሐውልት memorial (n.)

ሐዋርያ apostle

ሕዋስ sense (power to feel)

ሠቀ atmosphere

ሕዝብ population, people, crowd, mob, public (n.)

~~public (n.)~~

ተራ፡ሕዝብ crowd, masses

የሕዝብ secular (court), public (adj.), popular

የሕዝብ፡መዝሙር national anthem

ሕዝባዊ public (adj.), civic (duty), civil (liberties)

ሐዘን sadness, compassion, sorrow, grief, affliction (see አዘነ)

የሐዘን mournful

ሐዘኔታ pity

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሐዘንተኛ mourner

ሀያ twenty

ሆይ o!

ኃይል power, force, strength, might, impetus, intensity, action (effect)

(በኃይል vehemently, strongly, furiously)

የአየር፡ኃይል air force

የጦር፡ኃይል armed forces

ኃያል omnipotent, almighty, powerful

ኃያልነት omnipotence

ኃይለኛ powerful, mighty, strong, terrific, violent, intense, ardent, severe (judge, winter), sharp (pain), extreme (heat), fierce (heat), high (fever), harsh (words), heavy (drinker)

ኃይለኛነት vehemence, strength

ሃይማኖት faith, religion

የሃይማኖት sectarian (dispute)

ሃይማኖት፡ቢስ irreligious

ሃይማኖተኛ religious, pious

ሃይማኖተኛነት piety

ሐይቅ lake

ሐይቅ፡ባሕር lagoon

ሕያው- immortal (adj.), alive, living

ሕያውነት immortality (see als. ሕይወት)

ሕይወት life, existence (see ሕያው)

ሕይወትን፡ሳተ lose consciousness

ሕይወትን፡አሳለፈ give one's life (see አለፈ)

የሕይወት፡ታሪክ biography, memoirs

የሕይወት፡ዋስትና life insurance

ዘላለማዊ፡ሕይወት eternity

ሕይወታዊ animated

ሄደ go, depart, leave, go away

አሄደ thresh grain

አስኬደ make to go, lead (of a way, a road), drive away

ተካሄደ get on (of work)

አካሄደ manage, administer, conduct (affairs), run (a business), handle (affairs), operate (a factory), carry out

መሄድ departure

አካሄድ manner of walking, gait, procedure, way an affair or project develops develops.

አስኪያጅ administrator, manager, director

ሆድ stomach, belly, abdomen

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሆድ፡አደረቀ constipate (see ደረቀ)
(የ)ሆድ፡ቁርጠት colic, stomach ache (see ቈረጠ)
ሆድ፡ድርቀት constipation
የሆድ abdominal
የሆድ፡እቃ entrails
ሆዳም glutton, corpulent
ኅዳር November
ሐዲድ rail
የሐዲድ፡መንገድ railroad
ሁዳዴ Lent (see also ኩዳዴ)
የሁዳዴ፡ጾም Lent
ሕዳግ margin
ሕግ law, rule (of law, of grammar), legislation, dogma, doctrine (of church), measure (legislative enactment)
ሕግ፡አስከባሪ prosecutor (see ከበረ)
ሕግን፡አስከበረ restore order
ሕግ፡አወጣ legislate (see ወጣ)
ሕግ፡አውጪ lawgiver, legislator, judiciary, lawmaker (see ወጣ)
ሕግ፡የለሽ lawless
ሕገ፡መሠረት charter
ሕገ፡መንግሥት constitution
ሕገ፡ወጥ illegal, irregular (see ወጣ)

ሕገ፡ፍልስፍና jurisprudence (see ፈላሰፈ)
በሕግ rightfully
በሕግ፡አምላክ in the name of the law
የሕግ legal, legislative, judicial (reform)
የሕግ፡ረቂቅ bill (in law)
የሕግ፡መምሪያ፡ምክር፡ቤት Chamber of Deputies
የሕግ፡መወሰኛ፡ምክር፡ቤት Senate
የሕግ፡አውጪ፡ክፍል legistrature
የሕግ፡ዐዋቂ jurist, lawyer (see ዐወቀ)
ሕጋዊ legitimate, rightful, lawful, juridicial, valid (will
ሕጋዊ፡ወራሽ heir apparent
ሕጋዊነት legality
ሀገር; see አገር
አህጉር continent
ኃጥእ sinner (see also ኃጢአት)
ኃጢአት evil (n.), sin (n.) sinful act (see ኃጥእ)
ኃጢአት፡ሠራ sin (v.)
ኃጢአተኛ sinful man, sinner, evil (adj.)
ሕፃን (pl. ሕፃናት) baby, infant (see ማሕፀን)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሕፃንነት childhood, babyhood
  የሕፃንነት፡ጊዜ infancy
ሐፍረት disgrace (see አፈረ)
  ሐፍረተ፡ሥጋ genitals

ለ

ለ to, for
ሊ + (imperfect) in order that, in order to, so that
  ሊ + imperfect + ነው be about to (ሊሄድ፡ነው he is about to leave)
ለሆቴ whetstone
ለሀጭ drivel (n.), spit (n.), spittle, saliva, froth (on the mouth of a dog)
ሉል pearl; knob (on the top of the flagpole); globe
ላላ be slack (rope), slacken (vi.), be loose, relent, loosen (vi.)
  አላላ soften, slacken (vt.), loosen (vt.), relax
  ልል loose, soft, lax, lenient, indulgent
  ልልነት lenience, lenient attitude
ሌላ other, another, different, further (adj.)
  ሌላ፡ሰው anybody else, someone else
  ሌላ፡ቦታ anywhere else
  ሌላጋ elsewhere (see ጋ)
  ከ--- ሌላ aside from, outside of, besides (prep.), other than
  ከዚህ፡ሌላ beside this
  ከዚያም፡ሌላ besides (adv.), moreover
ልል, see ላላ
ሎሌ vassal
ሌሊት night (see also ሌት)
  እኩለ፡ሌሊት፤እኩል፡ሌሊት midnight
  የሌሊት nocturnal
  የሌሊት፡ወፍ bat
ለማ fructify, vi. (of ground), be verdant, prosper, thrive (see also ለመለመ)
  አለማ cultivate (trees), develop (land), make to prosper flourish
  ለም fertile, rich (soil), productive (soil), prosperous
  *ልማት development (of land) prosperity
  ለምነት fertility (of soil)
ለመ be reduced to a fine powder, be soft, be tender
ላም cow

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሎሚ lime (fruit), lemon

ሎሚ, in የጉልበት፡ሎሚ kneecap

ለመሽ barely, a touch of (see ሽመል)

ለመለመ send forth leaves, be verdant, be green (see also ለማ)

አለመለመ make verdant

ለምለም green (leaves), tender (leaves), lush (grass), fertile, verdant

ልምላሜ fertility, exuberant vegetation

ልፍቡብ uncircumcized

ልማት development (of land), prosperity (see ለማ)

ለመነ (B) beg, beseech, pray (ask), entreat, supplicate, adjure, invoke, implore, plead, appeal (request), urge

ልመና begging, entreaty, request, supplication, plea

→ለማኝ beggar, mendicant

ለምን why? (see ምን)

ለሙና specimen, sample (see also ናሙና)

ለምነት fertility (of soil); see ለማ

ለምንድን why? (see ምንድን)

ለማኝ beggar, mendicant (see ለመነ)

ለመደ be accustomed, adopt habits, get into the habit, be habituated, be used to, adapt to, acclimate, learn (get used to)

ተለመደ be customary, be usual

ተላመደ adjust oneself, adapt oneself

አላመደ accustom, domesticate, accept (include into a group)

ተለማመደ familiarize oneself, be acquainted (with work), practice, rehearse (a play)

አለማመደ accustom, acclimatize, exercise, vt. (horses)

ለማዳ tame, tamed, accustomed

ለማዳ፡አደረገ domesticate

ለማዳ፡እንስሳ pet

ልማድ custom, habit, usage, practice, routine, way (custom), manners, convention

ልምድ habit, experience (n.)

ልምድ፡ያለው seasoned (troops)

ልምምድ exercise (military), experience, practice, drill, maneuvers (of army)

ልማደኛ chronic

ልምደኛ hardened (criminal)

መልመጃ exercise, n. (of a book)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተለማማጅ apprentice

የተለመደ accustomed, habitual, familiar, customary, usual, ordinary, characteristic (habitual), common, normal (temperature), natural (voice), regular (price)

ያልተለመደ extraordinary, anomalous, strange (behavior)

ለምድ kind of cloak worn by boys and made of sheepskin, mantel of cloth or lion skin worn in battle

ለመጠ (B) grease, smear, daub

ልሙጥ plain (embroidery), smooth, polished

*ለመጠ, አላመጠ chew (gum), munch (on a cookie), masticate

*ለመጠ, ተለማመጠ coax

ተለማጭ flexible (stick)

ተለማማጭ subservient

የሚለመጥ limber (branch)

ለምጥ leprosy

ላሰ lick (see also ምላስ 'tongue')

ላስ፡አደረገ lap up

ለሰለሰ be soft, be smooth, become supple

አለሰለሰ soften, loosen (the soil), smoothen, mellow (the character)

ለስለስ፡አለ be moderate (reply), be gentle (sound)

ለስላሳ soft (cushion, ground), smooth (stone, disposition), sleek, mild (tobacco), tender (meat), dainty (dress), fluffy (pillow)

ለስላሳ፡መጠጥ soft drinks

ልስላሴ delicacy (delicate quality)

ልስልስ soft, mild, delicate

ሊስትሮ shoeshine boy

ላስቲክ elastic, rubber band, tube, garter

ለሰነ (B) plaster (v.)

ልስን plaster (n.)

ልሳን language

ልሳነ፡ንጉሥ Amharic, lit. language of the King

ሊቅ scholar, expert, learned person, ~~(see ላቀ)~~ chief (see ላቀ)

ሊቀ፡መላእክት archangel

ሊቀ፡መንበር chairman

ሊቀ፡መንበርነት chairmanship

ሊቀ፡ካህናት head priest (see ካህን)

ሊቀ፡ጳጳስ archbishop

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ላቀ be preeminent, be more than, be ahead of

አላቀ increase, raise

የላቀ foremost, eminent

+ሊቅ scholar, expert, learned person, chief

ልቀት eminence, preeminence

ሊቅነት distinction (excellence), scholarship (possesson of knowledge)

+ይልቅ more, farther

ልቅ stray (cattle); see ለቀቀ

ለቀለቀ soil, stain; whitewash, rinse (clothes)

አለቀለቀ rinse (dishes, clothes), wash (clothes)

ልቅልቅ soiled, dirtied

ለቀመ glean, gather (wood), pick (fruit), peck (grain), pasture

አለቀመ take to pasture, make to graze

ልቅምጥ፡ አድርጎ head and all

* ለቀሰ, አለቀሰ weep, cry, lament, wail, mourn a dead person

ልቅሶ lamentation, wail, crying, mourning

ለቀስተኛ mourner

አልቃሽ professional mourner

ለቀቀ let go, let free, let out, let loose, release, cede, desert (vt.), quit a job, free (a prisoner), relinquish, vacate (an apartment), wear off (color)

ላቀቀ send away, dismiss

ተለቀቀ be discharged, be deserted (village), be free (room)

አስለቀቀ drive out, remove (stains), dislodge, make go away, separate people who are fighting

አላቀቀ extricate, disengage, disjoin

ቤት፡ ለቀቀ move (change residence)

ልቅ stray (cattle)

ልቀት, see ላቀ

ሊቅነት, see ላቀ

ለቆደ, (B) stammer, stutter

ለብ፡ አለ be lukewarm, be tepid

*ላበ, አላበ make to sweat

አላበው perspire, sweat

ላብ sweat, perspiration

ላባ feather of bird

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሌባ thief

ሌባ፡ጣት index finger

ሌባና፡ፖሊስ tag (children's game)

ሌብነት theft, larceny

ልብ heart, intelligence

ልብ፡አለ mark (pay attention to), be mindful, notice, take notice

ልብ፡አደረገ take note, notice, make sure, pay attention

ልብ፡ወለድ fiction

ልብ፡ወለድ፡ታሪክ novel

ልብ፡ወለድ፡መጽሐፍ novel

እንደልቡ at will, freely ~~(see~~ →

ከልብ heartily, truly, warmly, sincerely

የልብ inmost (desire), inner

ልባም intelligent

ልቡና reason, perspicacity

ልባዊ cordial

ለበለበ singe, burn on the surface

በርበሬ፡ለበለበኝ pepper burns me

ለበሰ wear, put on a dress, get dressed, cover oneself up, dress (vi.)

አለበሰ dress (vt.), clothe someone

ልባስ covering, cover (of book)

ልብስ , see below

ልብስ garment, clothes, dress, costume, gown, robe, apparel (see ለበሰ)

ልብስ፡ሰፊ tailor (see ሰፋ)

ሙሉ፡ልብስ suit

ብርድ፡ልብስ blanket

ውስጥ፡ልብስ slip (sleeveless garment)

(የ)ዝናብ፡ልብስ raincoat

ለበቀ (B) cause nausea, make to vomit

ልጓብ bit (of bridle), harness

ልቡና perspicacity, reason (see ልብ)

ልባዊ cordial (see ልብ)

ለበደ (B) sew a strip of leather around the edge or the bottom of a basket

ልባድ horse blanket

ለበጠ (B) sheet (with metal)

ለት day (see also ዕለት)

ላት fleshy sheep's tail

ሌት night (see also ሌሊት)

ሌት፡ተቀን around the clock

የሌት፡ወፍ bat

ላተመ (B) butt (sheep), quarrel (men)

ተላተመ lock together, vi. (of arms)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሊትር liter

ሎተሪ lottery

ሊኖ linen

ላንቃ roof of the mouth, palate of mouth

ለኳቋጠ mash (chickpeas)

ለንቦጭ:ጣለ sulk

ላንፋ husk (n.)

ልዑል prince, Highness

  ልዕልት princess

ለካ (B) measure (v.), gauge (v.), ~~gauge (v.)~~ time ~~time (v.)~~

  +ልክ measure (n.), measurement, size, proportion

  [See also መልክ, መለኪያ]

ለካ interjection expressing surprise

ለከ halter

ሌክ legal size paper

ላከ send, remit, ship off

  ተላላከ run errands

  ተላላኪ messenger, messenger boy, errand boy, page

  [See also መላክ, መልእክት]

ልክ (n.) measure, measurements, size, proportion (see ለካ)

  ልክ (adj.) correct, right (correct)

  ልክ:ነው that's right

  ልክ (adv.) sharp (exactly), at the precise moment, precisely, promptly, exactly, just (exactly), on the dot

  ልክ:ከ+(imperfect) even as

  በልክ with moderation

  የፍጥነት:ልክ speed limit

ለኮሰ (B) light(pipe, cigarette), set fire to, scald

*ለከሰከሰ, *ልከሰከሰ mess around, be agitated, be confused, be disorderly, be dissolute in one's conduct

  ልክስክስ wanton (behavior), loose (conduct)

ሉካንዳ butchery shop

  ሉካንዳ:ነጋዴ butcher

ላከከ smear, anoint, grease, blame on someone, falsely, pin a crime on someone

ለከፈ touch with its nose, sniff

ለወሰ (B) knead flour for bread

ለውዝ nut, almond

ለወጠ (B) change (vt.), shift, transform, alter, permute, switch (direction), trade

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

(exchange), barter, convert

ተለወጠ be changed, change (vi.), mutate

ለዋወጠ vary (vt.)

ተለዋወጠ vary (vi.), exchange mutually, interchange, rotate (take turns), fluctuate, be in flux

አለዋወጠ diversify

ለውጥ change (n.), alteration, exchange#

(መሠረታዊ:ለውጥ revolution)

ልውጥ changed, altered

ልውውጥ exchange (n.)

መለወጥ mutation

መለዋወጥ change, interchange

ተመለዋወጫ something which helps to transform or to change

ተለዋዋጭ variable, inconsistent, volatile, unstable, spotty (work)

ያልተለዋወጠ level, adj. (voice)

የማይለወጥ immutable, invariable

የማይለዋወጥ stable (currency)

ለዘ speak in caressing manner

ለዛ grace, charm

ለዛ:ቢስ dull (person)

ለዛ:ያለው graceful (dancer), melodious, mellow (tone)

ለዘላለም ፤ ለዘለዓለም forever (see ዓለም)

ለዘበ (B) be tender, be smooth, be soft, be supple

አለዘበ make to be smooth, soft

ለዘብ:ያለ gentle (breeze)

ልዝብ smooth, soft, gentle

*ለዘነ, አላዘነ howl (of dog)

ለየ (B) distinguish, discern, differentiate, discriminate, assort, dissociate, disentangle, separate, divide (separate), recognize, identify

ተለየ be segregated, be separated, differ, be different, be distinguished

ለያየ sort, classify, spread apart, decompose (vt.), dismantle (a bookcase)

ተለያየ differ, be different, diverge (of opinion), separate (vi.), be divided (opinion), part (vi.), come apart, be at variance, disjoin (vi.), decompose (vi.), contrast (vi.), branch off, adjourn (vi.)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አለያየ	take apart, part (separate), estrange, alienate
ፊደል፡ለየ	master the alphabet
ለይቶ	exactly, precisely
ልዩ	special, different, distinctive, private (special), extraordinary (special)
ልዩ፡ልዩ	distinct, various
ልዩነት	difference, divergence, distinction, division, discrepancy, variation, conflict (of opinion), contra~~rity~~st, gap (difference)
መለያ	characteristic (n.)
መለዮ	prominent feature, singularity (special feature), hallmark, badge, mark
በተለይ፤ በተለየ	specially, especially, chiefly, in particular, particularly
የተለየ	peculiar, particular (special), characteristic (special)
የተለያየ	varied, different, dissimilar, variant (adj.)
የማይለይ	indistinct
ላይ	on, upon, above
ላይ፡ላዩን	superficially
ላይና፡ታች፡አለ	march up and down
በ---ላይ	on, on top of, in addition to, in the act of, over, about (in connection with)
በላይ	up there
እ---ላይ	at, on, on top of
እዚህ፡ላይ	there (in that matter)
አንድ፡ላይ	together, at the same time
ከላይ	on top
ከ---በላይ	above, upwards, beyond, more than, in addition to, besides
ከመጠን፡በላይ	to excess, too much, unusually, beyond measure
ከዚህ፡በላይ	furthermore, moreover, besides, again (moreover)
ወደ---ላይ	upwards, toward the top, up to
የላይ	upper
የበላይ	superior (in the office), chief
ላይኛ	top (adj.)
በላይነት	superiority, mastery (upper hand)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ልዩ, see ለየ

ለይስሙላ only for show (see ሰማ) ~~see~~

ልዩነት? see ለየ

ልደት birth, Christmas, Nativity (see ወለደ)

መልካም፡ልደት happy birthday!

ልደታ payday

በልደታ on the first

ልጅ child, boy, title of a young nobleman (see ወለደ)

ልጅ፡እግር፡ሴት young woman

ልጅ፡እግሮች young people

የልጅ፡ልጅ grandchild, granddaughter grandson

የልጅ፡ሚስት daughter-in-law

ሴት፡ልጅ daughter

አራስ፡ልጅ new-born baby

ወንድ፡ልጅ son

የጨዋ፡ልጅ person of good family

የእኅት፡ልጅ nephew, niece

የአባት፡ልጅ half-brother, half-sister

የእናት፡ልጅ half-brother, half-sister

የአጎት፡ልጅ cousin

የወንድም፡ልጅ nephew, niece

የጡት፡ልጅ adoptive son

→[See also ልጅነት, ልጃገረድ]

ልጅነት infancy, childhood, boyhood (see ልጅ, ወለደ)

ልጃገረድ girl; see ልጅ, ወለደ)

ለጋ (B) hit (the ball), bat

አለጋ dash, vt. (the waves dashing the boat)

መለጊያ curved stick

ለጋ fresh (butter)

ለጋ፡ሸምበቆ bamboo shoot

ለጋ፡ቅርንጫፍ new shoot

ላገ plane (a board)

መላጊያ plane (carpenter's tool)

ያልተላገ rough (plank)

ለገሃር railway station

ለገመ work with ill will and badly, be lazy

ልግመኛ recalcitrant (cattle), refractory (ox)

ለጎመ (B)bridle (a mule), put on the bit

ልጓም bridle, rein, bit

ለጓሚ muleteer, who takes care of the stable

ለገሰ (B) be generous, be charitabl

ለጋስ generous (donor),

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

liberal, bountiful

ልግስና generosity

ለጋስነት generosity, liberality, magnanimity, largess

ለጋሲዮን legation

* ለገጠ, አላገጠ mock, make fun of, deride, make a face, loaf

ለጥ፡አለ bow, bend (vi.), duck

ለጥ፡አለ stretch out (vi.); see also ለጠጠ

ለጥ፡ብሎ፡ተኛ lie outstretched

ለጥ፡ያለ flat (roof), broad (expanse)

ሊጥ dough, batter

ላጠ peel (vt.), scrape, strip, abrade, bark (a tree), rub (the skin), shell (eggs), pare (an apple)

ተላጠ peel (vi.)

ልጥ bark, peel

ልጣጭ rind, parings

ሌጣ without a saddle, not loaded (horse or mule)

ልጥ bark (n.), peel (see ላጠ)

ለጠጠ (B) stretch (a hide); see also ለጥ፡አለ

ተለጠጠ expand, vi. (tire)

ልጣጭ rind, parings (see ላጠ)

ለጠፈ (B) paste, patch, glue, affix (a label), stick (a stamp on the envelope)

ልጥፍ patch (on the tire)

ሉጫ smooth hair

ላጨ shave (vt.)

ተላጨ shave (vi.)

ምላጭ razor

ላጲስ eraser

ለፋ toil (v.), work much, grow tired; grow soft

አለፋ soften, tan (hide), tire out

ልፍ soft, pliant

ልፋት hard work, toil (n.), exertion, weariness; softness

ለፈለፈ chatter, talk too much, talk nonsense

→ ለፍላፊ talkative, loquacious, chatterbox

ልፍለፋ chatter, prattle

ልፍስፍስ languid, flabby, limp (cardboard)

ልፍስፍስነት lethargic condition

ልፋት, see ለፋ

መ

-ማ as to, with regard to

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

-ም also, and

መሃል middle, center, among (see አገል, መኸል

በ --- መሃል amid, amidst

በመሀል in the meantime

የመሃል interior

መሐላ oath, vow, pledge (see ማለ)

መሐላ፡ገባ be under oath

የመሐላ፡ቃል፡ገባ pledge allegiance

ቃል፡መሐላ pledge of allegiance

ምሁር erudite (man), intellectual (see *ማረ)

የምሁር erudite (lecture), scholarly (lecture)

መሐረብ handkerchief

ምሕረት pity, pardon, mercy, confession, forgiveness, amnesty, remission of taxes (see ማረ)

ምሕረት፡አደረገ show mercy

ዓመተ፡ምሕረት Year of Grace (i.e. Ethiopian year)

ያለምሕረት ruthlessly

ማኅበር association, society, organization, corporation, congregation, guild, league (see ኅብር)

የዓለም፡መንግሥታት፡ማኅበር League of Nations

ማኅበራዊ social

ማኅተም stamp (seal), rubber stamp, seal (see አተመ)

መሃንዲስ engineer

ምሕዋር orbit

መሀከል center, middle (see አከል, መሃል, መኸል, መካከል

በ -- መሀከል among

መሀከለኛ average, middle (adj.), medial, mean, adj. (halfway between two extremes)

መሃይምን layman, illiterate

መሃይምነት illiteracy

ማኅደር folder, case of hide (for a book)

ማሕፀን womb, uterus (see ሕፃን)

መላ scheme, guess

መላ፡መታ make a guess

መላ፡ምት hypothesis

መላ፡ቅጡ፡ጠፋ go haywire

በመላ፡ሀወቀ guess

መላ wholy, entire (see ሞላ)

ሙሉ whole, full, complete, plenary, active (member), solid (hour), even (number); see ሞላ

ሙሉ፡በሙሉ completely, entirely,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

wholly, throughout, absolutely

በሙሉ fully, in full, throughout

በሙሉ፡ልብ wholeheartedly

ማለ swear, vow, take a vow, take an oath

መሐላ oath, vow

ሞላ fill (vt., vi.), be filled, fill out, fill up, be full of, be plentiful, abound, flood (vi.), overflow (vi.), rise (of river), charge (the battery)

ሞላ (ለት) answer (be suita ~~aud~~ible)

ተሞላ swell, vi. (with joy), be alive with

አሟላ make complete, complement, supplement, fill (a need)

ሞልቷል there is plenty of it, it exists in abundance

ሙላ whole, entire

†ሙሉ full, complete (for other meanings see ሙሉ)

ሞላ spring (of watch)

በሞላ purely (entirely)

ከሞላ፡ጎደል by and large, approximately, more or less

ማሟያ complement (n.)

የተሟላ exhaustive, adequate, full, complete, whole

ያልተሟላ fragmentary

ሟሌ in ገለ፡ሟሌ favored, favorite, skilled (in household things)

ገለሟሌነት favor, grace (favor)

መልሕቅ ~~andor (n.)~~ anchor (n.)

መልሕቅ፡ጣለ ~~ardor (v.)~~ anchor (v.)

*ማለለ, ተማለለ implore, beg pressingly

ሞላላ oblong, oval

መለመለ bew down (a branch), prune a tree

መለመለ enlist, recruit (into the army), draft (to the army)

ምልምል conscript

ምልምል፡ወታደር recruit

*ሞለሞለ, አሞለሞለ roll (dough)

መልመጃ exercise (in a book); see ለመደ

መለሰ (B) return (vt.), bring back, hand back, give back, put back, render (give back), repulse (repel), restore, repay, reply, answer, respond

ተመለሰ return (vi.), come back, go back, revert, retrogress

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አስመለሰ redeem (pay back), make give back

አስመለሰ(ው) throw up

መላለሰ repeat several times

ተመላለሰ go to and fro, commute (between places), shuttle

አመላለሰ take back and forth, transport

ብድር፡መለሰ retaliate, requite (see በደለ)

ወደ፡ኋላ፡መለሰ keep back

†መልስ answer (n.), response, reply (n.), change (in money)

መለሰ, in ከ --- መለስ on the side of

መልሶ again

ምላሽ answer, reply

መላልሶ time and again, repeatedly

መመለሻ in የመመለሻ፡ቲኬት return ticket

ማመላለሻ transportation

መልስ answer (n.), response, reply, change (in money); see መለሰ

መልስ፡ሰጠ answer, talk back

ደርሶ፡መልስ፡ቲኬት round-trip ticket

ከ --- መልስ after (time)

ምላስ tongue (see ላሰ)

ምላሰኛ who has a sharp tongue

መለስተኛ second-class, small

መለስተኛ፡ደረጃ፡ያለው second-rate

ምላሽ answer (n.), reply (see መለሰ)

* ሞላቀቀ, አሞላቀቀ spoil (pamper), cuddle (spoil)

ሞልቃቃ spoiled (child)

ማለቂያ end (see አለቀ)

ማለቂያ፡የሌለው endless

መልአክ (pl. መላእክት) angel (see ላከ, and መላክ)

መልአካዊ angelic

ሊቀ፡መልአክ archangel

መልእክት message, mission, errand, communication (message); see ላከ

ልዩ፡መልእክት special delivery

መልእክተኛ messenger, emissary, courier, delegate, envoy, representative

መልእክተኞች delegation

* መለከ, አመለከ worship, idolize, deify, adore (worship)

መለኮት divinity

አምላክ (pl. አማልክት) deity, god

አምልኮ cult

መላክ angel (see መልአክ)

envoy~~, delegate~~

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መልክ food food

መልክ form, looks, appearance (aspect), air (appearance), feature, complexion (see ለካ)

መልከ፡መልካም handsome

መልከ፡ቀና handsome, good-looking

መልከ፡ጥፉ ugly (see ጠፋ)

→ [See also መልካም]

መልካም beautiful, good (see መልክ)

መልከ፡መልካም handsome

*መለከተ, ተመለከተ look, look on, view, watch, consider, give consideration, take into consideration, observe, notice, take into account, consult (a dictionary), refer to, pertain (relate), respect (concern), regard (concern); see also መልከት፡አደረገ

አመለከተ signify, signal, give evidence, show, indicate, hint, denote, point out, observe, express (indicate), stand for (represent), submit an application

ተመለካከተ survey, skim through (a book)

ምልክት indication, sign, gesture, signal, cue, symptom, mark, marker, phenomenon, expression

ተመልካች observer, onlooker, spectator, audience (of television)

አመልካች applicant

አመልካች፡ተውላጠ፡ስም demonstrative pronoun

ማመልከቻ application (request), official letter

መለከት long trumpet, horn (instrument)

መለኮት divinity (see መለከ)

መለኮትነት divinity

መልከት፡አደረገ throw a glance (see *መለከተ)

ምልክት, see *መለከተ

መለኪያ measure (unit), scale (measure), gauge, index (measure); see ለካ

መለዋወጫ something which helps to transform or to change (see ለወጠ)

ግሬንቷ፡መለዋወጫ transformer

መለያ characteristic (n.); see ለየ

መለዮ prominent feature, special feature, hallmark (see ለየ)

ሚሊዮን million

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ማለደ implore

አማለደ intercede

አማላጅ intercessor

አማላጅነት intercession, intervention, good services

ማለደ rise early (ማልዶ፡ተነሣ get up early)

ማለዳ early (in the morning), early morning, at daybreak

መለጊያ curved stick (see ለጋ)

መላጊያ plane (carpenter's tool); see ላገ

መለጠ bark (a tree), depilate, skin, fall out (hair)

ተመለጠ lose the hair, become bald

አመለጠ escape, break out (escape), break loose, slip from the hand

አመለጠ(ው) miss

መላጣ bald

ማምለጫ escape (n.)

*ሟለጠ, አሟለጠ slip from the hand, escape, be slippery (see also ሙልጭልጭ)

ሙልጭ slippery

ሙልጭ፡አለ be slippery, slip from the hands

ሙልጭ፡አድርጎ soundly (vigorously)

ምላጭ trigger (of gun)

ምላጭ razor, razor blade (see ላጨ)

ሙልጭልጭ፡አለ be slippery (see also *ሟለጨ)

ማለፊያ passage, good (see አለፈ)

ማማ lookout

ማሙ small boy

ማሚቴ small girl

ሟሟ be dissoluble, dissolve, vi. (salt in water), melt, vi. (of sugar), thaw, vi. (of ice)

ተሟሟ be soluble (sugar in water)

አሟሟ dissolve (vt.), melt, vt. (sugar in water)

መሟሟት solution (of sugar, salt in water)

መምህር professor, master (teacher); see *ማረ

መምህርነት teaching

መመለሻ, in የመመለሻ፡ቲኬት. return ticket (see መለሰ)

ማመላሻ transportation (see መለሰ)

ማመልከቻ application (request); see *መለከተ

መምሪያ guideline, directive, instruction, formula, manual (see መራ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የምግብ፡መምሪያ recipe

ያሠራር፡መምሪያ recipe (see ሠራ)

ጠቅላይ፡መምሪያ headquarters

ፖሊስ፡ጠቅላይ፡መምሪያ police headquarters

ማማሰያ spatula (see መሰለ)

ማሚቴ servant who takes care of the children

ማሚቶ, in የገደል፡ማሚቶ echo ~~(see~~

መመኪያ boast, glory, reliance, dependence (see *መካ)

ማሟያ complement (n.); see ሞላ

ማምጠጫ blotter (see መጠጠ)

መራ lead, guide, be ahead, march at the head of, direct, conduct (an orchestra), pilot (a ship)

ተመራ follow the lead, be governed (guided), be ruled by, be destined for (bound for)

አመራ head toward, make for, lead toward

መሪ guide, leader, leading spirit, pilot, head (of government), conductor (of orchestra); see also መኪና

መሪነት leadership, guidance, direction (guidance)

መሪ፡ሐሳብ leading idea, motif

መምሪያ guideline, directive, instruction, formula (recipe), manual

አመራር management (handling), conduct, policy, leadership

መሮ chisel (n.)

ማረ pardon, forgive, have mercy, have pity, have compassion

ተማረ be granted remission (of debts)

እግዚአብሔር፡ይማርዎ may the Lord make you well! (used when wishing health to a sick person)
[See also ምሕረት]

*ማረ, ተማረ learn, study, receive an education, take a course in, be accentuated (rhythm) ~~(strengthened~~

አስተማረ teach, instruct, educate, hold classes, give lessons, send to school

ተማሪ student, pupil

አስተማሪ teacher, instructor

አስተማሪነት teaching

ተስተማሪ beginner

ማስተማሪያ፡መጽሐፍ textbook

የተማረ learned, literate, educated

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተምሮ፡ማስተማር literacy campaign

[See also ምሁር, መምህር, ትምህርት]

ማር honey

ምር serious, implacable (enemies)

seriously (see መረረ)

የምሩን seriously

የምር serious, implacable (enemies), seriously

የምሩን፡ነው he is serious about it, he means business

በምሩ seriously

ሞራ animal fat

ሞራል morale

ማርመላት marmalade, jam

መረመረ investigate, examine (of doctor), inspect, test (the blood), probe, question (seek information), do research, check (the bill), study (a problem)

ተመራመረ reason (think logically)

ምርመራ research (n.), investigation, diagnosis, inquiry, probe, examination (of a witness), analysis (testing), check up

ምርምር reason, logic

ተመራማሪ inquisitive

መረረ taste bitter, be sour (green fruit)

ተመረረ be bitter about, be embittered, angered

አማረረ complain

መራራ bitter

ምሬት bitterness

+ምር serious, implacable (enemies)

የተማረረ deadly (enemies)

የማያስመርር acrimonious

ማረረ gather, pick up, glean

ማረሻ plough (see አረሰ)

ማርሽ military music

ማርሽ gear (of car)

መረቀ (B) bless, give benediction, inaugurate, dedicate

መረቀ(ለት) throw in (add as a gift)

ተመረቀ graduate (vi.)

አስመረቀ graduate (vt.)

ምረቃ, in የምረቃ፡በዓል commencement (graduation exercises)

ምሩቅ graduate (n.)

ምርቃት blessing, benediction, compliment

ተመራቂ graduate (n.)

መረቅ broth, gravy

ምራቅ saliva, spittle

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ምራቅ፡ተፋ expectorate

መረብ fisherman's net

 የመረብ፡ኳስ volleyball

መረተ be cleared and threshed (grain)

 አመረተ reap, harvest, raise (wheat)

 ምርት crop, yield, product (of farm)

መሬት earth, ground, soil, terrain, land, lot (of land), track of land, bottom (of lake)

 የመሬት terrestrial

 የመሬት፡ አያያዝ land holding

 ባለመሬት landowner (see ባለ)

 ከምሬት፡ተነሥቶ without rhyme or reason (see ነሣ)

ምራት daughter-in-law

መሪነት , see መራ

ማረከ take prisoner in war, capture, captivate, beguile (charm), attract (win the attention), magnetize (attract), fascinate, bedazzle, absorb (take up the attention), appeal (be attractive)

 ተማረከ be a captive

 ማራኪ attractive

 ምርኮ captivity, loot, booty, trophy

 ምርኮኛ capture, prisoner of war

 ምርኮኛነት captivity

 የሚማርክ ravishing

ማርክ grade (in an exam)

ማርከሻ antidote

መርከብ vessel (ship), boat, ship

 የመርከብ፡ምሰሶ mast

 የጦር፡መርከብ warship

 መርከበኛ sailor, seaman

ምርኮኛ see ማረከ

*መረኰዘ, ተመረኰዘ lean on a stick

 ምርኩዝ walking stick, crutch, stilt

መረዘ (B) envenom, contaminate, infect, poison

 ተመረዘ be afflicted

 ⁺መርዝ poison, venom

 መርዛም poisonous, venomous

 መመረዝ inflammation (of eye)

መርዝ poison, venom (see መረዘ)

 መርዝ፡አበላ poison (a dog)

 መርዝ፡አደረገ(በት)poison (food)

 የመርዝ፡ጢስ poison gas

 መርዘኛ poisonous, venomous, pestulent (disease)

መርዶ announcement of death (see ረዳ-ው)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሞረደ (B) file (v.), rasp (v.)
    ሞረድ file (tool), rasp (n.)
መረጃ proof, evidence, information, intelligence (secret information), fact (see *ረጃ)
    መረጃ፡ክፍል information desk
መረጃ sledgehammer
መረገ plaster a wall with mud
    ምርጊት plaster
ማራገቢያ fan (v.); see *ረገበ
ማርገብገቢያ fan (n.); see *ረገበገበ
መርገጫ pedal (see ረገጠ)
መረጠ choose, select, pick out, elect, screen (choose), opt, prefer, have preference for
    ተመረጠ be chosen, be destined
    አማረጠ compare two objects in order to choose
    ምርጥ select (adj.), best, choicest
    ምርጥነት excellence (of food)
    መረጫ choosing
    ምርጫ choice, selection, option, election, voting
    አማራጭ alternative (adj.)
ምርጫ, see መረጠ
መርፌ needle, injection, shot (injection), syringe
    መርፌ፡ቁልፍ safety pin
    የወረቀት፡መርፌ pin
ማረፊያ airport, resting place (see አረፈ)
    ማረፊያ፡ክፍል waiting room
    የእንግዶች፡ማረፊያ፡ቤት lounge (in a hotel)
ማሳ farm, field, land which has been tilled (see ማሰ)
ማሰ dig a hole for planting (see ማሳ)
ማስ tanned hide
ምሳ lunch, midday meal
መሰለ (A) be like, look like, resemble, liken, simulate, seem, appear
    መሰለ (B) speak in parables, speak in proverbs
    መሰለ(ው) think, judge, suppose, feel, have a feeling
    አስመሰለ make believe, pretend, imitate, feign, assume (feign), act (make believe)
    አማሰለ agitate (shake), stir (the soup)
    ተመሳሰለ look alike, be alike, be similar, resemble one another, be identical, be

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

homogeneous, correspond (be alike) be parallel

አመሳሰለ compare

መሰል congenial

ምሳሌ proverb, allegory, maxim, parable, pattern (example), figure (image), symbol, saying, instance (example)

(ለምሳሌ for instance)

ምስል image, effigy, figure (picture)

ምስለኔ deputy, substitute of a magistrate

መመሳሰል resemblance, similarity, analogy

ማማሰያ spatula

መሳይ sort of

ተመሳሳይ parallel, similar, akin, synonym

ተመሳሳይነት parallelism

አምሳል image

አምሳያ copy, reproduction, imitation

የማይመስል improbable

የይምሰል sham

መሳል whetstone (see ሳለ)

መስለል paralysis (see ሰለለ)

መሰላል ladder

መሳለቂያ laughing stock (see *ሳለቀ)

ምስለኔ deputy, substitute of a magistrate (see መሰለ)

መሳለፊያ, in የጊዜ፡ማሳለፊያ pastime (see አለፈ)

መስማማት agreement, settlement, conformity. (see ሰማ)

መሥመር line, busline, circuit (of telephone), stripe (see *ሠመረ)

ምስማር nail

መሥመሪያ ruler (for drawing lines); see *ሠመረ)

ማሰሮ small earthen pot used for cooking or storing food

ምሳር large ax

ምስር lentil

መሰርሰሪያ drill (n.); see ሰረሰረ

ምሥራቅ east, Orient (see ሠረቀ)

የምሥራቅ oriental

ምሥራቃዊ east (adj.), eastern

መሠረተ base (v.), found (base), lay the foundation of a house

ተመሠረተ rest (be based), depend on, be subject to,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

be conditioned, hinge on, be contingent (dependent)

+ መሠረት foundation, base, basis, pivot (base), essence, origin (base), keystone

መሥራች founder (n.)

መሠረታዊ fundamental, basic, radical (basic), primary (of meaning)

መሠረታዊ፡ለውጥ revolution

መሠረት foundation, base, basis, pivot (base), essence, origin (base), keystone (see መሠረት)

መሠረተ፡ቢስ irrational, groundless

ሕገ፡መሠረት charter

በ---መሠረት according to, in accordance with, in concordance with, in conformity with, in answer to

በመሠረቱ substantially, essentially

በዚያ፡መሠረት according to

ምሥራቅ, see የምሥራቅ

መሣሪያ tool, instrument, implement, mechanism, equipment, arms (see ሠራ)

ከባድ፡መሣሪያ heavy artillery

የጦር፡መሣሪያ weapon

መሥሪያ, in መሥሪያ፡ቤት office (see ሠራ, ቤት)

መሰሪያ something to tie with (string, chain), thong, strap (of sandals), leash (for the dog); see አሰረ

የጫማ፡ማሰሪያ shoelace, shoestring

ማስረጃ evidence, proof, explanation, demonstration, instance (see *ረዳ-ው)

ምሰሶ pillar, post, pole, central pillar of the round Ethiopian house

የመርከብ፡ምሰሶ mast

ማሰሰ wipe, rub, wipe away (tears)

* መሰቀለ, አመሳቀለ mix up (cards), confuse, tangle up, put in the shape of a cross (denominative form መስቀል 'cross')

ተመሳቀለ intersect, be intertwined

ተመሰቃቀለ be disorderly, be a shamble

አመሰቃቀለ upset (put in disorder), snarl (vt.)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

[See also መስቀል, ምስቅልቅል]

መስቀል cross (see ሰቀለ, and * መሳቀለ)

ቀይ፡መስቀል Red Cross

መስቀለኛ፡መንገድ crossroad, intersection

መስቀለኛ፡ጥያቄ cross-examination

መሰቅሰቂያ spatula

መስቀያ hanger (see ሰቀለ)

የልብስ፡መስቀያ clothes hanger

ምስቅልቅል mess, mix-up, clutter, chaotic condition (see * መሳቀለ)

ምስቅልቅሉን፡አወጣ go on a rampage, ransack, leave a shamble

መሶብ a round footed basket of woven straw upon which food is placed (it serves as a table)

ምስባሕ kind of rosary

መሳቢያ drawer (see ሳበ)

ሚስት wife, spouse (see also ምሽት)

ሚስቱ፡የሞተችበት፡ሰው widower

መስተንግዶ hospitality (see እንግዳ)

መስተአምር article (in grammar)

የተወሰነ፡መስተአምር definite article

ያልተወሰነ፡መስተአምር indefinite article

መስቲካ chewing gum

ማስታወሻ remembrance, souvenir, token of remembrance, reminder, memorandum, memento, note (see አወሰ)

የማስታወሻ፡ደብተር notebook

የቀን፡ማስታወሻ diary

ማስታወቂያ notice, public notice, announcement, advertisement (see ዐወቀ)

የማስታወቂያ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Information

መስታወት, መስተዋት glass, pane of glass, mirror

መስተዋድድ preposition

መስተፃምር conjunction (in grammar); see also መጣመር

መሲና sterile (cow)

መስኖ irrigation canal

ማሰነ lose strength (from illness or excessive work)

መሲንቆ, መሰንቆ one stringed violin

መሰናክል, see ሰነከለ

* መሰኳ, አመሰኳ ruminate, chew the cud

መስክ meadow, field, pasture

መሰከረ testify, bear witness, attest, certify

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መሰከረለት	bear witness on behalf of
መሰከረበት	bear witness against
ምስክር	witness, testimony
የምስክር፡ወረቀት	certificate, report card
መስከረም	September
መስኮብ	Russia
መስኮብኛ	Russian (language)
መስኮት	window
የመስኮት፡መስተዋት	windowpane
ምስኪን	poor (miserable), poor devil, destitute, wretch, wretched, hapless, miserable
መሰኪያ	socket (see ሰካ)
መሥዋዕት	sacrifice (n.); see ሠዋ
መሥዋዕት፡አቀረበ	sacrifice (v.)
መሠዊያ	altar (see ሠዋ)
መሳያ	grindstone, whetstone, sharpener (for knifes); see ሳለ
መሳይ	sort of (see መሰለ)
* መሰገነ, አመሰገነ	thank, be grateful, appreciate (be grateful), compliment, approve (speak well), commend, praise, glorify
ተመሰገነ	be praised, get the credit, take credit
ምስጋና	thanks, praise, compliment, gratitude, appreciation (gratitude), glory (praise)
ምስጋና፡አቀረበ	say the blessing
የምስጋና	grateful (letter)
አስመስጋኝ	meritorious
እግዜር፡ይመስገን	thank you!
መስጊድ	~~morgue~~ mosque
መሰጠ (B)	enthrall, enrapture
ተመሰጠ	be absorbed (one's attention), be rapt, be lost (in a book), be ravished, be engrossed in
ተመስጦ	abstraction (absence of mind)
በተመስጦ	in complete oblivion, with rapture
የተመሰጠ	abstracted (absent-minded)
ምሥጥ, ምስጥ	termite
* መሰጠረ, ተመሳጠረ	intrigue (scheme secretly), connive (see ምስጢር)
ምስጢር	secret, secrecy, mystery, enigma (see * መሰጠረ)
ምስጢር፡ጠበቀ	keep a secret
የምስጢር	clandestine, intimate (details)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ምስጢራዊ secret (message), secretive, enigmatic

መስፌ awl, large needle (see ሰፋ 'sew')

መስፍት anvil

መስፈሪያ measure (for liquids); see ሰፈረ

መሳፈሪያ carfare (see ሳፈር)

መስፍን duke, prince (see ሰፈነ)

መሳፍንት aristocracy

መሸ get evening, it is late

አመሸ spend the evening, stay up late, be late in the evening, do something in the evening

እንዴት:አመሸህ good evening!

አምሽቶ late in the evening, at a late hour

አምሽቶ:መጣ be late in the evening

ምሽት evening

ሙሾ dirge

ማሽላ sorghum, millet

መሿለኪያ subway, tunnel, underpass (see ሾለከ)

ሙሽራ groom, bride, bridegroom

ሙሽሮች couple, newly married couple

መሽቆልቆል downward flight (see *ቆለቆለ)

ምሽት evening (see መሸ)

ሚሽት spouse, wife (see also ሚስት)

ማሽከርከሪያ pivot (see * ሽከረከረ)

መሸገ (B) entrench oneself, be entrenched, fortify

ምሽግ citadel, fort, fortification, stockade

መሸጫ place where one sells (see ሸጠ)

ቲኬት:መሸጫ ticket office

መቃ reed, rush

ሙቄ፡ see ሞቀ

ሞቀ warm (vi.), be warm, be heated, feel hot, pick up, vi. (of business)

አሞቀ warm (vt.), warm up, keep warm, heat, heat up

ተሟሟቀ boom (of business)

ሞቅ:አለ be lively (cheerful)

እሳት:ሞቀ warm oneself by the fire

ፀሐይ:ሞቀ warm oneself in the sun

ሙቅ hot, warm

ሙቀት heat, warmth

ሞቃት warm (climate), warm weather, hot

ሞቃት:አገሮች tropics

የሞቀ gracious (home)

ማቅለጫ melting pot (see ቀለጠ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ማቆሚያ stop, place where one halts (see ቆመ)

አውቶቡስ:ማቆሚያ bus stop

መቀመጫ seat (see * ቀመጠ)

መቅረጫ pencil sharpener (see ቀረጸ)

መቀስ scissors, clippers

መቅሠፍት calamity, catastrophe, disaster, scourge, affliction, plight (see ቀሠፈ)

ማቀቀ languish (in prison)

መቃብር grave, tomb, sepulchre, cemetery (see ቀበረ)

የመቃብር:ድንጋይ tombstone

መካነ:መቃብር cemetery

ሙቀት, see ሞቀ

ሞቃት: see ሞቀ

መቀነት small woman's belt, girdle (see ቀነተ)

የምድር:መቀነት equator

መቆንጠጫ tongs (see ቆነጠጠ)

*መቀኘ, ተመቀኘ feel envy toward, wish harm due to envy

ምቀኛ envious

ምቀኝነት envy

መቅዘፊያ paddle (n.), oar, rudder (see ቀዘፈ)

ማቀዝቀዣ refrigerator, freezer (see ቀዘቀዘ)

የሞተር:ማቀዝቀዣ radiator (of car)

መቆያ snack (see ቆየ)

መቅድም foreword, preface, prologue (see ቀደመ)

መቅደስ sanctuary (see ቀደሰ)

መቋደኘ gizzard

መቍጠሪያ chaplet, dial, rosary (see ቈጠረ)

ቀን:መቍጠሪያ calendar

መቀጫ, መቀጮ penalty, fine (see ቀጣ)

ሙቀጫ mortar for pounding (see ወቀጠ

መብል food (see በላ)

መብል:ቤት dining room

መብረቅ lightning, stroke of lightning, thunder bolt (see በረቀ)

መብራት lamp, light (see በራ)

ማብሪያ light switch (see በራ)

ማብረጃ big jar for keeping liquid cool (see በረደ)

መብት right (privilege), title (privilege), liberty (privilege

ልዩ:መብት privilege

ማበጠሪያ comb (v.); see * በጠረ

መታ beat, hit, strike, spank, smite, thrash, knock (hit),

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

hammer in, drive in (a nail), pluck (a guitar), play (the drum, violin)

አማታ complicate, muddle, confuse, confound, falsify, flutter (the wings)

መታ፡መታ፡አደረገ tap

መላ፡መታ make a guess

ምት blow (n.), stroke

መቺ፡ኃይል shock troops

ምች sudden and violent illness

ምታት, in (የ)ራስ፡ምታት headache

መቶ hundred

መቶ፡በመቶ decidedly

በመቶ percent

ከመቶ percentage

የመቶ platoon

መቶ፡አለቃ lieutenant

መቶኛ፡ዓመት centenary

ማታ evening

ትላንትና፡ማታ last night

ዛሬ፡ማታ this evening

ሞተ die, be dead, be deceased, be killed

ሙት sure (adv.), lit. die (ነፍሴ፡ሥላሴ፡ይሙት I give you my word of honor)

ሙት dead, inactive (volcano)

የሙት፡ልጅ orphan

ሞት death

የሞት፡ፍርድ death sentence, death penalty

ሟች deceased, departed, late (who died), mortal

ሟችነት mortality

መሞት decease

መሞቻ demise

የሞተ dead

ይሙት፡በቃ፡ፍርድ capital punishment

[See also ሙትት፡ኢል]

መታመኛ evidence, credentials (see አመነ)

ማተሚያ፡ቤት printing press (see አተመ, ቤት)

ማተሚያ፡መኪና printing press

መተረ slice (meat), chop, mince, cut into small pieces

ሜትር meter

ሞተር engine, motor

መተርኮሻ ashtray (see ተረኮሰ)

መትረየስ machine gun

መታሰቢያ souvenir, remembrance, memorial, commemoration (see አሰበ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መታሰቢያ:ሐውልት memorial (n.)

የመታሰቢያ memorial (adj.)

የመታሰቢያ:ጸሎት memorial service

* ማተበ, አማተበ cross oneself

ማተብ cord worn around the neck by Christians

መተት magic (n.)

መተት:አደረገበት bewitch ~~(of witch)~~ (of witch)

በመተት:አሰረ cast a spell

ሙትት:አለ fall dead (see ሞተ)

ሙትት:ብሎ:ደከመ be dead tired

ሙትት:አደረገ exhaust, v. (tire very much)

ሙታንታ, in ሙታንታና:ካናቴራ underwear

ሙታንቲዎች trunks

ምትክ alternate (n.), substitute, replacement, makeshift, restitution, surrogate (see ተካ)

መታወቂያ identification (see ዐወቀ)

መታወቂያ:ወረቀት identification card

መተዳደሪያ livelihood (see አደረ)

መታጠፊያ corner, turn in the road (see ዐጠፈ)

* መቸ, ተመቸ be convenient, be comfortable, be suitable, fit, suit, be opportune

ምቹ suitable, opportune, proper, fit, advantageous (favorable), appropriate, comfortable, expedient, convenient

ምቹ:ወምበር armchair

ምቾት luxury, ease, comfort, convenience

የሚያመች favorable (opportunity)

የማያመች inopportune (time), inconvenient

መቸ, መቼ when?

መቼም well! (interj.), of course, after all, at any rate

ከመቼ:ጀምሮ since when?

ምች sudden and violent illness (see መታ)

የሳምባ:ምች pneumonia

ምቾት, see * መቸ

መና useless, worthless

ማን (pl. ማን:ማን, or እነማን) who?

ማንን whom?

የማን whose?

ማናቸው who of two or more?, whoever

+ማንኛውም every, any

ማንነት identity (individuality), personality

[See also ማንም] ቾ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ምን what?, which?

ለምን what for?, why?

~~why?~~ ስለምን why?

ምን፡ አለበት what does it matter?

[See also ምንም, ምናምን, ምንነት, ምንኛ, እንደምን]

ምናልባት perhaps, probably, possibly, maybe, presumably, supposition

ማንም any, any man, anyone, everyone (see ማን)

ማንም +(negative verb) no one, nobody, not anything, not anybody

ምንም whatever, ~~(see ——→)~~ any, any, anything (see ምን)

ምንም +(negative verb) none, nothing

ምንም፡ ቢሆን on any condition

ምንም፡ እንኳ፡ ቢ+(single imperfect) even if, even though

ምንም፡ አይደል so-so, it is all right (see አለ)

ምንም፡ አይደለ don't mention it!

መነመነ be emaciated, waste away (of a person), wither (of hope)

አመነመነ emaciate

የመነመነ faint (hope), gaunt

ምናምን something, something or other, anything (see ምን)

መኖሪያ residence, domicile, lodgings, abode, habitat (see ኖረ)

መኖሪያ፡ ቤት dwelling

ሚኒስቴር ministry

ሚኒስትር minister

መንሳፈፊያ raft, float (see *ሳፈፈ)

የመንሳፈፊያ፡ ትጥቅ life belt, life vest

መነሸ winnow with a fork

መንሽ pitchfork

መነሻ starting point, departure, root of the matter (see *ነሣ)

የመነሻ initial (salary)

መነሻ heart (of a quarrel), source (of trouble), origin (of war, quarrel); see ነሣ

*መነቀለ, መነቃቀለ root up

መነቀረ pull down, demolish

መንቆርቆሪያ pitcher (see *ቆረቆረ)

ማንቁርት Adam's apple, larynx

መንቀጥቀጥ, in የመሬት፡ መንቀጥቀጥ earthquake (see *ቀጠቀጠ)

ማኒቬላ crank (of car)

መንበር seat, chair (see ነበረ)

ሊቀ፡ መንበር chairman

ምንባብ excerpt, passage from a book (see ነበበ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

*መነታ, አመነታ hesitate, be undecided, waver, debate with oneself, feel dubious
  ማመንታት ambivalence
  [See also መንታ]
መንታ twin; fork (in a road), double (door); see * መነታ
  መንታ:መንገድ crossroad
  መንቲያ ,መንትያ twin, double, n. (person who looks alike)
መነተፈ grab
  ኪስ:መነተፈ pick pockets
መነነ (B) retire from the world, renounce the world
  መናኝ ascetic, recluse, hermit
ማንነት identity (individuality), personality (see ማን)
ምንነት worth (see ምን)
መናኛ inferior (cloth), of poor quality, of low grade
መናኝ ascetic (n.); see መነነ
ምንኛ how much!, what! (see ምን)
ማንኛውም every, any (see ማን)
  ማንኛውም:ነገር everything
  ለማንኛውም in any case
ማንካ spoon (see also ማንኪያ)
መንኮራኩር wheels, rocket
  ሰው:ሠራሽ:መንኩራኩር satellite
መንከሪያ dye (see ነከረ)
መነኰሰ become a monk
  መነኩሴ monk
  መነኮሲት nun
ማንኪያ, ማንካ spoon
  የሾርባ:ማንኪያ tablespoon
  የሻይ:ማንኪያ teaspoon
መነዘረ become dissolute
  የመነዘረች:ሴት adulteress
  ምንዝር dissolute
መነዘረ exchange money, convert money, ~~cost~~ cash
  ምንዛሬ change (in money), exchange
  የገበያ:ምንዛሬ stock exchange
  የገንዘብ:ምንዛሬ exchange (of foreign money)
*መነዠከ, አመነዠከ ruminate, chew cud
  ← ~~cud~~ ምንዣኪ cud
መንደር village, town
  መንደርተኛ villager
ምንድር what? what thing? (see also ምንድን)
መንደሪን tangerine
ምንድን what? whatever (see also ምንድር)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ለምንድን why?

መንጃ፡ፈቃድ driver's license (see ነዳ, ፈቃድ)

መንጋ herd, flock*

ማንጎ manger

መንግሥት kingdom, government, reign, state (government), regime (government); see ነገሠ

መንግሥትነት nationhood

የመንግሥት official (seal)

መንግሥተ፡ሰማያት heaven, kingdom of heaven

የመንግሥት፡ሠራተኛ civil servant

ሕገ፡መንግሥት constitution

ቤተ፡መንግሥት royal residence, palace, court (royal family)

ዘመነ፡መንግሥት reign, rule

የተባበሩ፡መንግሥታት United Nations (see አበረ)

መናገሻ, in የመናገሻ፡ከተማ capital city (see ነገሠ, ከተማ)

ማንገቻ suspenders (see አነገተ)

መንገድ road, route, way, journey, stretch, means

መንታ፡መንገድ crossroads

የአየር፡መንገድ airlines

(የ)እግር፡መንገድ sidewalk

መንገደኛ traveler, passenger

መንጋጋ jawbone

ማንጠልጠያ handle (of suitcase), hook (for coat); see * ጠለጠለ

መነጠረ clear (the forest), log (cut down trees), deforest

ምንጣሮ clearing

መንጠቀ carry off suddenly and with violence, wrench

መንጠቆ hook (for lamp), fish hook

ምንጣፍ rug, mat, carpet (see * ነጠፈ)

መነጨ gush, issue, vi. (of water from a spring), stem (originate)

አመነጨ secrete (nectar), exhale (give off), think up (a plan)

ምንጭ source, spring (of water), fountain, head (of river), headwaters, root (source), mine (source), genesis, well (of information)

መናጫ churn (n.); see ናጠ

መነጨቀ jerk (out of the hand)

መነጽር spectacles, eyeglasses

የፀሐይ፡መነጽር sunglasses

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መንፈስ spirit, feeling, frame of mind, demon (see ነፈሰ)

መንፈስ፡ቅዱስ Holy Ghost

እርኩስ፡መንፈስ evil spirit

መንፈሳዊ spiritual, devotional, devout

መንፈሳዊ፡ትምህርት theology

← መናፈሻ፣መናፈሻ፡ቦታ park (n.); see ነፈሰ

መናፍቅ heretic (see ነፋቀ

መናፍቅነት heresy

መንፈቅ middle, half a year

መንፈቀ፡ሌሊት middle of the night

* መኘ፣ተመኘ desire (v.), wish (v.), be desirous of, covet, aspire

ምኞት wish (n.), desire (n.), ambition

* ሞኘ፣አሞኘ deceive, fool, cheat, make a fool of someone, bluff

ተሞኘ be fooled, be deceived, be taken in

ሞኝ foolish, fool, silly

ሞኝነት foolishness

መኝታ፡ቤት bedroom, dormitory (see ተኛ)

ምኞት, see መኘ

ምእመን worshipper, true believer (see አመነ)

ምእመናን laity

ምዕራብ west, occident

የምዕራብ westerly

ምዕራባዊ Western, Westerner

ማዕረግ series, order, rank, position, title, class (rank); see ዐረገ

ምዕራፍ chapter, episode, phase

አዲስ፡ምዕራፍ milestone

ማዕበል gale, storm, tide

መዓት calamity, wrath, many, loads of, a lot, storm (of words)

ማእከላዊ central, middle (adj.); see አከለ

መዓዛ fragrance, odor (of perfume), scent (of roses), aroma

መዓዛ፡አለው smell, vi. (of roses)

ማእዘን corner, angle

ሦስት፡ማእዘን triangle

አራት፡ማእዘን square, quadrangle, rectangle

ማእዘናዊ angular

ማእድ, see ማድ

ማዕድን mineral, mine (of coal or gold)

* መካ፣ተመካ boast, be proud, rely on

ትምክሕት boast, bragging

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መመኪያ boast, glory, reliance, dependence

መኸል, see መሃል

መከላከያ resistence, defense, safeguard, protection, prevention, repellant (see ከላከለ)

(የ)መከላከያ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Defense

መከረ advise, counsel, warn (advise), enjoin (advise)

ተማከረ take counsel together, consult each other

አማከረ consult with someone

ተመካከረ take counsel, consult, deliberate, confer

+ምክር advice, counsel, precept, consultation

ምክክር consultation, conference

አማካሪ advisor, advisory, counselor

መከራ hardship, misery, misfortune, affliction, adversity, tribulation, plight

መከር, መኸር autumn, harvest, crop

ምክር advice, counsel, precept, consultation (see መከረ)

ምክር፡ቤት parliament, congress

የሕግ፡መምሪያ፡ምክር፡ቤት Chamber of Deputies

የሕግ፡መወሰኛ፡ምክር፡ቤት senate

የሕግ፡መወሰኛ፡ምክር፡ቤት፡አባል Senator

ሞከረ (B) try, test, try on, give a trial, attempt, experiment

ሙከራ test (n.), experiment attempt, trial (testify)

መክሰስ snack

ማክሰኞ Tuesday

ሰኞ፡ማክሰኞ hopscotch

ሞክሼ namesake

መከተ (B) fend off, parry, ward off a blow with a shield

መከታ barricade

ሞከተ (B) castrate

ሙክት castrated animal

ምክትል deputy, vice- (see * ከተለ)

ምክትል፡ሚኒስትር deputy minister

ምክትል፡አዛዥ second in command

ምክትል፡ወረዳ sub-district

ማክተሚያ climax (see ከተመ)

መክተቻ receptacle (see ከተተ)

መከነ be sterile

መካን፣መኻን barren (woman,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

cattle), sterile (woman)

መኪና auto, car, machine

በመኪና፡ ጻፈ type (v.)

የመኪና፡ መሪ steering wheel

የጭነት፡ መኪና truck, lorry

የጽሕፈት፡ መኪና typewriter

መካን place

መካነ፡ መቃብር graveyard, cemetery

መኰንን governor, noble person of high rank, officer (in the army), dignitary (see ኰነነ)

መኳንንት nobility, noble, nobleman, aristocracy, gentry

እጩ፡ መኰንን cadet

መካኒክ mechanic

ምክንያት cause, reason (cause), pretext, justification, ground (reason), motive

በ···ምክንያት on account of, because of, due to, owing to

በምን፡ ምክንያት on what account?

(negative verb)

በምንም፡ ምክንያት፣ in no case, on no account

[See *መካኘ)

* መካኘ, አመካኘ use as an excuse or pretext (see ምክንያት)

ተመካኘ be brought as an excuse

መካከል center, middle (see መሀከል, መኻከል, አከል)

በ···መካከል between, among

እ···መካከል between, in the middle of, in the center of, among

እስከ---መካከል up to the middle of, up to the center of

በመካከሉ in the interim

መካከለኛ average, middle, medial, mean (halfway between two extremes), medium (adj.), mild (climate), moderate (political views)

መካከለኛ፡ ምሥራቅ Middle East

መካከለኛ፡ ዘመን Middle Ages

መመኪያ reliance (dependence); see *መካ

መኳኳያ toilet articles, cosmetic (see ኳለ)

መከዳ couch, pillow (for a chair)

መክደኛ lid, cover (see ከደነ)

መክፈቻ key (see ከፈተ)

መኻከል center, middle (see መካከል)

መወልወያ mop (see ወለወለ)

መወርወሪያ latch, shuttle (n.); see ወረወረ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መውቂያ flail (see ወቃ)

መዋጮ contribution (in money), fund (see ወጣ)

መውጫ exit (n.), way out, issue (see ወጣ)

ማውጫ index (of a book), directory (see ወጣ)

የመጽሐፍ፡ማውጫ table of contents

ሙዝ banana

ሚዜ bestman, companion of the groom

ሙዝልግልግ ~~shiny~~ slimy

መዝሙር canticle, hymn (see ዘመረ)

የመዝሙር፡ጓድ choir, chorus

የሕዝብ፡መዝሙር national anthem

ደቀ፡መዝሙር disciple

ማዞሪያ telephone operator (see ዞረ)

ሙዚቃ music

የሙዚቃ musical

የሙዚቃ፡ሸክላ record (of music, songs)

የሙዚቃ፡ክበብ glee club

የሙዚቃ፡ጓድ orchestra, band (musicians)

ሙዚቀኛ musician

መዘነ (B) weigh, balance, measure (the importance of a thing), estimate, calculate

ተመዘነ weigh oneself

ተመዛዘነ balance one another

አመዛዘነ evaluate, appraise (estimate the quality), take into account, consider both sides of a question, weigh two things to compare the weight

ሚዛን scales, balance, weigh, seesaw, equilibrium

ሚዛን፡ተጫወተ seesaw (v.)

መመዘኛ weight (object used to balance a scale), criterion

ተመዛዛኝ symmetrical, equivalent

ተመዛዛኝነት ratio

አመዛዛኝ judicial (mind), judicious (person)

ሚዛን, see መዘነ

መዘውር pulley (see ዞረ)

መዘዘ draw the sword from the sheath or plant from the ground

ተመዘዘ grow tall

መዘገበ register (vt.), keep a record, have on file, enroll (vt.), note down, catalog

ተመዘገበ register (vi.), be registered, be listed, enroll (vi.), sign up

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አስመዘገበ	declare (make a statement)
+መዝገብ	roster, ledger, record, register
መመዝገቢያ	registration
መዝገብ	roster, ledger, record, register (see መዝገብ)
መዝገብ፡ቤት፣ቤተ፡መዝገብ	archives, record office
መዝገበ፡ቃላት	vocabulary, dictionary
የሒሳብ፡መዝገብ	accounts
መዝጊያ	door (see ዘጋ)
ማዘጋጃ, in ማዘጋጃ፡ቤት	municipality (see *ዘጋጀ, ቤት)
የማዘጋጃ፡ቤት፡ሹም	mayor
ማዝን, in የዓይን፡ማዝን፡ሕመም	conjunctivitis
መዥገር	cattle ~~truck~~ tick
ሙያ፣ሞያ	skill, craft (skill), task, profession, career, professional duties, occupation
ባለሙያ	skillful, handy, expert, handyman
የሙያ	professional (ethics)
የሙያ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት	vocational school
ምንዳ	day's pay (see ቀለ)
ምንደኛ	day-laborer
ማይል	mile
ሚያዝያ	April
መያዣ	bolt, clasp, frame (of glasses), mortgage, security, deposit (pledge), pawn, hostage (see ያዘ)
ሚዶ	comb
ማዕድ	table prepared with bread to eat (see also ማእድ)
ማዕድ፡ቤት	kitchen
ማዶ	the other side, the beyond
በ---ማዶ	across, on the far side of
ባሕር፡ማዶ	overseas
እዚያ፡ማዶ	yonder, over there
ወዲያ፡ማዶ	beyond (adv.)
ሜዳ	plain (n.), field, court (of tennis), course (of golf)
ሜዳ፡ወጣ	defecate
ጃን፡ሜዳ	race course at Addis Ababa
የሜዳ	wild (horse)
የሜዳ፡አህያ	zebra
የሜዳ፡ፍየል	antelope
የጦር፡ሜዳ	battlefield
ሜዳማ	flat (country)
ሞድ	mode, fashion, style (of clothing)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መድኃኔ Savior (see ዳነ)

መድኃኔ፡ዓለም savior of the world

መድኃኒት remedy, cure, medicine, medicament, drug, redeemer (Jesus); see ዳነ

መድኃኒት፡ቀማሚ druggist, pharmacist (see ቀመመ)

መድኃኒት፡ቤት pharmacy, drugstore

የሚ ያስተኛ፡መድኃኒት anesthetic (see ተኛ)

መድኃኒተኛ healer

ሞዴል model, design

ሜዳማ flat (country); see ሜዳ

መደመደ level, make level, flatten

ምድር earth, land, region

ምድር፡ቤት basement, cellar, ground floor

ምድረ፡በዳ desert (n.)

ምድረ፡ግቢ compound (of school)

የምድር፡ዋልታ pole

የምድር፡ጦር land force

ምድራዊ terrestrial, earthy

መድረክ stage, platform, tribune, rostrum, podium, pier

ማደሪያ habitation, lodging (see አደረ)

መደርደሪያ shelf (see ደረደረ)

መዶሻ hammer (n.)

ሚዳቋ kind of antelope

መደበ (B) assign, set aside, reserve (set apart), designate, allocate, appropriate (allot), detach (send away on special duty), classify (students), rank (arrange in a row), group, detail (set apart), consign (see መደብኛ, ምድብ)

መደብ stand (on the market), bench made of earth, post (station), person (in grammar); see መደበ

ምድብ, in ምድብ፡ተውላጠ፡ስም personal pronoun (see መደበ)

መደበኛ fixed, ordinal

መዳብ copper

መደብር store, sellers' booth, bazaar

የመጽሐፍ፡መደብር book store

ማድቤት kitchen (see ማድ)

ማደያ, in ቤንዚን፡ማደያ gasoline station (see ዐደለ)

ሜዳይ medal

መደዳ row, city block

ምድጃ furnace, stove, hearth, oven, fireplace (see ነደደ)

መዳፍ palm (of hand), paw

መድፍ cannon, gun (cannon)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መድፈኛ	gunner
መጅ	nether millstone
መጅ	corn (on toe), callus
መጅ፡አበቀለ	be callous (hard)
መጀመሪያ	start, beginning, first (see ጀመረ)
መጀመሪያ፡ነገር	first of all
በመጀመሪያ	originally
የመጀመሪያ	front (adj.), original (idea, inhabitant)
ማጅራት	nape of neck
ማገ	drink in sips, sip
ማግ	weft, woof
መገለ	suppurate, discharge pus
መግል	pus
ማጉሊያ, in የድምፅ፡ማጉሊያ	loudspeaker (see ጎላ)
መግለጫ	explanation, statement, declaration, information, report, account, demonstration (explanation), manifestation (see ገለጠ)
ማገር	wall of poles fastened in the ground
መጋረጃ	curtain (see ጋረደ)
* ሞገሰ, አሞገሰ	(B) glorify, pay a compliment, sing someone's praise, laud
ሙገሳ	praise, glorification
ሞገስ	aspect (countenance), majesty
ሞገስ፡ያለው-	solemn (festival)
ማግሥት	tomorrow, the next day
በማግሥቱ	the following morning, the next day, on the morrow
መገበ	(B) nourish, feed (v.)
መጋቢ	steward, administrator, quartermaster
+ምግብ	food, aliment, nourishment, comestible, sustenance, meal
አመጋገብ	alimentation
ምግብ	food, aliment, nourishment, comestible, sustenance, meal (see መገበ)
ምግብ፡ሻጭ	grocer (see ሸጠ)
ምግብ፡ቤት	restaurant, dining room
ምግብ፡ነጋዴ	grocer
የምግብ፡መምሪያ	recipe (see መራ)
የምግብ፡መደብር	grocery store
የምግብ፡ዝርዝር	menu, bill of fare
ዋና፡ምግብ	staple
ምግባር	practice, act (see ገበረ)
መጋቢት	March

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መግቢያ entrance, admission, gateway, introduction, prelude, preamble (see ገባ)

የመግቢያ introductory

ሙግት lawsuit, legal case, litigation (see ሞገተ)

ሞገተ (B) quarrel, litigate, bring a person to court

ተሟገተ litigate, argue (in court), plead in a court case

ተሟጋች litigant

ሙግት lawsuit, litigation, legal cause

ማግኔት magnet

መገዘ (B) saw (v.)

መጋዝ saw (n.)

በመጋዝ፡ቈረጠ saw (v.)

ሞግዚት nurse (who takes care of children), nursemaid, tutor, guardian (appointed by law to take care of a child), ward

መጋዘን warehouse, storeroom, storage

ማገዶ firewood, fuel

ማጉያ, in የማጉያ፡መነጽር microscope (see ጐላ)

ድምፅ፡ማጉያ loudspeaker

ሞገድ wave, tide

ሞገደኛ revolutionary (leader)

ማገጃ embargo (see አገደ)

የማገጃ፡ድምፅ veto

መጋገሪያ, in የዳቦ፡መጋገሪያ oven (see ጋገረ)

ማገጠ be badly raised, be idle, be lax, play around

መጋሬያ shoulder blade

መጣ come

አመጣ bring, bring about

አስመጣ import

መጪ future

መምጣት advent

ምጽአት Advent of Christ

የመጣው፡ይምጣ come what may!

የሚመጣ next (week, month)

ማጥ mire

ማጥ፡የበዛበት miry

ምጥ labor pains, birth pangs, childbirth

መጠለያ shelter, shed (see * ጠለለ)

ማጥለያ strainer made of woven grass, filter, funnel (see ጠለለ

መጣምር conjunction (see * ጠመረ and መስተፃምር)

መጠመጠ suck (milk); see also መጠጠ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሚጥሚጣ kind of strong pepper

ሞጥሟጣ skunk

ሞጠሞጠ end in a point

አሞጠሞጠ round (the lips)

ማጠራቀሚያ reservoir (see *ጠራቀመ)

የውሃ፡ማጠራቀሚያ cistern, water reservoir

የፖስታ፡ማጠራቀሚያ letter box

መጥረቢያ hatchet, ax, adze (see ጠረበ)

ማጣሪያ filter (n.); see ጠራ

መጥረጊያ broom, sweeper (see ጠረገ)

* መጠቀ, አመጠቀ propel (a rocket)

መጠቅለያ wrapper (see ጠቀለለ)

መጠቅለያ፡ወረቀት wrapping paper

መጥበሻ roasting pan, frying pan, toaster (see ጠበሰ)

መጠነ (B) give according to measure, apportion

መጣጠነ test one's strength

ተመጣጠነ be suited (appropriate), be proportionate, be in keeping with, bear relation to

+መጠን amount (n.), measure, size, proportions (size), extent, dosage, range

ምጣኔ meter (in a poem)

የሀብት፡ምጣኔ economics

መጠነኛ medium-sized, proportionate, modest (income, drinker), reasonable (amount), rudimentary (knowledge)

ተመጣጣኝ *equivalent*, equal, commensurate

[See also ምጣን]

መጠን amount (n.), measure, size, proportion (size), extent, dosage, range (see መጠነ)

አካለ፡መጠን manhood

በ···መጠን according to (in proportion to)

በመጠኑ in some measure, within limit, with moderation, to a certain degree, fairly

ከመጠን፡በላይ to excess, too much, unusually, beyond measure

* ማጠነ, ተማጠነ invoke protection, enter a plea of asylum, commit oneself to one's care, propitiate (see also *ማጸነ and የሙጥኝ)

ምጥን, in አጭር፡ምጥን፡ያለ concise, succinct, compact (report); see መጠነ, አጠረ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ምጣድ griddle, disc (of iron or clay) on which bread is made (see ጣደ)

መጠጠ absorb (suck up), suck up, imbibe (see also መጠመጠ)

አመጠጠ sop up (water), blot up

ማምጠጫ blotter

መጠጥ drink (n.), beverage, strong drink (see ጠጣ)

መጠጥ:ቤት tavern, saloon

ለስላሳ:መጠጥ soft drinks

ሞጨጨ scrape, scratch with the nails or claws

መጥፎ bad, evil, wicked, foul (weather), repugnant (odor), miserable (meal), harsh (climate); see ጠፋ

ማጠፊያ hinge (of door); see ዐጠፈ

ሙጫ glue (n.), resin

ሞጫጨረ(B) scratch

ተሞጫጨረ be marred

ሞጭጫሪ mark (scratch)

መጨረሻ end (n.), conclusion, finish (n.); see ጨረሰ

በመጨረሻ at last, lastly, eventually, finally

እስከ:መጨረሻው for good

የመጨረሻ terminal (adj.), last (adj.), latest, late, ultimate, final

መጫኛ strap of leather used in fastening a load, thong (see ጫነ)

መጫወቻ toy, plaything (see *ጫወተ)

ማጭድ scythe (see ዐጨደ)

ሙጭጭ:ያለ importunate

መጽሔት journal, magazine, periodical (journal)

ሳምንታዊ:መጽሔት weekly (newspaper)

ዓመታዊ:መጽሔት annual (n.)

መጽሐፍ (pl. መጻሕፍት) book, tome (see ጻፈ)

መጽሐፍ:ቅዱስ Scripture, Bible

ቤተ:መጻሕፍት library

ምጸት irony

የምጸት ironical

ምጸታዊ:ጉንጉ satire

*ማጽና, see *ሠማጠና

ማጽናኛ consolation, comfort, sympathy (see ጸና)

ምጽአት Advent of Christ (see መጣ)

መጸው season after the summer rains

መጸወተ give alms

ምጽዋት charity, alms

መፋቂያ stick of a special tree serving to brush the teeth (see ፋቀ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

መፍትሔ solution, remedy (solution);

~~መፍቻ~~ see ፈታ

መፍቻ key (see ፈታ)

ጠመንጃ፡መፍቻ screwdriver

ረ

ርኅሩኅ kindhearted, tenderhearted, soft-hearted, compassionate, clement, sympathetic (see ራራ)

ርኅራኄ pity, leniency, clemency, goodness, quarter (mercy)

ያለ፡ርኅራኄ mercilessly

ረሃብ hunger, famine, starvation (see ራበ)

ረሃብተኛ starving

*ራመሰ, ተራመሰ snarl, vi. (of traffic)

ትርምስ disarray, fuss

[See also *ረመሰመሰ]

*ረመሰመሰ, ተርመሰመሰ squirm (of a worm); see *ራመሰ

ትርምስምስ chaos, disorder, confusion

ሮማን pomegranate

*ራመደ, ተራመደ tread, walk, take steps, take measured steps, stride

አራመደ adapt

ተራማጅ radical, adj. (in political beliefs), progressive (in politics)

አረማመድ gait, walk (gait)

+*እርምጃ step, pace, stride, action (step), progress, move (step), measure (step)

ረመጥ hot ash

ራራ be merciful, feel for, (one's) heart ache, (see also ርኅሩኅ)

አራራ soften (the heart)

ረሳ forget, be oblivious

ተረሳ pass into obscurity, fall into oblivion

ተረሳ (ው) slip one's mind

ራሰ be wet, be damp, be moist, be soggy

አራሰ drench, dampen, soak, vi. (of rain soaking the ground)

ራስ head (n.), top, summit, Ras (Ethiopian title), ear of corn (see also ርእስ)

ራሱ he himself, by himself, in person, he personally, oneself

የራስ his own

ራስ፡ምታት headache (see መታ)

ራስጌ the head part (especially of a bed)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ራስ፡ዞረ be dizzy

ራሱን፡ሳተ faint, lose consciousness

ራሱን፡ቻለ be independent, come into his own, be self-supporting

ራሱን፡ችሎ፡ኖረ be on one's own

ራሱን፡ዐወቀ recover consciousness

ራሱን፡ገታ control oneself

የራስ፡ቅል skull

የራስ፡ወርቅ diadem

ሬሳ cadaver, corpse, carcass, body (corpse), funeral procession

የሬሳ፡ሣጥን casket, coffin

ርስት estate (landed property), property, inheritance, land, domain (land owned by a person); see ወረሰ

ክመርስት deed (legal document); see ከም

ባለ፡ርስት landowner

ሩሲያ Russia

ረሽ shotgun

ረሸነ (B) gun down

ራሽን ration

ሩቅ, see ራቀ

ራቀ be far, be farthest, be distant, deviate

አራቀ remove, make far, make remote

ተራራቀ be apart

ራቅ፡ብሎ stay away

ራቅ፡ያለ outlying

ሩቅ far, remote, far off, distant, afar, far away

ርቀት distance, remoteness

መራራቅ lag (distance)

ረቀቀ be fine, be thin, be subtle

አረቀቀ draft (a bill)

የተረቀቀ intricate (design)

[See also ረቂቅ]

ረቂቅ fine, subtle, abstract,* elaborate, minute (adj.), draft (of bill); see ረቀቀ

ረቂቅ፡ሕዋሳት germs

ረቂቅ፡ነፍሳት microbe

የሕግ፡ረቂቅ bill (in law)

ረቂቅነት exactitude, abstraction (abstract idea)

*~~ራቆተ be naked~~ ተራቆተ be naked, 'be barren'

አራቆተ denude, despoil

ራቁት+(suffix pronouns) naked, nude, bare (naked)

ራቁቱን፡ነው he is naked

ዕርቃን nakedness

ርቀት, see ራቀ

ረቡ Wednesday (see also ሮብ, ረቡዕ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ረባ be profitable, be advantageous, be useful; breed, vi. (cattle)

አረባ breed (cattle), raise (cattle), rear (horses), decline (in grammar), conjugate, inflect (in grammar)

ተራባ breed, vi. (rabbits), multiply (rabbits), reproduce, vi. (multiply)

ርቢ fecund, giving bifth several times a year

አረባብ inflection (in grammar), conjugation

እርባታ declension, conjugation; husbandry (animal)

መራባት fertility (of rabbits)

እይረባም idiotic

የሚረባ worthwhile

የማይረባ senseless, worthless, useless, foolish (thing), idle (rumor), poor (excuse), crazy (idea), a no-good (man)

ሩብ quarter, fourth part

ራበ(ው) be hungry, starve

ተራበ starve (vi.), go hungry

የተራበ starving, hungry, famished

እንጀራ፡ ራበኝ I am hungry for bread

ራብ hunger

ረኃብ hunger

ሮብ Wednesday (see also ረቡ, ረቡዕ)

ረበረበ spray, sprinkle lightly

ርብራብ lattice, joist (see also እርብራብ)

ረበሸ (B) ~~trouble,~~ disturb, make troubl

ተራበሸ brawl

ረብሻ riot, brawl, disorder (riot), uprising, upheaval

ረብሸኛ rioter, riotous (conduct

የተራበሸ riotous (crowd)

ሪቬት rivet

*ረበተበተ, ተርበተበተ be filled with trepidation

ሪባን ribbon

ረቡዕ Wednesday (see also ረቡ, ሮብ)

*ረበደበደ, ተርበደበደ be tremulous, get nervous

ረታ win (in the court)

ተረታ lose the case, lose a lawsuit, yield (give in)

ራት supper, dinner (see also እራት)

ርቱዕ, in አንደበት፡ ርቱዕ eloquent ~~(see~~ ~~)~~

ርቱዕ፡ ተሳቢ direct object

ኢርቱዕ፡ ተሳቢ indirect object

ርችት fireworks, ammunition

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሬንጅ asphalt, tar (for the road)

ርእስ heading (see also ራስ and አርእስት)

ርእሰ፡ምድር cape (point of land)

ርእሰ፡አንቀጽ leading article, editorial

ራእይ revelation (see also ተርእዮት, አርአያ)

ረካ be satisfied (of needs), be sated from drinking, be complacent

አረካ satiate with drink, quench (thirst), supply (the demand), satisfy, gratify (satisfy)

የማይረካ insatiable

ሪኮማንዴ registered letter

ረከሰ be impure, be contaminated, be cheap (price)

አረከሰ desecrate, profane, contaminat~~ion~~, defile, debase (gold)

ርኩስ unclean, impure (see also እርኩስ)

[See also ርካሽ]

ርካሽ cheap, inexpensive (see ረከሰ)

* ረከበ, ተረከበ take over (a business), take possession, be turned over (weapons)

አረከበ give consignment, give delivery

አስረከበ deliver (merchandise), turn over (weapons), surrender (arms), hand in

ራኬት racket

* ረከፈከፈ, አርከፈከፈ sprinkle (water

ተርከፈከፈ be sprayed, be sprinkled

ውሃ፡አርከፈከፈ dampen

~~[illegible] rampage (see ——)~~

* ረወጠ, see ሮጠ

ሩዝ rice

ሪዝ beard, mustache, whiskers

ረዘመ become long, lengthen (vi.), extend (vi.)

አረዘመ lengthen, extend (a visa)

አስረዘመ elongate, heighten

አራዘመ prolong

ርዝመት length, height (of building)

ረዥም high, tall, long, lengthy

ረጅም high, tall, long, lengthy

ርዝራዥ trace of dwelling, survival

ረዣዥም high, tall, long, lengthy (see ረዘመ)

ረዳ aid, help, help out, be helpful, lend a hand, assist, be cooperative, be of service accomodate (help)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተረዳ	be helped, get help
ረዳት	helper, assistant, aid (assistant), adjutant, orderly
እርዳታ	help (n.), aid, assistance
*ረዳ, ረዳ(ው)	realize (be aware)
ተረዳ(ው)	understand, acquaint oneself (with facts), inform oneself of, sense, apprehend (perceive), remark (notice), judge (conclude), take cognizance, conceive, have a grip on, deduce, realize (be aware), be informed of the death of a near relative
አረዳ	break the news of one's death
አስረዳ	describe, enlighten, explain, put across, define (make clear), inform, demonstrate, convince, persuade
መረጃ	evidence, proof, information, intelligence (secret information), fact
ማስረጃ	evidence, proof, explanation, demonstration, instance
መርዶ	announcement of death
ራደ	tremble with fright, shake
ረድፍ	column (of figures), row (of seats)
ረጅም	high, tall, long, lengthy (see ረዘመ)
ሬጅመንት	regiment
ረጋ	coagulate, congeal, clot (of blood), freeze, vi. (of water), solidify, vi. (of butter)
አረጋጋ	calm (vt.), soothe (a frightened child), compose one's thoughts
ረጋ፡አለ	compose oneself, calm down, vi. (of an angry man), be impassive
ረጋ፡ያለ	sober (opinion), sedate (child), mellow (softened, person)
የረጋ	calm, adj. (voice, sea), still (water, air), frozen, stolid (face)
እርጎ	curdled milk, yogurt, coagulated milk
እርጋታ	calm (n.), composure
በርጋታ	calmly, gently, leisurely
ረገመ	rue, curse
ተረገመ	swear (curse)
ርጉም	cursed
እርግማን	malediction, curse, imprecation
የተረገመ	accursed
ረግረግ	marsh, marshland, marshy, swamp

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የረግረግ swampy

*ረገረገ, የሚንረገረግ shaky (bridge)

ረገበ sag (of bed)

*ረገበ, አራገበ fan

ማራገቢያ fan (n.)

[See also *ረገበገበ]

ርግብ turtle, dove, pigeon (see also እርግብ)

*ረገበገበ, ተርገበገበ thrill (voice), tremble (voice), be tremulous, vibrate (of a guitar string), quaver, twitch (of eyelids), flutter (of eyelids); see also *ረገበ

አርገበገበ wave (a handkerchief, the hand), blink (the eye), flap

ማርገብገቢያ fan (n.)

*ረገዘ, ተረገዘ be conceived

አረገዘ become pregnant, be with child

እርጉዝ pregnant

በማንኛውም፡ረገድ in every respect

ረገድ order, class

በዚህ፡ረገድ in this instance, in this manner

ረገጠ kick, trample, step on, tread on

ረጋገጠ trample, trample down

መርገጫ pedal

መረጋገጫ foothold, footing

እርግጫ kick (n.), recoil (of gun)

*ረገጠ, ተረጋገጠ be substantiated, be ascertained, be established

አረጋገጠ assure, make sure, ensure, reassure, make certain, prove, affirm, validate (a story), acknowledge, verify, certify, ascertain, circumstantiate, corroborate, warrant (guarantee)

ማረጋገጫ assurance, confirmation, verification, warrant (guarantee), acknowledgment

እርግጥ sure, certain, definite (sure)

በእርግጥ, በርግጥ surely, definitely, really, for certain

እርግጠኛ certain (sure), confident (sure)

የተረጋገጠ secured (future), evident

ረገፈ drop, vi. (fruit), fall (fruit, leaves), fall out (teeth)

አራገፈ discharge (cargo),

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

shake out (dusty rug), unpack (the horses), unload, unsaddle, unharness

ሮጠ run

ተሩወጠ rampage.

አሯሯጠ scurry, run about

ሩጫ running, race

ሯጭ runner

ረጠበ be wet, get wet, be damp, be moist

አረጠበ wet, vt. (hands), moisten

እርጥብ wet (adj.), damp, moist

ርጥበት, እርጥበት dampness, moisture

እርጥበት፡ያለው humid

እርጥበት፡የበዛበት humid (see በዛ)

ረጨ sprinkle; spray, spatter (with mud), spout

ተረጨ splash (vi.)

ውኃ፡ረጪ spray

ሩጫ race, running (see ሮጠ)

*ረፈረፈ, ተረፈረፈ be littered

ረፈተ (B) discharge (from the army)

ረፈደ be mid-morning, become late in the morning

አረፈደ spend the morning, do something late in the morning

አርፍዶ፡መጣ be late in the morning

ጊዜ፡ረፍዷል it is late

ረፋድ mid-morning

ሰ, ሠ

ሲ + (imperfect) while, when

ስ + (verb) because, since, as (reason)

ሳ + (negative imperfect) before (conj.), without, unless

-ስ what about?, as for

ስሕተት mistake, fault, error, blunder, slip (mistake); see ሳተ

ስሕተተኛ faulty, wrong (adj.)

ሳሕን plate, dish

ዝርግ፡ሳሕን plate

*ሰላ, አሰላ ~~cause to succeed;~~ figure (reckon), figure out, calculate (the costs); see also *ሰለሰለ

ሰካ prosper, succeed

አሳካ cause to succeed

ሣለ paint (a painting), draw (a picture), portray

ሠዓሊ painter, illustrator

ሥዕል painting, picture, drawing, portrait, illustration, plate (in a book)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሳለ cough (v.)
ሳል cough (n.)
ሳለ sharpen (a knife), grind (sharpen)
ስል sharp (edge), acute (angle)
ስለት fine edge, cutting edge, blade (of knife)
ስለታም sharp (edge)
መሳል whetstone
መሳያ whetstone, sharpener for knife
የሳለ acute (shrill)
*ሳለ, ተሳለ vow (make a vow to give)
ስለት vow (n.)
ስለ because of, regarding, on account of, concerning, about, with regard to, in consideration of, for the sake of, in behalf of
ስለ + (verb) because, since (because), as
ስለምን why? (see ምን)
ስለዚህ therefore (see -ዚህ)
ሶል sole (bottom of shoe)
ሶል፡አገባ sole (the shoes)
ሰለለ (B) spy, scout out
ስለላ espionage
ሰላይ spy, secret agent
ሰለለ be paralyzed
ሰላላ paralyzed, crippled
መሰለል paralysis
የሰለለ strained (voice)
ሰላም peace, safe (peaceful); see *ሳለመ
የሰላም pacific, amicable (friendly)
የሰላም፡ጓድ Peace Corps
ሰላማዊ secure (life), peaceful
ሰላማዊ፡ሰልፍ demonstration (parade)
*ሳለመ, ተሳለመ kiss the ground of the holy place, make a pilgrimage
ተሳላሚ pilgrim
መሳለም pilgrimage
[See also ሰላም]
ሰላምታ salutation, salute, greetings, regards, respects, compliment (greeting)
ሰላምታ፡ሰጠ greet, salute
ሠላሳ thirty (see ሦስት)
ሣልስ vowel of the 3rd order
ሣልሳዊ Third (in the title of a king)
ሥላሴ Trinity
ስልሳ sixty (see also ስድሳ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

*ሰለሰለ, አሰላሰለ deliberate (think over carefully), contemplate (see also *ሰላ)

ሰለቀ (B) grind (grain) a second time

*ሳለቀ, ተሳለቀ laugh at, ridicule

መሳለቂያ laughing stock

ሰለበ emasculate, castrate (a person)

ሰሊገገት cream which forms on stagnant milk

ሰሊት fine edge, cutting edge, blade of knife (see ሳለ)

ሰለት vow (v.); see *ሳለ

ስልት mode, manner, way, liturgical chant

የጦር፡ስልት stratagem, strategy

ሰለቸ be tedious, be tiresome

ሰለቸ(ው) be tired of, feel disgust, be bored to death

ተሰለቸ be dull (boring)

አሰለቸ bore (vt.), weary, disgust excite disgust

አሰልቺ wearisome

መሰልቸት boredom

የሚያሰለች irksome

ስልቻ small leather bottle

ሰሌን mat made of palm leaves

ሳሎን living room

ስልክ telephone, phone

ስልከኛ telephone operator

የስልክ፡ማዞሪያ telephone exchange

ሰልከክ፡አለ be svelte, be delicate (features)

ሰልካካ clean-cut (features)

ሰላይ spy, secret agent (see ሰለለ)

ሰሌዳ tablet, chart, sign (inscribed board)

ማስታወቂያ፡ሰሌዳ bulletin board

ጥቁር፡ሰሌዳ blackboard

ሰላጣ salad

ሰላጤ channel

የባሕር፡ሰላጤ bay, gulf

ሠለጠነ be proficient in, be skillful, have authority

ተሠለጠነ be trained, be civilized

አሠለጠነ train (make skillful by teaching), civilize

+ሥልጣን authority (power), power, capacity (authority), jurisdiction, prerogative

ሥልጣኔ civilization

አሠልጣኝ trainer, coach (of a team)

የሠለጠነ civilized, trained

በእጅ፡ሥራ፡የሠለጠነ skilled (laborer)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሥልጣን power, authority (power), capacity (authority), jurisdiction, prerogative (see ሠለጠነ)

ሥልጣን፡ሰጠ authorize

ባለ፡ሥልጣን dignitary, official (n.) ~~authorities,~~ executive (n.)

ባለ፡ሥልጣኖች authorities

ባለሙሉ፡ሥልጣን plenipotentiary

*ሰለፈ, ተሰለፈ (B) fall in line, form a line, parade, align (vi.), align oneself, be placed in battle formation

አሰለፈ line up, align (vt.)

ሰልፍ parade, demonstration, order of battle, review, procession, line (row of persons), queue

ሰላማዊ፡ሰልፍ፡አደረገ demonstrate (show feelings by a parade)

ሰማ hear, listen, take heed

ተሰማ be heard, be listened to

ተሰማ(ው) sense (v.), appreciate (be sensitive of), feel

አሰማ voice (v.), utter (a cry)

ተስማማ get along, correspond, consent, harmonize, go well together, be consistent with, be consonant with, conform, concur, be suited, coincide, adapt oneself, be in accord, agree, go together, see eye to eye

አስማማ accomodate, reconcile, harmonize (vt.), conform (vt.)

⁺ስሜት feeling, emotion, excitement, impulse (emotion), interest, passion, sensation, sense (sensative), sentiment

ስሞታ complaint

ስምምነት harmony, agreement, accord, conciliation, concord

ተስማሚ agreeable (suitable to), compatable, propitious, congruous, fit (time), right (appropriate), acceptable (fitting)

ተስማሚነት amenity

ተሰሚነት influence

መስማማት agreement (correspondence), settlement (agreement), conformity

የሚስማማ favorable

አይስማማም be incongruous

አልተስማማም disagree (not agree; also of food)

አለመስማማት disagreement,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

discord, dissimilarity

የመስሚያ acoustic

የሰሚ፡ሰሚ hearsay (adj.), at second hand

ለይስሙላ only for show, pose

ሰም wax, beeswax

ሰምና፡ወርቅ play on words, hand and glove

ሳመ kiss (v.), give a kiss

ቤተ፡ክርስቲያን፡ሳመ go to church

ስም name, noun, reputation

ስሙ፡ማን፡ነው? what's his name?

ስም፡ጠራ call the roll

ስመ፡ርስት፤ ስመርስት deed (legal document)

ስመ፡ጥሩ፤ ስመ፡ጥር famous, reputable, celebrity

ለስሙ፡ያህል skimpy (meal)

የወል፡ስም common noun, general term

[See also አስማት]

ስምምነት harmony, agreement, accord, conciliation, concord (see ሰማ)

ሠመረ go well with, be successful, be pleasing

አሠመረ arrange well, prepare well

* ሠመረ, አሠመረ rule (paper), line (v.), draw (a line)

መሥመር line, busline, circuit (of telephone), stripe

ማሥመሪያ ruler (for drawing lines)

* ሰማራ, ተሰማራ pasture, graze (vi.), browse

አሰማራ graze (vt.), lead to pasture

ከብት፡ማሰማሪያ cattle range

ስመርስት deed (legal document); see ስም, ርስት

ሶመሶመ trot (vi.)

ሶምሶም trot (n.)

ሳምባ lung (see also ሳንባ)

የሳምባ pulmonary

የሳምባ፡ምች pneumonia

የሳምባ፡በሽታ pleurisy

~~ሰሞታ complaint (see ሰማ~~)

ስሜት feeling, emotion, excitement, impulse (emotion), interest, passion, sensation, sense (sensation), sentiment (see ሰማ)

ስሜት፡የሚነካ emotional (see ነካ)

ሰሞታ complaint (see ሰማ)

ሰሜን north

የሰሜን፡ዋልታ North Pole

ሰሜናዊ northern

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

* ሰሞን, በዚህ፡ሰሞን during this week (see ሳምንት)

ሰሞኑን one of these days, lately, recently

ሳሙና soap

የሳሙና፡አረፋ lather

ኪሎ፡ሳሙና bar of soap

የጥርስ፡ሳሙና toothpaste

ሰሙኒ quarter (of a dollar)

ሳምንት week (see ስምንት)

ሳምንታዊ weekly (adj.)

ሲሚንቶ cement, mortar, concrete

ስምንት eight (see also ሳምንት, ሰማንያ)

ስምንት፡ሰዓት two o'clock

ስምንተኛ eighth

ሰማንያ eighty (see ስምንት)

ሰማዕት martyr

ሰማዕትነት martyrdom

ሴማዊ Semite

ሰማይ sky, heavens, firmament

ሰማይ፡ወጣ be sky-high (prices)

መንግሥተ፡ሰማይ kingdom of heaven

የሰማይ heavenly, celestial

ሰማያዊ celestial, blue

ሰመጠ sink, go down (see also ሰጠመ)

ሠራ make, work, do, build, weave, function, implement, manufacture, operate, take effect, act upon, be employed

አሠራ work, vt. (the employees)

+ሥራ work, job, occupation, function, task, action, employment, position (job), business, vocation

+ሠራተኛ worker, workman, working man, employee

አሠሪ employer

አሠራር construction, workmanship

መሣሪያ tool, instrument, implement, mechanism, equipment, arms

መሥሪያ፡ቤት office

ሰው፡ሠራሽ man-made, artificial

ሱሪ pants, trousers, drawers

ጠባብ፡ሱሪ breeches

ሣር grass, straw

ሣር፡ቅጠል vegetation

የሣር፡ክዳን፡ጣሪያ thatched roof

* ሴረ, አሴረ intrigue, conspire, plot

ሴራ intrigue (n.), conspiracy, plot

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሴረኛ plotter, conspirator

ሥራ work, job, occupation, function, task, action, employment, position* (job), business, vocation (see ሠራ)

ሥራ፡ያዘ be busy

ሥራ፡ፈታ be idle, be out of work

ሥራ፡ፈት idle, unemployed

የሥራ፡ጓደኛ colleague

የሥራና፡የመገናኛ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Communication and Public Works

በሥራ፡ላይ፡ዋለ be in operation

የቤት፡ሥራ housework, homework

የእጅ፡ሥራ ፤ የጅ፡ሥራ handicraft

ሥር root, bottom, under, beneath; vein, artery, nerve; tendon

በ---ሥር ፤ ከ---ሥር ፤ ከ--ሥር under, beneath, below; at the bottom of, at the foot of

ከሥር below

ሥር፡ሰደደ root (vi.)

ሥር፡የሰደደ entrenched, chronic

ሥረ፡ነገር subject (substance), bottom (of a thing)

ቀይ፡ሥር radish (lit. 'red root')

የደም፡ሥር vein, artery

ሥረኛ bottom (adj.)

+ሥርቻ corner

ከሥር፡ሥር from [illegible]

ሰረረ mount a horse, mount, climb; cover (stallion, bull)

ሰራራ ፣ አንሰራራ experience a revival, recoup, recover (of a country)

ማንሰራራት revival, rebirth

ሰረሰረ bore (a hole), pierce, undermine (a wall)

ሰርሳሪ sapper

መሰርሰሪያ drill, n. (tool)

ሠረቀ rise, appear (star)

ምሥራቅ Orient

ምሥራቃዊ Oriental

ሰረቀ steal, rob

ሰርቆ፡አየ take a peep

ስርቆት theft, robbery

በስርቆት secretly

ሰርቅታ hiccups

ሰርቅታ፡ያዘ(ው) have the hiccups

ሱረት snuff

ሠራተኛ workman, worker, working man, employee (see ሠራ)

የመንግሥት፡ሠራተኛ public servant

ሥርቻ corner (see ሥር)

በየሥርቻው high and low

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሥርዓት procedure, formality, ordinance, principle, manner, order, statute, system

ሥርዓት፡ያለው methodical

ሥርዓተ፡ትምህርት curriculum, syllabus

ሥርዓተ፡ነጥብ punctuation

ሥርዓትን፡የጠበቀ orderly (class)

ሥነ፡ሥርዓት ceremony, procedure, rite, ritual

የጸሎት፡ሥነ፡ሥርዓት religious services

ሰርከስ circus

ሥርወ, in ሥርወ፡መንግሥት dynasty

ሥርወ፡ቃላት derivation of words

ሰራዊት army, military (n.)

የጦር፡ሰራዊት army

የፊደል፡ሰራዊት literacy campaign

ሰረዘ (B) cross out, delete, rub out, strike out, cancel (a stamp), revoke (a concession)

ሰረዝ punctuation mark

*ሰረየ, ተሰረየ be expiated, be pardoned, be forgiven

ስርየት expiation

ሰረገ, ሰርጎ፡ገባ infiltrate

ሰርጎ፡ገብ infiltrator

ሰርግ nuptials, wedding

ሰርገኛ the person who accompanies the bridegroom to the bride's house

ሰረገላ carriage, wagon, coach, chariot

*ሰረጐደ, ተሰረጐደ be dented

ሰርጓጅ፡መርከብ submarine

*ሰራጨ, ተሰራጨ diffuse (vi.) leak out (of secret), circulate (of news) ?

አሰራጨ circulate (news), disseminate, emit (of sun emitting light, propogate (news)

ሱስ addiction (for coffee, smoking, etc.)

ሱሰኛ addict

የአልኮል፡ሱሰኛ alcoholic

ሢሶ a third (see ሦስት)

ሳሳ be thin, be sparse, be threadbare (coat)

አሳሳ thin out (plants)

ስስ thin, fine (cloth), sheer (silk)

ሣሣ become greedy, be insatiable

ሥሥት greed, cupidity

ሥሥታም greedy

ሥሥታምነት parsimony

ሦስት three (see ሠለሰ, ሢሶ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሦስት፡ሰዓት	nine o'clock
ሦስቴ	thrice
ሦስተኛ	third, thirdly
ሦስትዮ	one third
ሶሲዮሎጂ	sociology
ሶሺያሊዝም	socialism
ሱቅ	store, shop
ባለሱቅ	shopkeeper
ሱቅ፡በደረቴ	peddlar
ሣቀ	laugh
አሣቀ	amuse (cause to laugh), evoke a laugh
ሣቅ፡አለ	smile, chuckle
ሣቅ፡ሣቅ፡አለ	gurgle (of a baby)
ሣቅ	laughter
ሣቂታ	jocund
አሥቂኝ	laughable, humorous, funny, comic
አሥቂኝ፡ተዋናይ	clown
የሚያሥቅ	ridiculous
ስቅ፡አለ	have the hiccups
ሰቀለ	hang (vt.), hang out, suspend, hoist (a flag), crucify
ተሰቀለ	fly, vi. (of flag)
+ስቅለት	hanging, Crucifixion
+መስቀል	cross (n.)
መስቀያ	hanger, hook (of telephone receiver)
ሰቀላ	large, rectangular, oblong house
ስቅለት	hanging, Crucifixion (see ሰቀለ)
የስቅለት፡ዐርብ	Good Friday
* ሰቀሰቀ ,ተንሰቀሰቀ	sob
* ሰቀቀ, አሰቀቀ	(B) shock (of behavior), appall, horrify
አሰቃቂ	frightful, disastrous, shocking, dreadful, awful, abominable, hideous (crime), execrable, outrageous (crime), cruel (war), miserable (life)
አሰቃቂነት	enormity (of crime)
ሣቂታ	jocund (see ሣቀ)
*ሠቃየ ,ተሠቃየ	be afflicted, be plagued, be in misery, be in torment, be in agony, show distress
አሠቃየ	torment (v.), torture, excruciate, persecute, martyrize
ሥቃይ	torture, torment, distress, affliction, suffering, horror, discomfort
ሰቀጠጠ	be ticklish (feet), give shivers
ሰባ	seventy (see ሰባት)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሰባ be fat

አሰባ fatten

ስብ grease, fat

ሰብ, in ቤተ:ሰብ family

የኅብረ:ሰብ social

ኅብረተ:ሰብ society (all the people)

[See also ሰብአዊ]

ሳበ drag, pull, lead (a horse), suck (air into the lungs), draw (pull), press (the trigger), attract, appeal (be attractive)

ተሳበ be dragged, creep (of vine), crawl, gravitate

ስበት gravitation, gravity

መሳቢያ drawer

†ተሳቢ object (in grammar)

ሰብል crop (n.), productivity (agricultural)

ሲቪል civil (service), civilian (n.)

ሰበረ break, burst (vt.), fracture

ተሰበረ be broken, break (vi.), crash (vi.)

ሰባበረ shatter, smash, wreck (a machine)

ሰባራ broken

ስባሪ chunk (of stone)

ስብራት fracture (~~vt.~~ n.)

ስብርባሪ chip (n.), broken piece, fragment

ሰበሰበ gather (vt.), assemble, collect, convent (vt.), concentrate (collect)

ተሰበሰበ meet (vi.), gather (vi.), convene (vi.), get together (vi.), congregate (vi.)

ስብሰባ session, assembly, meeting, gathering, conference, congress, convention (meeting), rally

ስብሰባ:ያዘ sit (of parliament)

ስብስብ collection

*ሰበቀ, አሳበቀ tell on, tattle on, inform, denounce

*ሰበበ, አሳበበ rationalize

ሰበብ pretext, pretense, cause, reason

ሰበበኛ sickly

ሰባት seven (see ሰባ, ሱባዔ, ሳብዕ)

ሰባት:ሰዓት one o'clock

ሰባተኛ seventh

ስበት gravity, gravitation (see ሳበ)

ሱባዔ kind of spiritual retreat (see ሰባት)

ሳብዕ seventh order of the

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Ethiopian vowels (see ሰባት)

ሰብአዊ human (rights), humane (see ሰብ)

ሰበከ preach, advocate

  ሰባኪ preacher

  ስብከት sermon

  መስበኪያ፡ሰገነት pulpit

ሲባጎ string, twine, cord

ሳተ be mistaken, make a mistake, miss (not find), miss the target, lose (the way)

  ተሳተ be wrong, be mistaken

  ተሳሳተ be mistaken, err, be wrong, be in the wrong, blunder

  አሳሳተ misguide, mislead, do wrong

  ራሱን፡ሳተ faint, lose consciousness

  አሳሳች deceptive

  የተሳሳተ mistaken, faulty, wrong, fallacious, false, erroneous

  [See also ስሕተት]

ሴት woman, female, lady

  ሴቶች womenfolk

  ሴቴ negative (electric charge)

  ሴት፡ልጅ daughter

  ሴታ፡ሴት effeminate

  የሴት effeminate, feminine (adj.)

  ሴትኛ፡አዳሪ፤ሴተኛ፡አዳሪ prostitute, whore

* ሰተፈ, ተሳተፈ participate, take part in

  ሱታፌ participation

ሰኔ June

ሲኒ cup, porcelain cup

* ሳነ, ተሳነ not [illegible] possible, be impossible

  ተሳነ(ው) not be able, not succeed, be powerless, be impotent

ሥን beauty

  ሥነ፡ሥርዓት ceremony, procedure, rite, ritual

  ሥነ፡በዓል festivity (festival)

  ሥነ፡ጥበብ fine arts

  ሥነ፡ጽሑፍ literature, letters

  ሥነ፡ፍጥረት science

  የሥነ፡ልቡና፡ትምህርት psychology

  የሥነ፡ጽሑፍ literary

ሲኒማ cinema

ሰንሰለት chain

ሳንሱር censorship

  የሳንሱር፡ሹም censor

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሣንቃ lumber, board (of wood), plank, leaf of door, door

ሥንቅ provisions for a journey

ሣንግ, see ሣምግ

ሰንበር stripe (from stroke with a whip), bruise

ሰንበር፡አወጣ bruise (v.)

ሰነበተ stay a certain time, reside a week, dwell, spend some days

ተሰናበተ make adieus; bid farewell, take leave of one another, be dismissed, be fired

አሰናበተ dismiss, fire a worker

ሰንበት Sabbath, Sunday

ስንብት leave, leave of absence

ስንት how many?, how much?

ስንቴ how often?

ስንት፡ጊዜ how often? how long?

~~(see~~ ተ

በስንት፡ሰዓት when?, at which time?

ከስንት፡አንዴ once in a great while, once in a while

ሣንቲም penny

ሰነጠረ tear, lacerate, split

ስንኳ even (see እንኳ)

ሰነከለ hobble (tie the legs), tie the foot of the animal to its neck

ተሰናከለ stumble over, hit a snag

አሰናከለ hamper, prevent, hinder, cripple (disable)

ስንኩል invalid (adj.), crippled, disabled

አካለ፡ስንኩል disabled, cripple, invalid

መሰናክል obstacle, bar (obstacle), hurdle, impediment, interference (hindrance), obstacle~~, bar~~ (~~obstacle), hurdle, impediment~~, ~~interference (hindrance)~~, handicap, roadblock

ሰነዘረ direct a remark toward someone, level (criticism)

ተሰነዘረ be aimed at (of a remark), be intended for (a remark)

ሰነዘረ measure by spans

ስንዝር span

ሰነድ document, declaration (statement of goods)

*ሰናዳ, ተሰናዳ be prepared, be put in order, be arranged, be ready

አሰናዳ prepare, put in order, make ready

ስንዱ prepared, ready, arrange

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ስንዴ wheat

ሳንዱቅ box, chest (box)

ሳንጃ bayonet

ሰንጋ steer, castrated

ሳንጢ pocket knife, penknife

ሰነጠረ break into splinters

ስንጥር splinter, sliver of wood

ሰንጠረዥ chess

ሰነጠቀ splinter, split (vt.), crack, cleave, dissect

ተሰነጠቀ crack (vi.), split (vi.)

ሰነጣጠቀ split asunder

ስንጣቂ splinter, chip of wood

ስንጥቅ split, rift, fissure, flaw (in a glass), crevice

ሰነፈ be indolent, be feeble, be lazy

ሰነፍ lazy, indolent, feeble

ስንፍና laziness, idleness, inaction, indolence

ሰነፈጠ be hot (mustard)

የሚሰነፍጥ pungent (odor of paint); see ሰናፍጭ

ሰናፍጭ mustard (see ሰነፈጠ)

ሳንፔር , in ዕንቁ:ሳንፔር sapphire

*ሰኘ, አሰኘ name, nominate, designate; used as causative with composite verbs

አሰኘ(ው) he feels like, he feels up to

ተሰኘ delight (vi.)

ሰኞ Monday

ሰኞ:ማክሰኞ hopscotch

ሲኦል hell, perdition

ሠዓሊ painter, illustrator (see ሣለ)

ሥዕል painting, picture, drawing, portrait, illustration, plate (in a book)

ሥዕላዊ pictorial

ሰዓት hour, clock, watch, o'clock, time

ሰዓት:ቆጣሪ hour hand (see ቆጠረ)

ሰዓት:እላፊ overtime, curfew (see አለፈ)

በሰዓቱ just at the right moment, on time

በሰዓት at noon

በየሰዓቱ hourly (adv.)

ከሰዓት:በኋላ afternoon

ከሰዓት:በፊት before noon

ሰካ (B) string (beads), pin (a flower on the dress), thread (beads), plug in (make electric connection), stick into

ተሰካ	stick, vi. (of a nail in the tire), be interlaced
ተሳካ	turn out well, be successful, succeed, be a success, have success in
የተሳካ	coherent (sentence), successful
መሳካት	success
መሰኪያ	socket
ሰከረ	become drunk, be intoxicated
አሰከረ	intoxicate, inebriate
ሰካር	drunk, intoxicated
ስካር	drunkenness
ሰካራም	drunk (n.), drunkard
ስኳር	sugar
ሰከሰከ	stuff, cram
ሰኰና	animal's foot (see also ሸኰና)
ሴኮንድ	second (n.)
ሠዋ	(B) sacrifice (v.), offer sacrifice
መሥዋዕት	sacrifice (n.)
መሠዊያ	altar
ሰው	man, person, personage, human (n.), mankind, fellow, gentleman, individual, people, anybody, anyone
ሰውዬ	individual
የሰው	human (adj.)
ሰው፡ሠራሽ	manmade, artificial (see ሠራ)
ሁሉ፡ሰው	everybody
የሰው፡ልጅ	person of good family, freeman, human race, mankind, human, humanity [See also ሰውነት]
ሰወረ	(B) hide, conceal
ስውር	secret (hiding place), hidden, occult, surreptitious
ዓይነ፡ስውር	blind
የተሰወረ	secret (plan)
ሰዋስው	grammar
ሰውነት	body, figure (body), constitution (of a person), personality (see ሰው)
ሰውነቴ፡ኳጉል	ache all over
ስዊድን	Sweden
ሰየመ	(B) designate (appoint), give the title of, call (name)
ተሰየመ	sit (of court)
ሳይንስ	science
የሳይንስ	scientific
የሳይንስ፡ሊቅ	scientist
ሰይጣን	devil, demon, Satan
ሰያፍ	diagonal
ሰይፍ	sword
ስድ	undisciplined, uncouth

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ስድ፡አደግ impertinent, bold (impolite), boor

ስድነት vulgarity, insolence

ስድ, in ስድ፡ንግግር prose

ሰደርያ vest

ስድሳ sixty (see also ስልሳ)

ሳድስ sixth order of the Ethiopian vowel (see ስድስት)

ስድስት six (see also ስድሳ, ሳድስ)

ስድስት፡ሰዓት twelve o'clock

ስድስተኛ sixth

ሰደቃ table

ሰደበ insult, abuse, call someone names

ስድብ insult (n.), abuse (insulting language)

ስደት, see ሰደደ

ሰደደ send away, chase away, banish, exile, shoot (an arrow), strike (roots), put roots into the ground

ተሰደደ be sent away, emigrate

አሳደደ chase, pursue

ሥር፡ሰደደ root (vi.)

ሰደድ፡እሳት wildfire

ስደት immigration, exile (n.)

ስደተኛ refugee, immigrant

ሥር፡ያልሰደደ abortive (not developed properly)

ሰደፍ stock (of rifle), butt (of rifle)

ሲጃራ cigarette, cigar

ሲጃራ፡አጫሽ smoker

ሰጋ be apprehensive, fear, be anxious, be fearful

አሰጋ cause apprehension, threaten (be a cause of possible harm), menace

ስጋት dread (n.), anxiety, apprehension, fear, calamity, worry, spectre (of war)

ስጋት፡የሌለበት secure (old age)

አስጊ serious (condition), critical (condition), risky

አስጊነት gravity, seriousness (of condition)

የማያሰጋ secure (hiding place)

ሥጋ meat, flesh, pulp

የሥጋ carnal

ሥጋ፡በል carnivorous (see በላ)

የሥጋ፡ዘመድ blood relative

ሐፍረተ፡ሥጋ genitals

ሥጋዊ fleshy, carnal, secular (education)

ስጎ sauce

ሠገረ amble

አሠገረ trot, vt. (a mule),

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

make to amble

ሰገራ latrine

የሰገራ፡ቤት out˜house

ሲጋር cigar

ሰገባ sheath

*ሰገበገበ ,ተሰገበገበ be greedy

ተሰገብግቦ voraciously, greedily

ስግብግብ ravenous, stingy, greedy

ሰጋት, see ሰጋ

ሰጎን ostrich

ሰገነት gallery, grand stand, balcony

መስበኪያ፡ሰገነት pulpit (see ሰበከ)

ሰገደ genuflect, prostrate oneself in prayer, bow down, worship

ስጋጃ rug, carpet, tapestry

ሰጠ give, grant, afford, provide, accord

እጅ፡ሰጠ surrender, give in

የሰጠ ideal (place)

ስጦታ gift, present, aptitude, facility (talent)

ተሰጥዖ, ተሰጥኦ ability, talent, affinity (natural attraction), gift (natural talent)

አብሮ፡ይስጥልኝ don't mention it!

እግዚአብሔር፡ይስጥልኝ thank you!

ጤና፡ይስጥልኝ goodbye!

*ሰጣ, አሰጣ spread out (cloth or grain to dry)

ሰጠመ go under, drown, sink, founder (boat); see also ሰመጠ

አሰጠመ drown (vt.), sink (vt.)

ስጦታ, see ሰጠ

ሣጥን coffer, case (box), chest (box)

የሬሳ፡ሣጥን casket, coffin

የቁም፡ሣጥን (and ቁም፡ሣጥን) wardrobe

ሲጥ፡አለ squeak, screech, creak (of door)

ሰፋ become broad, become wide, widen (vi.), broaden (vi.), dilate(vi.)

አሰፋ widen (vt.), broaden (vt.), enlarge, spread out

ተስፋፋ enlarge (vi.), expand (vi.), develop (vi.), flourish, grow (of business), stretch (of an empire)

አስፋፋ develop (vt.), expand (vt.), extend, promote, foster (develop)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሰፋ:ያለ roomy, widespread

ሰፊ broad, wide, spacious, widespread, large, extensive

በሰፊው extensively, widely, at length

ስፋት width, breadth, size (of room), area (surface)

ሰፊ፣ see ሰፋ

ሰፋ sew, sew up, stitch, seam

ሰፊ, in ልብስ:ሰፊ dressmaker, tailor, seamstress

ስፌት wickerwork, sewing, seam

መስፊያ, in ወረቀት:መስፊያ stapler

ሱፍ wool

ሱፍ sunflower

ሳፋ tub

ሶፋ sofa

ሰፈረ measure (grain)

ስፍር:ቁጥር:የሌለው numberless, myriads of

መስፈሪያ measure (for liquids)

ሰፈረ encamp, camp, settle (vi.)

ተሳፈረ be on board, board (a train), embark

ሰፈር section (of town), neighborhood (section of city), quarters, camp, barracks, base (station)

የጦር:ሰፈር camp

ሰፋሪ settler

ስፍራ place, site, area, spot, seat, position, post (position), role

ተሳፋሪ passenger

መሳፈሪያ carfare

ስፋት, see ሰፋ 'became broad'

ስፌት wickerwork, sewing, seam (see ሰፋ 'sew')

የስፌት:መኪና sewing machine

ሰፈነ (B) be dominant, prevail, pervade (f.in. joy pervading a poem)

መስፍን (pl. መሳፍንት) duke, prince

ስፖንጅ sponge

በስፖንጅ:ወለወለ sponge (v.)

ሰፈፍ scum, filth

*ሳፈፈ, ተንሳፈፈ float, soar, hover, drift (of logs in the river)

መንሳፈፊያ raft, float (n.)

ስፖርት sport (see also እስፖርት)

ስፖርተኛ athlete, sportsman

ሺ

ሺ thousand (see also ሺህ)

ሻ want, wish

እሻ be necessary

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

be necessary

አሻ(ው) he chose, he wished

ያሻል it is necessary

ሾህ thorn, spine (see also ሾክ , እሾክ)

ሺህ thousand (see also ሺ)

ሻህሊ see ሻክላ

ሹል pointed, sharp (point); see ሾለ

* ሻለ , ተሻለ be better, improve (vi.), be preferable, be advisable

ተሻለ(ው) be well, get well, feel better

አሻለ improve, relieve (reduce the pain)

ተሻሻለ improve (vi.), ameliorate (vi.)

አሻሻለ ameliorate (vt.), improve (vt.), remedy, revise (the constitution), amend

መሻሻል advance (progress), advancement (improvement), progress, revision (of the constitution)

የተሻለ better

ምን፡ ይሻላል? what can be done?

ሽል foetus, embryo

ሾለ be pointed, be sharpened

ሹል pointed, sharp

የሾለ pointed

ሸለለ (B) chant war songs

ሽለላ war songs

ሸለመ (B) decorate (give a medal) award (v.), adorn [See ሽልማት]

ሽልማት reward, decoration (medal), prize (medal), medal (see ሽልሞ)

የሽልማት፡ ድርጅት Prize Trust

ሸለቆ valley

የወንዝ፡ ሸለቆ river basin

ሻለቃ major (in the army), battalion

ሸለቀቀ husk (v.), strip the husk

ሸለብታ nap (n.)

ሸለተ (B) shear

ሾለከ slip away, slip through, creep through

አሾለከ slide (vt.), slip (under the door)

ሹልክ፡ ብሎ፡ ገባ sneak in, steal into, insinuate oneself to

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሾልኮ፡ ገባ፡ ወጣ	slip out, slip away, sneak out, glide out, steal away
አሾልኮ፡ አየ	peek
መሿለኪያ	underpass, tunnel,
ሸለፈት , in የብልት፡ ሸለፈት	foreskin
ሸማ	Ethiopian toga-like national dress
ሹም, see ሾመ	
ሻማ	candle, candlelight
*ሻማ, ተሻማ	scramble
ሽሚያ	scramble
ሾመ	nominate, appoint, promote, invest with an office
ሹም	chief, official, officer (of a club)
ሹመት	office (of job), appointment (office), promotion
ሻምላ	sabre
ሸመቀ	(B) hide (v.)
ሸመቀቀ(ው)	have a cramp
ተሸመቀቀ	wince, crawl (of flesh)
አሸመቀቀ	cramp (vt.)
ተሸማቀቀ	double over (with pain), double up (with pain), cringe
ሻምበል	captain (of army), company (military unit)
ሸምበቆ	bamboo
ሽምብራ	chickpea
ሸመተ	(B) buy grain or other cereals, sell grain
ሹመት	office (of job), appointment (office), promotion (see ሾመ).
ሸማኔ	weaver
የሸማኔ፡ እቃ	loom
ሸሚዝ	shirt, blouse
ሽሚያ	scramble (see *ሻማ)
ሸመደደ	cram (learn hurriedly)
ሸመገለ	become old, arbitrate, reconcile
አሸመገለ	age (vt.)
ሽማግሌ	old man, old gentleman, elder (n.), respectable, arbiter
ሽምግልና	old age, arbitration
ሸመጠጠ	dash away, bolt (vi.)
ሻምፒዮን	champion (in a game)
ሸራ	canvass
ሸራ፡ አልጋ	cot
የመርከብ፡ ሸራ	sail (n.)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሻረ	annul, abrogate (a law), dismiss, abolish, rescind, nullify, override, repeal, invalidate
አሻረ	act as a laxative
የሹም፡ሽር	dismissal from office
የማይሻር	irrevocable
ሽሮ, ሹሮ	mash made of peas
ሸረሪት	spider
የሸረሪት፡ድር	cobweb, spiderweb
ሸረሸረ	erode, undermine (a house), wear away (of water wearing away the rocks)
*ሸራሸረ, ተንሸራሸረ	promenade, walk around, take a walk
ሽርሽር	walk, excursion, hike, picnic, outing
ሹሩባ	braid of hair
ሹራብ	sweater
የእጅ፡ሹራብ	glove
የእግር፡ሹራብ	sock, stocking
ሾርባ	soup, broth
*ሸራተተ, ተንሸራተተ	glide, slide (vi.), slip, skid
ሸርተቴ	slide (surface for sliding)
ሽርክ, ሸሪክ	partner, associate
ሽርጥ	apron
ሸርጣን	crab
ሸረፈ	clip (vt.), notch, break something at the edge
ተሸረፈ	have a chip
ሸራረፈ	nibble, wear away(vt.
ተሸራረፈ	chip (vi.)
ሽሮፕ	syrup
ሸሸ	flee, run away, avoid, recede, shirk, ebb
አሸሸ	put to flight
ሸሺ, ሸሽ	fugitive
ሽሽት	flight
መሸሻ	refugee
ሻሽ	gauze, muslin, kerchief
*ሿሿ, ተንሿሿ	ripple (of brook), rustle
ሽሽት	flight (see ሸሸ)
ሸሸገ	(B) hide, dissimulate, hold back, vt. (hide)
ተሸሸገ	hide (vi.)
መሸሸጊያ	haven (for fugitives)
*ሻቀበ, አሻቀበ	mount a slope
ሽቅበት	upward slope

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሽቅብ፡ሽቅብ፡አደረገ dandle (a baby on the knees)

ሸቀጥ merchandise

ሸቃጣ፡ሸቀጥ merchandise, goods

ሽባ lame (leg, man), crippled

ሽባ፡ሆነ be paralyzed

ሽባ፡አደረገ paralyze

ሽቦ wire, stitch (made by a doctor)

ሻቦላ, in የሻቦላ፡ግጥሚያ fencing

* ሸበለለ, ተሸበለለ curl, vi. (of parchment)

ሽብልቅ wedge

* ሸበረ, ተሸበረ be excited, be seized with panic, be alarmed, feel jittery

አሸበረ panic (vt.), agitate (excite), terrorize, upset (of bad news), reduce to chaos

ሽብር panic, excitement, commotion, confusion, unrest, riot, revolution, furor

* ሸበረቀ, አሸበረቀ be resplendent, sparkle (with decorations), glitter, glisten, blaze with light, be flashing

ሸበሸበ wrinkle (v.)

ቆዳው፡ተሸበሸበ be wrinkled

ሽብሽብ wrinkle, n. (in the forehead)

ሸበተ (B) turn white (hair), turn grey

ሽበት grey hair

የድንጋይ፡ሽበት moss (on rocks)

ሽበቶ gray haired'

ሽታ ; see ሸተተ

ሽቶ ; see ሸተተ

ሸተተ smell (vi.), give off an odor

ሸተተ(ው) smell (vt.)

አሸተተ smell (vt.), sniff

ሽታ odor, smell, aroma, stink

ሽቶ perfume, scent

ሸና urinate

+ ሽንት urine

ሸነሸነ pleat, gather in (the skirt)

ሽንሽን pleat (n.)

ሻንቅላ Negro

ሸንቃጣ slender

ሽንት urine (see ሸና)

ሽንት፡ቤት toilet

የሴቶች፡ሽንት፡ቤት ladies' room

የወንዶች፡ሽንት፡ቤት men's room

ሸንተረር mountain chain, mountain range

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሸንኮር፡አገዳ	sugar cane
ሽንኩርት	onion
ቀይ፡ሽንኩርት	onion
ነጭ፡ሽንኩርት	garlic
ሸንጎ	forum, council
*ሸነገለ, ተሸነገለ	feel flattered
ሽንገላ	flattery
ሸንጎበት	chin beard
ሻንጣ	suitcase, valise, trunk
ሽንጥ	hip, flank (side of body)
*ሸነፈ, አሸነፈ	(B) conquer, win a battle, win a game, be victorious, defeat, overcome, overpower
ተሸነፈ	lose (a game), suffer defeat
አሸናፊ	winner, victor, victorious
አሸናፊነት	championship
ሸኘ	(B) accompany, see off, escort
ሻኛ	hump (of back)
ሹካ	fork
ሹክ	tip (secret information)
ሹክ፡አለ	whisper, tip off (give secret information)
ሽክ፡አለ	be all dressed up, be well dressed
ሾኽ	thorn, spine (see also ሾህ, እሾኽ)
ሸክላ	clay, pottery, pot, disk (for music); see also ሸህላ
የሸክላ	porcelain
ሸክላ፡ሠሪ	potter
ሸክላ፡ማጫወቻ	phonograph, record player record player
የሸክላ፡ሳሕን	china
የሸክላ፡እቃ	earthenware
*ሸከመ, ተሸከመ	(B) carry, bear (carry), be loaded
አሸከመ	put a load on, help to carry
ሸክም	load, charge, burden
ተሸካሚ	porter
ሻከረ	be rough, be harsh, be strained (relations)
አሻከረ	roughen, strain (relation)
ሻካራ	rough (fur), coarse (cloth, table), harsh (soap)
*ሽከረመመ, አሽከረመመ	court (v.)
የሚያሽከረምም	suitor (who is courting a woman)
*ሽከረከረ, ተሽከረከረ	rotate (vi.), turn, vi. (rotate), revolve,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

pivot, swivel, spin (vi.), whirl around

አሽከረከረ twirl, spin (a top)

መሽከርከር revolution (of the earth)

ማሽከርከሪያ pivot

ተሽከርካሪ vehicle

* ሾኳሾከ, አንሾኳሾከ whisper (v.)

ሹክሹክታ whisper (n.)

ሸኮና foot of a beast (see also ሰኮና)

* ሽካካ, አሽካካ neigh, snort (of horses)

[The root is perhaps ካካ with the morpheme አሽ -]

ሹክ፡ክ፡[illegible] furtive (manner)

ሽው፡ብሎ፡አለፈ flash by, roar past, whiz (see also ሽው-ሽው-)

ሸው-ራራ cross-eyed

ሽው-ሽው፡አደረገ swish (see ሽው-)

ሻይ tea

* ሻገረ , ተሻገረ cross (a river), clear (a ditch), traverse

አሻገረ make cross, help to cross

ሻገር፡ብሎ just across

መሸጋገር transition

መሻገሪያ ferry, ford, thing used to cross a river, place where one crosses over

መሸጋገሪያ gangplank

ተሻጋሪ transitive

አይሻገርም impassable

የማይሻገር intransitive (verb)

ከ---ባሻገር beyond (prep.) across

ሻገተ be moldy, be covered with midlew mildew

ሻጋታ mildew

ሸጎጠ (B) tuck

[See ሸጎጠ]

ሽጉጥ pistol, revolver (see ሸጎጠ)

ሽጉጥ፡ታጠቀ wear a gun

ሸጠ sell, sell out

ሻጭ seller, salesman, vendor, clerk (who waits on customers)

ሽያጭ sale

አሻሻጭ salesclerk, salesman

ቲኬት፡መሸጫ ticket office

ሽጥ፡አደረገ slip (into the pocket)

ሾጥ፡አደረገ flick (a horse)

ሾጣጣ comical

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ሽፍ፡አለ have a rash

ሽፍታ rash (small spots on the skin)

*ሾፈ, አሾፈ tease, poke fun, make fun of, be facetious, mock

ሹፌር chauffeur

ሽፋሽፍት eyebrow

ሸፈተ become a rebel

ሽፍታ outlaw, bandit

ሽፍታ rash (see ሽፍ፡አለ)

ሸፈነ (B) cover (v.), hide (vt.), conceal, enshroud, veil (of fog)

ሸፋፈነ gloss over

ሽፋን cover (of book), wrapping

የዓይን፡ሽፋን eyelid

ሸፈደ be in heat (mule)

ሽፍጥ perfidy

ሽፍጠኛ perfidious

[See also ሸፋጭ]

ሸፋጭ dishonest (person); see ሽፍጥ

belongs [illegible]

ተቃራኒ opposite, contrary (term), conflicting, converse, inverse, reverse, counterpart, antipose, antithesis

መቃረን contradiction

ቅርንጫፍ bough, bfanch (of tree, of a company), subsidiary (of a company)

ቅርንፉድ clove

የቅርንፉድ፡ምስማር screw

ቀ

ቀላ redden, become red

አቀላ inflame (make red, hot);

ቀላ፡ያለ reddish, pink (color)

*ቀይ red

ቂል fool, silly, simple-minded, imbecile

ቃል word, sound, term (expression)

ቃል፡በቃል verbatim, word for word, literally

ቃል፡ገባ promise, make a promise, pledge, make a commitment, guarantee

ቃል፡አቀባይ spokesman, reporter

ቃል፡ኪዳን agreement, pact, pledge, covenant, treaty, vows (marital)

ቃል፡መሐላ pledge of allegiance

ቃል፡አጋኖ exclamation (see ገነነ)

ቃል፡ጉባኤ minutes (of meeting)

በቃል by rote, by heart,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

orally, verbally

በቃል፡ አጠና memorize, learn by heart (see ጠና)

በቃል፡ ያዘ learn by heart

የቃል verbal, oral

የቃል፡ ጥያቄ interview

ቅል gourd

የራስ፡ ቅል skull

ቁላ wag (the tail)

ቈላ, ቆላ parch, roast (grain, coffee)

ቆሎ roasted grain

ቆላ low country, lowland (about 5000 feet above sea level)

የቆላ፡ ቁስል ulcer

ቆላኛ inhabitant of lowland

ቀለሕ rifle shell, cartridge case

ቀለለ be light (of weight), be easy

አቀለለ make easy

ተቃለለ ease up, be lightened, be dishonored

አቃለለ simplify, facilitate, ease, alleviate (distress), allay, minimize, belittle, despise

ቀላል፡ አደረገ simplify

ቀላል easy, simple, light (weight, duty), mild (punishment), minor (injury)

በቀላሉ easily

ቈለለ (B) pile (vt.), heap up

ቁልል heap, pile

ቀለመ dye (v.), stain (v.)

ቀለም n. color, paint, dye ~~n.~~, stain, polish, ink

የቀለም፡ ትምህርት academic training

የከንፈር፡ ቀለም lipstick

ማቅለሚያ pigment

ቋሊማ sausage

ቍልምም coiled, twisted

ቍልምም፡ ዱላ crook (shepherd's staff)

እግረ፡ ቍልምም clubfooted

* ቀለሸለሸ, አቅለሸለሸ make feel nauseous

አቅለሸለሸ(ው) be overcome by nausea

ቀላቀለ mix, blend together, combine, mingle, annex

ተቀላቀለ be mixed, mingle, vi. (rivers), merge (vi.), affiliate, join with others

አቀላቀለ mix (vt.), mingle, combine (mix), aggregate

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቅልቅል mixture, mixed, mash

መቀላቀል admixture

* ቀለቀለ, ተንቀለቀለ blaze (of fire)

ቁልቁል ; ቁልቁለት , see *ቈለቈለ

ቁልቋል euphorbia, cactus

* ቈለቈለ, አቈለቈለ slope down, decline (slope down), lower, vi. (sun)

ቍልቍል downward

ቁልቁለት slope, descent (slope)

ቁልቁለቱን down the hill

ቁልቁለቱን፡ወረደ go downhill

[See also መሽቈልቈል]

ቀለበ catch a ball or a falling object

ቀለበ (B) feed (oxen), provide support, nourish

ቀለብ food supplies, rations

የቤት፡ቀለብ supplies

የቤት፡ቀላቢት housekeeper

ቃሊብ mold

ቀለበሰ turn down (the collar)

ቀለበት ring (finger ring), loop

የቀለበት፡ጣት ring finger

ቃልቻ magician

ቀለደ (B) play a joke on, make fun of, trifle, tease

ቀልድ joke, fun, jest, farce, wit, humor

ቀልደኛ joker, witty

ቀልደኛነት sense of humor

ቀላድ land that is measured

ቀለጠ melt, vi. (of butter), liquefy, vi. (of butter),
be animated

አቀለጠ liquefy, vi. (butter), smelt (ore), thaw (the ice)

የቀቀለጠ molten (metal)

ማቅለጫ melting pot

ቅልጥም marrow, shin, shinbone, shank

ቀለጠፈ hasten (vi.), hurry (vi.), make haste, be quick in doing something

አቀለጠፈ make to hasten, hasten (vt.)

ቀልጣፋ quick, rapid, fast, swift, agile, handy, efficient, expeditious, nimble (monkey)

ቅልጥፍና dispatch (promptness), dexterity, efficiency, skill (facility)

(በቅልጥፍና skillfully)

አቀላጥፎ fluently

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የቀለጠፈ limber (piano player)

ቁልጭ:ቁልጭ:አለ light up, vi. (of eyes); see * ቍለጭለጭ

* ቍለጨለጨ, ተቍለጨለጨ twinkle (of eyes)

[See also ቁልጭ]

* ቀላፋ, አንቀላፋ doze, fall asleep

⁺እንቅልፍ sleep

ቁልፍ key, button (see ቈለፈ)

የቁልፍ:ቀዳዳ keyhole

የቁልፍ:አናት lock

መርፌ:ቁልፍ safety pin

ቈለፈ (B) lock (vt.), close with a key, buckle, button, hook (a dress), fasten

ተቈለፈ lock (vi.), be locked up

ተቈላለፈ be locked together (bumpers)

አቈላለፈ interlace (vt.)

⁺ቁልፍ key, button

ቀማ (B) rob, take by force, carry away by force, snatch from the hand

ቀማኛ brigand, robber

ቀማኛነት robbery

ቁም; see ቆመ

ቁም:ሣጥን cupboard, wardrobe (closet)

ቁም:ነገር worthwhile thing, important matter, serious matter

ቁም:ነገረኛ trustworthy (person)

ቁም:ጸሓፊ scribe

የቁም:ጽሕፈት calligraphy

ቂም resentment, grudge, rancor, ill-feeling, revenge (see * ቀየመ)

ቂም:በቀል vengeance, feud

ቂመኛ vindictive, person who holds a grudge

ቃመ swallow without chewing (e.g. flour), eat powdery things (roasted grain, sugar) from the hand

ቆመ stop (vi.), be erected, stand, halt (vi.), come to a halt, cease, land (of a ship)

አቆመ stand something up, erect (a monument), set up (a statue), raise, bring to rest, arrest (stop), put an end to, stop (vt.), bring to a stop, halt, park (a car), statuary, settle (an argument)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተቃወመ be against, oppose, be opposed to, protest, resist, object, raise an objection, contradict, dissent, disapprove, take issue with, defy (the authority)

ተቋቋመ be established, be set up, be constituted, come into being, withstand (oppose), resist, fight against, endure, counter, cope with

አቋቋመ establish, set up (a business), build (a factory), found (a bank), organize (a committee)

ቆም:አለ pause (v.)

ቆሞ:ቀረች be an old maid

ቋሚ permanent, steady (work), salaried (employee), skeleton (of building)

ቋሚ:ሥራ career

ቁመት size (of a person), height (of man), stature

አቋም stand (position), stand point, structure (of human body), bearing (manner)

ተቃዋሚ opponent, dissident

ተቃውሞ opposition, objection, protest, resistence, disapproval (expression against)

(ካለንዳች:ተቃውሞ unopposed]

መቃወም, in በመቃወም against (in opposition)

ማቆሚያ stop, place where one halts

ቀመለ (A) be filled with lice; (B) remove lice

ቅማል louse

ቀመመ (B) add condiments, add spices, season (v.)

ቅመም spice, condiment, seasoning

ቅመማ:ቅመም all kinds of spices, ingredients

ቅመም:የሌለው bland (food)

ቅመም:የበዛበት spicy

መድኃኒት:ቀማሚ pharmacist

* ቀማማ, አቅማማ falter (hesitate), play with the idea of doing something

ቁማር gambling, game of chance

ቁማር:ተጫወተ gamble (v.)

ቁማርተኛ gambler

ቀመሰ taste, eat a little

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቀሚስ gown, dress (of woman)

ጉርድ፡ቀሚስ skirt

ቀመቀመ hem (v.)

ቅምቅማት hem (n.)

ቀምበር, see ቀንበር

ቁመት፣ see ቆመ

* ቁመዘመዘ, አቁመዘመዘ bɾandish (a sword)

* ቀመጠ, ተቀመጠ (B) sit (vi.), sit down, seat oneself, settle (vi.), sojourn, mount (a horse, mule)

አስቀመጠ place, seat, make to sit, lay, set apart, put aside, keep (reserve), store, deposit, purge

የቅምጥ sitting

መቀመጫ seat

ማስቀመጫ container, depository, repository, saucer

ተቅማጥ diarrhea, dysentery

+ተቀማጭ reserve (saved money)

አቀማመጥ manner of sitting, seating, location, placement, situation (position), layout

የሚያስቀምጥ፡መድኃኒት purgative

ቁምጣ shorts, short trousers

ቆመጥ cudgel

ቆማጣ, ቈማጣ leper, leperous, maimed by leprosy

ቁምጥና leprosy

ቀረ be left, remain, be missing, be absent, absent oneself, be canceled (meeting), be no longer in existence, go out of use, die out (custom)

አስቀረ make remain, leave, abolish, exclude, omit (details), prevent, keep out (vt.), hold back (vt.)

ኋላ፡ቀረ stay behind

ወደ፡ኋላ፡ቀረ be slow (of watch)

ቀሪ balance, remainder, residual

ቀሪ፡ገንዘብ balance

ቅሪተ፡አካል fossil

ቀረ +(simple imperfect) almost, nearly (ልትጨርሱ፡ምንም፡አልቀራችሁ you have almost finished)

የቀረ absent (adj.), extinct, rest (remaining), remnant

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የቀረው፡ቢቀር at least, at worse

የማይቀር unavoidable

ሳ+ negative imperfect +አይቀርም be liable to, most probably

(ሳይመጣ፡ አይቀርም he will most probably come, he may come)

[See also በተቀረ, በስተቀር, ይቅር, ይቅርታ]

ቁር, in የራስ፡ቁር helmet

ቁራ crow, raven

ቃር heartburn

ቄራ slaughterhouse

ቅር፡አለ(ው-) be discontented, be disappointed, be sore (vexed), feel amiss

ቅር፡አሰኘ disappoint, dissatisfy, hurt one's feelings, irk, make gloomy, slight

ቅር፡ተሰኘ be dissatisfied, be disenchanted, feel aggrieved, be chagrined

ቅሬታ discontent, resentment, displeasure, disappointment, chagrin, grievance

የቅሬታ reproachful (look)

ቃረመ pick up (information)

* ቀረመተ, ተቀረመተ tear to pieces (meat)

ቀረርቶ war cry

ቁርስ breakfast (see ቆረሰ)

ቅርስ heritage, heirloom, legacy, relic

ቆረሰ tear off a portion (of bread and other), cut bread

ቁርስ breakfast

ቁራሽ piece (of cake)

* ቀረሸ, አቀረሸ(ው-) regurgitate

ቁራሽ፤ see ቆረሰ

ቀረቀረ bolt (the gate), bar (the gate)

ተቀረቀረ be wedged, be lodged. (be caught), be stuck (a bone in the throat)

ቆረቆረ found (a city

መቆርቆር establishment (of a town)

* ቆረቆረ, ተንቆረቆረ exude, pour down (of sweat)

አንቆረቆረ pour water in a thin stream

ማንቆርቆሪያ pitcher

ቆርቆሮ tin, corrugated iron

ቆርቆሮ፡መክፈቻ can opener

ቆርቆሮ፡ቤት house with tin roof

በቆርቆሮ፡አሸገ can (food)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የቆርቆሮ፡ምግብ preserves

ቋርጥም፡አለ crack, vi. (of a branch)

ቀረቀበ load a thing, yoke the two halves of loads in order to put it on the pack animal

ቆርቋብ load

← ቁሩቁንቦ odds and ends

ቀርቀሃ wicker

* ቆረቆዘ, አቆረቆዘ dwarf, vt. (diet dwarfing the children)

ቀረበ approach, come close, come near, be near, appear (stand before an authority), be presented to, be served (dinner)

አቀረበ present, offer, put forward, serve (dinner), convey (greetings), introduce (a bill), submit (a proposal)

ተቃረበ near (vi.), come near, approach

አቃረበ bring together

ተቀራረበ be in close vicinity, be about the same

+ ቅርብ near (adj.)

ቅርብነት neighborhood (nearness)

መቀራረብ affinity

መቅረቢያ tray, serving tray

አቀራረብ presentation

አቅራቢያ immediate neighborhood, vicinity

ቅርብ near (adj.); see ቀረበ

ቅርብ፡ዘመድ close relatives

በቅርብ recently, close by

በቅርቡ before long, lately, shortly, soon, closely

በቅርብ፡ጊዜ recently, shortly, soon

የቅርብ recent, close (friend), intimate (friend)

ቆረበ receive Holy Communion.

ቍርባን holy communion, eucharist

ቁርበት tanned hide

ቁርባን holy communion, eucharist (see ቆረበ)

የቁርባን፡ሥነ፡ሥርዓት sacraments

ቋሬታ፥ see ቋር፡አለ (ው)

* ቃረነ, ተቃረነ go against, clash (of stories) —see p. 76

ቆረኘ bind, attach, shackle

ተቆራኘ be tied (prisoner to guard)

አቆራኘ tie (prisoner to guard), bind (to a job)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

በግቴና፡ተቈረጠ be shackled

ያልጋ፡ቁራኛ bedridden

ቃሬዛ stretcher, litter (stretcher)

ቃሪያ green pepper, immature (person)

ቀረጠ tax (v.), make pay custom duties

ቀረጥ tax, taxation, tariff, custom duties

ቀረጥ፡ተቀባይ tax collector

ቀረጥ፡ጣለ tax (v.)

ቀረጢት see ቀረጸ

ቁርጥ cut, definite, decided, explicit, just like (see ቈረጠ)

ቁርጥ፡ያለ decisive, downright (answer), firm (price), terse, positive, categorical

ቁርጥ፡ሐሳብ resolution, determination, decision

ቁርጡን፡ቃል፡ልንገርህ let me tell you once and for all

ቁርጠኛ definite

ቈረጠ cut, cut down, chop (wood), chop off, hew (logs), cut loose, clip, amputate, disconnect, slice (bread, onions), rupture, trim, determine, decide, make a resolution

ተቈረጠ discontinue (vi.), cease (vi.), go dead (of telephone)

አቋረጠ cut off, break off (relations), cut short (interrupt), interrupt, discontinue, sever (relations), terminate, cross (a street, border), take a shortcut, cut across, traverse

ቈራረጠ mutilate

ሐሳቡን፡ቈረጠ set one's mind

ተስፋ፡ቈረጠ despair, give up hope

ቁርጥ፡ተነሣ set oneself to

†ቁርጥ cut, definite, decided, explicit, just like

ቈራጥ resolute, strong-minded, determined (person)

(ሐሳብ፡ቈራጥ determined)

ቈራጥነት resolve (determination), will power

†ቁርጠት, in ሆድ፡ቁርጠት stomachache, colic

ቈራጭ who cuts

(ቲኬት፡ቈራጭ ticket seller)

ቁራጭ piece, slice, slab, stub (of pencil), slip (of

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

paper), butt, plot (of land)

መቋረጥ interruption

መቋረጫ crossing

አቋራጭ cros~~sent~~ cut

አቋራጭ፡መንገድ short cut

ያለማቋረጥ perpetually, night and day, continuously

የማያቋርጥ constant (ceaseless), continual, perpetual (clatter), persistent

ሳያቋርጥ constantly, steadily

[See also ቋርጥራጭ]

ቆረጠመ chew hard food and make noise; munch (on parched grain)

ቆረጣጠመ crunch, gnaw

[See also ቋርጥማት]

ቋርጥማት rheumatism (see ቆረጠመ)

ቋርጥራጭ snip (of paper); see ቆረጠ

ቁርጠት , in ሆድ፡ቁርጠት stomachache, colic (see ቆረጠ)

የቁርጠት፡ሕመም bellyache

ቆራጥነት resolve (determination), will power (see ቆረጠ)

ቆረጠፈ pinch (of door pinching the finger)

ቁራጭ see ቆረጠ

ቁርጭምጭሚት ankle

ቅርጫት kind of basket

የቅርጫት፡ኳስ basketball

ቀረጸ engrave, carve, incise, inscribe, impress, sharpen (a point)

ቅርጽ sculpture, engraving, shape, form, figure (form), outline (of a mountain), contour

ቅርጽ፡አውጪ sculptor

መቅረጫ pencil sharpener

ቀረፈ peel off bark, remove• the bark, skin off

ተቀረፈ peel, vi. (of paint)

ቅርፊት peel, bark (of tree), hull, skin (of apple), scales (of fish), scab, crust, shell

ቅርፍራፊ flake (of soap)

ቀረፋ cinnamon

ቅርፍራፊ flake (of soap); see ቀረፈ

ቅርፊት, see ቀረፈ

ቆረፈደ be chapped (skin by cold)

አቆረፈደ chap (of cold chapping the skin)

ቆርፋዳ horny (hands)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቀርፋፋ ungainly

ቀስ:አለ slow down, be slow, do something slowly

ቀስ:ብሎ lightly, softly

ቀስ:በቀስ little by little, step by step, gradually, by degrees, slowly, gently

በቀስታ slowly, softly

[See also ቅስስ:አለ]

ቄስ priest (see ቀሰሰ)

ቅስና ministry (of priest)

የቅስና priestly, pastoral (of priest)

ቁስል wound, injury, lesion, sore (see ቈሰለ)

የቆላ:ቁስል ulcer

ቈሰለ be wounded, be injured, have a sore

አቈሰለ wound (vt.), make sore

⁺ቁስል wound, injury, lesion, sore

ቁስለኛ wounded man

የቈሰለ wounded, injured

ቁስለኛ, see ቈሰለ

ቀሠመ gather nectar (of bees), acquire (knowledge), digest (knowledge), be acquisitive (of ideas)

ወሬ:ቀሠመ snoop

ቅስም, in ቅስሙን:ሰበረው fill with dismay, crush one's spirit

ቀሰሰ be ordained priest (see ቄስ)

ቀሲስ presbyter

ቅስስ:አለ be faint (noise); see ቀስ:አለ

ቅስስተኛ low (voice)

ቀሰቀሰ awaken, wake up, arouse, stimulate (interest), activate, stir up (dregs), inspire, provoke (incite)

* ቀሳቀሰ, ተንቀሳቀሰ budge (vi.), move slighcly

አንቀሳቀሰ stir, stimulate, animate (put into action), move (vt.), operate (a machine), maneuver, manipulate (a tractor), ruffle (the surface of the sea)

ተንቀሳቃሽ movable

⁺እንቅስቃሴ movement, activity (movement), motion (movement)

የማይንቀሳቀስ:ንብረት immovable, realty, real estate

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቆስቆሰ stir up the fire, poke (the fire), stoke

ቀስታ ; see ቀስ፡አለ

ቀስት bow, arrow

ቀስተ፡ደመና rainbow (see

* ቃሰተ, አቃሰተ groan, moan, have asthma

አስቃሰተ make sigh

ቅስት arc, arch

ቅስና ; see ቄስ

ቀሠፈ castigate

መቅሠፍት calamity, catastrophe, disaster, scourge, affliction, plight

ቆሸሸ፣ ቈሸሸ (B) be filthy, be dirty

አቆሸሸ፣ አቈሸሸ dirty (vt.), soil (vt.), litter (vt.), stain

ቆሸሽ፡ያለ dingy

ቆሻሻ፣ ቈሻሻ dirt, filth, trash, garbage, waste, rubbish, scum can (of water), refuse, dirty, unclean, impure

* ቋሸሸ, አቋሸሸ show contempt, belittle

አንቋሸሸ belittle, scorn

* ቋቋ, ተንቋቋ creak (of stairs)

ቆቅ partridge

ቋቅ፡አለ(ው) gag, vi. (choke)

ቋቅ፡አሰኘ gag, vt. (cause to choke)

† ቀቀለ (B) boil in water, cook in water

ተቀቀለ be cooked (meat)

ቅቅል boiled in water, cooked in water

ያልተቀቀለ raw (vegetables)

* ቋቋመ, ተቋቋመ, አቋቋመ ; see ቆመ

ቀባ (B) anoint, paint (a house), spread (butter, honey), grease, smear (the wall, the hair)

ቀባባ embroider (a story), embellish (a story)

ቅባ oil (vegetable)

(ቅባ፡ቀባ) rub oil

ቅቤ butter

ቅብ finish (of surface)

ቅባት ointment, grease, cream

ቅቤ butter (see ቀባ)

ቆብ skull cap, hood, headgear

* ቀበለ, ተቀበለ (B) accept,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

receive, greet (receive), meet (receive), welcome, grant (a request), approve, absorb (assimilate), admit (accept), heed

አቀበለ hand, hand over (a book), pass around

አቀባበለ cock (a gun)

አቀባበል manner of receiving, welcome, reception

+አቀባይ in ቃል:አቀባይ correspondent (for a newspaper)

ተቀባይነት:አገኘ find acceptance, be accepted, be acceptable, be admissable

ቀበሌ district, precinct, section of city or county, region

የቀበሌ regional

ቀበረ bury, entomb

ቀብር burial, funeral

መቃብር grave, tomb, sepulchre, cemetery

ቀበሮ jackal, fox

ቀበቶ belt

አደጋ:የመከላከያ:ቀበቶ safety belt, seat belt

ቁብት cupola

ቅባት ointment, grease, cream (see ቀባ)

ቃበዘ flounder around

ቀባዠረ, see ቀባጠረ

ቀባጠረ ramble, talk nonsense, be delirious (see also ቀባዠረ)

ቀበጥ brat

ቀባጠረ sputter out, patter on

ቅብጠት levity

* ቃተ, አቃተ be difficult

አቃተ(ው) find it hard, not be able to do

ከ--- አቃተው he failed to

ቃታ asthma (see *ቃተተ)

ቋት hotbed, net (of lies)

የወሬ:ቋት an old gossip

ቀትር noon, midday

ከቀትር:በኋላ afternoon

* ቃተተ, አቃተተ gasp

ቃት asthma

ቀና be straight (road), be straightforward, be upright, be correct, be successful, be fortunate, prosper

አቀና straighten, put straight, cause to prosper, raise (the head), unbend, settle (a country), colonize (a country)

ተቃና be straight, be in order, succeed (be successful), turn out well, work out (vi.)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አቃና straighten (a rod), straighten out

ቀና፡ አለ straighten up (vi.), be uplifted

ቀና፡ አደረገ hold up (the head), lift up (one's eyes)

ቀና፡ ብሎ፡ ተቀመጠ sit up, sit up straight

መልከ፡ ቀና handsome, good looking

ቅን earnest, sincere, candid, honest

ቅንነት sincerity, benevolence

*ቀኝ right (direction)

*ቅኝ, in ቅኝ፡ አገር colony

ይቅናህ may it go well with you!

ያልተቃና adverse (unfavorable),

ቀና be envious, be jealous, begrudge (see also ቀናኢ)

ቅናት jealousy, envy (n.)

ቀናተኛ jealous, envious

ቀን day, date

ቀን፡ በቀን daily, day by day, day after day

ሁልቀን ፤ ሁሉቀን daily

በየቀኑ every day, day after day

አንድ፡ ቀን one of these days, some day

እኩለ፡ ቀን noon, midday

ከቀን፡ ወደ፡ ቀን by the day, from day to day

(የ)ቀን፡ መቁጠሪያ calendar (notebook); [illegible] ቆጠረ

የቀን፡ አቆጣጠር calendar (counting of days); see ቆጠረ

ቁና measure for grain (about 5 liters)

ቁና፡ ቁና፡ ተነፈሰ pant, utter a sigh, breathe hard, puff

ቅኔ sacred hymn, religious poetry (see *ቀና)

ባለ፡ ቅኔ poet

ቅን, see ቀና

ቀነሰ (B) decrease (vt.), deduct, diminish, lessen, reduce, lower (rent), subtract, dim (light); drop, vi. (temperature), decline (vi.), be slashed (prices); fall off (of receipts)

ተቀነሰ be reduced, fail (of health), diminish (vi.), decrease (vi.)

ክብደት፡ ቀነሰ lose weight

ቅናሽ discount, rebate, deduction

የመቀነስ minus, adj. (sign)

ቆንስል consul

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቆንስል consulate

ቅናሽ discount, rebate, deduction (see ቀነሰ)

ቋንቋ language, tongue, speech

የቋንቋ፡ዐዋቂ linguist

የእናት፡ቋንቋ native speech, native tongue

* ቀናቀነ, ተቀናቀነ be a rival

ተቀናቃኝ rival

ቋንቋኝ rapacious (person), tight with one's money

* ቀናበረ, አቀናበረ interrelate, organize (work), frame (an answer)

ተቀነባበረ be composed (figures in a painting)

ቅንብር coherence

አለመቀነባበር discord (in music)

ቀንበር yoke, burden (responsibility); see also ቀምበር

ቀንበጥ twig, tender part of tree

ቀነተ (B) put straps on a beast of burden

መቀነት small woman's belt

ቅናት envy, jealousy (see ቀና)

ቀናተኛ jealousy

ቅንነት sincerity, benevolence (see ቀና)

ቀናኢ zealot, zealous (see ቀና 'be envious')

ቅንአት zeal

ቀንድ horn, antler

የቀንድ horny

ቀንድ፡አውጣ snail

የቀንድ፡ከብት cattle, horned cattle

የአፍሪካ፡ቀንድ Horn of Africa

ቀንደኛ, in የተንኰል፡ቀንደኛ ringleader

ቅንድብ eyelash, eyebrow

* ቀናጀ, አቀናጀ borrow an ox and use it for ploughing with one's own

ቆንጆ pretty, beautiful

ቆንጆጆት young girl

†ቁንጅና beauty

ቁንጅ luck look

ቁንጅና beauty (see ቆንጆ)

የቁንጅና፡ሳሎን beauty parlor

* ቀናጣ, ተቀናጣ be haughty, put on airs

ቅንጦ excessive pride

ቅንጦኛ braggart, boaster, stylish (clothing)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቆነጠረ take a pinch (of roasted grain, etc.), pick up crumbs, peck

ቀነጠሰ string (beans)

ቀነጠበ cut off (a piece of the cigar)

ቁንጥት grain taken separately, particle

ቅንጦት, see * ቀናጠ

ቆነጠጠ pinch, sting (of insect)

ቁንጫ flea

መቆንጠጫ tongs

* ቁነጠነጠ, ተቁነጠነጠ wriggle (of child), twitch impatiently, fidget, be restive, get restless

ቁነጥናጣ restless

(?) ቅንጠ ጴስጤ:በዓል Pentecost

ቁንጫ flea (see ቆነጠጠ)

ቅንጡ elite

ቅንፍ brackets, parenthesis

ቀኝ right hand, right (side); see ቀኘ

ቀኛዝማች commander of the right (title of distinction); see አዝማች

* ቀኘ, ተቀኘ (B) compose a hymn

ቅኝ tune, musical instrument;

ቅኔ poetry, sacred hymn

ቃኘ glance about, reconnoitre, scout (v.)

በዓይን:ቃኘ scan

ቃኚ:ጦር patrol

ቃኝት patrol

← ቅኝ:አገር colony (see ቀኘ, አገር)

ቅኝ:ግዛት settlement (colony)

የቅኝ:አገዛዝ colonization, colonialism

ቅኝት patrol (see ቃኘ)

ቀኛዝማች commander of the right (title of distinction); see ቀኝ, አዝማች

* ቀየለለ, ተንቀየለለ roam, loiter, wander, fool around

* ቃወመ, ተቃወመ ; see ቆመ

* ቃወሰ, ተቃወሰ be confused, be intertwined, be interlaced, be at fault

አቃወሰ upset, mess up (plans), interfere (clash), disorganize

ቀውስ confusion

ቀዘቀዘ cool (vi.), be cold (water), drop off (of business), be slow (of market)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቀዘቀዘ(ው) feel cold

አቀዘቀዘ cool (vt.), chill (vt.), depress (reduce)

ቀዝቀዝ፡ ያለ cool (adj.), soft (breeze)

ቀዝቃዛ cold, adj. (water), chilly, frigid (climate, reception), lukewarm (reception)

ቅዝቃዜ cold (n.)

⁺ማቀዝቀዣ refrigerator, freezer

የቀዘቀዘ deadly (a party)

ቀዘነ have diarrhea, defecate

ቅዘን diarrhea (of children)

ቀዘዝ፡ አለ feel dismal

ቀዘፈ row, paddle

መቅዘፊያ paddle (n.), oar, rudder

ቃዠ be a nightmare, rave, see things

አቃዠ(ው) become delirious

ቅዠት nightmare

ቀይ red, reddish (also applied to the complexion of Europeans and Ethiopians); see ቀላ

ቀይ፡ መስቀል Red Cross

ቀይ፡ ዳማ reddish

ቀይ፡ ሽንኩርት onion

ቆየ (B) last (v.), be late, wait, await, linger, stay, remain (stay)

አቆየ delay, detain, make wait, keep in (detain), spare (put aside)

ቆይቶ late, later, a little later (ቆይተን፡ ገባን we arrived late)

ቆይታ secret conference

መቆያ snack

የቆየ of long-standing, hardened (criminal), old (food, model)

* ቀየመ, ተቀየመ (B) harbor desire for revenge, resent, take offense, hold a grudge

አስቀየመ offend, hurt one's feelings, scandalize

ተቀያየመ be out of favor

አስቀያሚ grotesque, ugly

ቅያሜ grudge, rancor, resentment, ill-feeling, revenge

ቂም grudge, rancor, resentment, ill-feeling, revenge

ቀየረ (B) change (shirt, residence etc.), move (from the place of

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

residence), relieve (change)

አቀያየረ interchange (vt.)

ቤት፡ቀየረ move (change residence)

ተቀያሪ relief (release from a post)

ቀየሰ (B) measure land, make a survey of land

ቅየሳ survey (measurement)

ቀያሽ surveyor

አቀያየስ layout

ቆይታ secret conference (see ቆየ)

ቀየጠ (B) blend (vt.), compound (mix)

ቅይጥ blend (n.), alloy, heterogeneous

ቀዳ draw (water), pour, drip (water from a spring); imatate, copy, mimic, reproduce (of tape recorder)

ወሬ፡ቀዳ gossip (v.)

ቅጂ፣ቅጅ copy, imitation, reproduction, print (copy of a painting)

(ሁለት፡ቅጂ duplicate)

ቆዳ skin, raw hide, leather, pelt, peel (of orange)

ቆዳማ leathery

ቀደመ precede, be first, be ahead of, be anterior, come before, lead (be first), anticipate (do in advance), be fast (of watch)

ተቀደመ be put before, be put in front

አስቀደመ anticipate, cause to precede

ቀድሞ፡መጣ be early, come early

ቀደም፡ያለ prior, previous

ቀደም፡ሲል earlier

ቀደም, in በቀደም፡ዕለት the other day

ቀዳሚ preceding, previous

ቀድሞ formerly, before, previously

(በቀድሞ፡ዘመን once, in former days)

ቅዳሜ Saturday, Sabbath

ቅድም some time ago, earlier, a little while ago

(በቅደም፡ተከተል in proper order)

ቀዳምትነት priority

ቀዳሚነት precedence, lead

ቀዳማዊ First (in the title of a king)

ቀዳማይ First (in the title of a king)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

†ቅድሚያ precedence

መቅድም foreword, preface, prologue

አስቀድሞ beforehand, in advance, previously, already

(ከሁሉ፡ አስቀድሞ first of all)

የቀድሞ earlier (adj.), former, old (regulation)

[See also ተሽቀዳደመ]

ቅዳሜ Saturday, Sabbath (see ቀደመ)

[illegible] pommel

ቀዳማዊ First (in the title of a King); see ቀደመ

ቀዳማይ First (in the title of a King); see ቀደመ

ቅድሚያ precedence (see ቀደመ)

በቅድሚያ ahead, in advance

ቀደሰ (B) sing Mass, celebrate Mass, sanctify

ተቀደሰ be hallowed

ቅዱስ (fem. ቅድስት) Saint, holy, blessed

(መጽሐፍ፡ ቅዱስ Bible)

ቅዳሴ church, service, Mass, liturgy

ቅዳሴ፡ ገባ celebrate Mass

ቅድስተ፡ ቅዱሳን holy of holies

ቅድስትነት holiness

ቅድስና piety, righteousness

ቅዱስነት sanctity

መቅደስ sanctuary

(ቤተ፡ መቅደስ temple)

የተቀደሰ ‡sacred, venerable

ቀደደ tear (vt.), tear open, tear up, cut open, rip (cloth), make a hole in

ተቀደደ tear (vi.)

ቀዶ፡ ጥገና operation, surgery

ቀዶ፡ ጥገና፡ አደረገ operate

ቀዶ፡ ጥገና፡ ሐኪም surgeon

ቀዳዳ tear (n.), opening, slit, leak, loophole, gap (in a hedge), eye (of a needle)

ጎሕ፡ ሲቀድ at dawn

ቆጆ; see ቀዶ

ጳጉሜ intercalary month (5-10 September); see also ጳጉሜን

ቀጥ፡ አለ be straight (line), stand straight, be perpendicular, be upright, be steep (stair, hill), be bold (cliff), be pointed (ear)

†ቅጥ arrangement, order, rule

†ቀጥታ direct (adj.)

ቀጣ punish, penalize, chastize, discipline, impose a fine,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

correct (punish)

ተቀጣ be punished, receive punishment

ቅጣት punishment, penalty

መቀጫ, መቀጮ penalty, fine

ቂጣ ; see *ቆጣ

ቂጥ buttock, anus

ቃጣ threaten (make the movement of hitting), raise a hand against someone, make as if, feint, be about to

ቅጥ arrangement, order, rule (see ቅጥ፡ አለ)

ቅጥ፡ አጣ be disorderly

ቅጥ፡ አስተጣ clutter

ቅጥ፡ የለለሩ- shapeless

በቅጡ properly, correctly

ያለ፡ ቅጥ tremendously, greatly, infinitely

ቆጥ loft, perch

* ቈጣ, ተቈጣ be (become) angry, lose one's temper; erupt (of skin), be irritable (of skin)

አስቈጣ anger (vt.), enrage, irritate

ቊጡ enraged, ill-tempered, quick (temper), sensitive (skin)

ቊጣ anger, wrath

ቊጠኛ quick-tempered

መቈጣት eruption (of skin)

የቈጣ angry

ቀጠለ (B) procede, go on, continue, join, follow, resume, carry on, persist, connect (the telephone)

ቀጥሎ next (adv.), afterwards, later on, subsequently

ቀጥሎ፡ ያለ adjacent

ቀጣይ epilogue

ቅጥያ annex, extension (to a house), addition (part added to a building)

ተቀጥያ offshoot (of a plant)

የሚቀጥል next, following, adjoining

* ቃጠለ, ተቃጠለ burn (vi.), be on fire (house), be destroyed by fire; burn out (light bulb), blow out (fuse)

አቃጠለ set fire to, set on fire, burn (vt.), burn down (vt.), scorch, bite (of pepper), smart (of alcohol)

ተቀጣጠለ be on fire, burn, catch fire

አቀጣጠለ ignite, vt. (twigs),

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

light a cigarette

ቃጠሎ fire, blaze

መቀጣጠያ tinder, lighter (for cigarettes)

የማይቃጠሉ incombustibles

ቅጠል leaf, foliage

ቅጠል፡አወጣ leaf (v.)

ቅጠላ፡ቅጠል vegetables, herbs

ቀጠረ employ, engage (a servant), hire (a worker); adjourn (put off)

ተቀጠረ take service with, have an engagement

ፊደል፡ቆጠረ master the alphabet

ቀጠሮ appointment (date), engagement (appointment)

ቀጣሪ employer

ቅጥር፡ወታደር mercenary

ቀጠሮ appointment (date), engagement (appointment); see ቀጠረ

ቀጠሮ፡አፍራሽ who does not keep an appointment (see ፈረሰ)

ቀጠሮ፡አክባሪ who keeps an appointment (see ከበረ)

ቅጥር encircled, enclosure

ቁጥር number, figure (number), numeral, arithmetic (see ቆጠረ)

ቁጥር፡ስፍር፡የሌለው innumerable

ቁጥር፡የሌለው countless

ሙሉ፡ቁጥር even number

ተራ፡ቁጥር cardinal number

ነጠላ፡ቁጥር odd number

ጎደሎ፡ቁጥር odd number

የስልክ፡ቁጥር telephone number

በ + verb + ቁጥር each time that

ቆጠረ count (vt.), enumerate, number, calculate, regard (consider), rank among

ተቆጠረ count (vi.), be counted, be considered, amount (the equivalent)

ተቆጣጠረ control, keep track of, supervise, inspect, oversee, regulate (control), handle (control)

ሰዓት፡ቆጠረ tell time

ሰዓት፡ቆጣሪ hour hand

ቁጥር number, figure (number), numeral, arithmetic

ቆጠራ count (n.)

ቆጣሪ hand (of the clock)

ቁጥጥር restriction (supervision), control

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተቈጣጣሪ inspector, controller, supervisor, superintendent, overseer, auditor (who examines the accounts)

ተቈጣጣሪነት direction (supervision)

+ መቍጠሪያ dial (n.), chaplet, rosary

መቈጣጠር surveillance

መቈጣጠሪያ check (control), valve

አቈጣጠር computation, reckoning

ቋጠረ make a knot, knot (v.), tie (a knot)

ምስጢር፡ቋጠረ keep a secret

ውሃ፡ቋጠረ have a blister

ፊት፡ቋጠረ frown

ቋጠሮ knot (n.)

መቋጠሪ furrow (of brow)

የተቋጠረ፡ውሃ puddle

ቅጥራን tar

በቅጥራን፡መድፈን calk

ቀጠቀጠ beat repeatedly, castrate by crushing the testicles, crush, pulverize, powder, hammer

ቀጥቃጭ blacksmith

* ቀጠቀጠ፣ ተንቀጠቀጠ shiver, tremble, quake, shudder, shake (vi.), be unsteady (of hand), wobble (of steering wheel), be convulsed (with pain)

አንቀጠቀጠ make tremble, shake (vt.

አንቀጠቀጠ(ው) shiver

መንቀጥቀጥ, in የመሬት፡መንቀጥቀጥ earthquake

እንቅጥቅጥ trembling, shudder

ቀጥቃጭ blacksmith (see ቀጠቀጠ)

ቍጥቋጦ shrub, bush, underbrush, undergrowth (see * ቈጠቈጠ)

ቈጠቈጠ smart (of a bee sting)

* ቈጠቈጠ፣ አቈጠቈጠ shoot out new leaves

ቍጥቍጥ parsimonious

ቍጥቋጦ shrub, bush, undergrowth, underbrush

ቈጠበ (B) be economical, economize, save (money, strength), spare (efforts), lay aside

(ከ)--- ተቈጠበ abstain

ቈጣቢ economical, thrifty, saving (adj.), frugal (saving)

ቍጠባ economy, saving (n.)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

(በቁጠባ sparingly)

ያልተቆጠበ persistent (effort), all-out (effort)

ቀጥታ direct (adj.); see ቀጥ፡ አለ

በቀጥታ directly, straight (adv.), right (adv.)

ቀጥተኛ direct, straight (answer)

ቁጢጥ፡ አለ squat

ቅጣት punishment, penalty (see ቀጣ)

ቀጠነ slim down, be thin, be fine

አቀጠነ dilute with water, weaken (tea), adulterate (beer with water)

ቀጭን thin (ribbon, man, voice), fine (point), lean, high (voice), tenuous (web), weak (tea)

ቀጤኔ giraffe

ቂጥኝ syphilis

ቋጥኝ rock

ቀጣይ, ቀጣዩ, see ቀጠለ

ቀጠጠ cut (grass, bushes), shear (sheep)

አስቀጠጠ set one's teeth on edge (scraping on a blackboard)

ቁጥጥር, see ቆጠረ

ቀጠፈ pick (flowers, leaves), pluck (fruit)

ቀጣፊ swindler, cheat, rogue, rascal

ቀጨ cut down (grass), nip (of frost nipping flowers); see also *ቀጨጨ

ተቀጨ be struck down (by illness), strain oneself

ቁጭ፡ አለ sit down, settle down

ቃጫ fiber, sisal, jute

ቋጨጨ begrudge (money)

ቃጭል small bell (see *ቃጨለ)

* ቃጨለ, ተንቃጨለ clank

ተንቃጨለ tinkle

አንቃጨለ jingle, vi. (keys)

ቃጭል small bell

ጥንቃጭል click (n.)

[See also *ቅጨለጨለ]

*ቅጨለጨለ, ተቅጨለጨለ jingle, vi. (bells), clatter, vi. (of coins);

{See also * ቃጨለ}

የሚቅጨለጨል፡ መጫወቻ rattle (toy)

አቀጨቀጨ squeeze, crush

ቀጭኔ giraffe (see ቀጤኔ)

ቀጭን thin (ribbon, man, voice), fine (point), lean, high (voice), tenuous (web), weak (tea); see ቀጠነ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

* ቀጨጨ, አቀጨጨ stunt (plants), constrain the growth (see also ቀጨረ)

ቀጫጫ scrubby (tree)

ያልቀጨጨ fleshy (peach)

ቅጽ volume (book forming a part of a set

ቅጽል adjective

የቅጽል:ስም nickname, epithet

ቅጽበት wink

ከመቅጽበት a split second, in a flash, in a moment

ቀፎ hive, beehive

ቀፎ, in በቀፎ:ላይ:ነው be delicate (a situation)

ቆፈረ (B) dig, excavate

ቁፋሮ excavation

መቆፈሪያ pick axe

ቀፈፈ trim around the edge of hide

ቀፈፈ(ው) feel repulsion for, feel miserable

ቅፍፍ:አለ(ው) look glum

ቀፋፊ repulsive, gloomy (day), cheerless, dreary, dismal

በ

በ with (by means of), in, on, by, at, due to, against, through

በ + perfect + ጊዜ when

ብ + (simple imperfect) when

ብ + imperfect + ም:(እንኳ) in spite of, although, despite of

ብ + imperfect + (ቅሉ) though

በሃ:ድንጋይ limestone

ቡሆ fermented, dough to make bread (see ቡሆቃ, ቦኸቃ, ቦካ, ቡኸ)

ባህል civilization, culture, tradition, convention

የባህል cultural, traditional

ባሕር sea

የባሕር marine (adj.), maritime

ባሕር:ማዶ overseas

ባሕር:ዛፍ eucalyptus

የባሕር:ኃይል navy

የባሕር:ኃይል:ዋና:አዛዥ admiral

የባሕር:ሰላጤ bay, gulf

ሐይቅ:ባሕር lagoon

ብሔር, in ፍትሐ:ብሔር civil code

የፍትሐ:ብሔር:ሕግ civil. code, civil law

[see ብሔራዊ]

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ብሔራዊ territorial (army), national (adj.); see ብሔር

ብሔራዊ፡ስሜት nationalism

ብሔራዊ፡በዓል national holiday

ብሔራዊ፡ጦር militia

ባሕሪይ nature (human), character, temperament, essence, personality, trait, characteristic (n.), disposition (nature)

ቡሀቃ trough (used by baker); from ቡሆ፡እቃ ; see also ቡኻቃ

ባሕታዊ anchorite, hermit

ብሕትውና celibacy

በላ eat, consume

ተበላ wear away (vi.), corrode

አበላ feed

[illegible] ሥጋ፡በል carnivorous

በሊታ one who is always eating

መብል food

ቢላ knife; see also ቢላዋ

ባለ- , used in composition (see also ባል)

ባለሀብት owner

ባለሟል courtier, favorite

ባለመሬት landowner

ባለሙያ skillful, handy, expert

ባለርስት landowner

ባለ፡ሥልጣን _ official

ባለ፡ሥልጣናት authorities

ባለሱቅ shopkeeper

ባለቅኔ poet

ባላባት nobleman, squire, patriarch

ባለቤት proprieter, owner, master of the house, lady of the house, husband, spouse, wife, subject (in grammar)

ባለትዳር married couple

ባለንብረት ownership

ባለ፡ዕዳ debtor

ባለ፡እጅ skilled

ባለጌ ill-mannered, impudent, insolent, unmannered, rude, vulgar

ባላገር country (countryside), countryman, rustic

ባለጋራ opponent, adversary in a lawsuit

ባለግርማ majestic

ባለ፡ጉዳይ person who has a case in court

ባለጸጋ rich, well-to-do, affluent

ባለ፡ፋብሪካ manufacturer

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

-ባለ, in ተባለ be said, see አለ

ባላ fork of a branch, wooden pole with forked top used in pitching tents

ባል husband, master (see also ባሊ)

  የባሊ marital

  ባሏ:የሞተባት:ሴት widow

  ባልትና good housekeeping, feminine accomplishments

ባል holiday, festival, celebration (see also በዓል)

ብል cloth eating vermin

ብልህ clever, ingenious, intelligent, wise, sage, keen, sharp (lawyer), judicious (remark)

  ብልሃት tact, finesse, guile

  ብልህነት intelligence, ingenuity, acumen

ቦላሌ long trousers

ባላምባራስ honorific title

በለስ fig

ባሌስትራ spring (of truck)

*በላሸ, ተበላሸ spoil (vi.), be spoiled, deteriorate, go wrong, get worse, be ruined, perish (fruit)

  አበላሸ spoil (vt.), ruin, corrupt, wreck (a business), destroy, pervert, damage, waste (a chance)

  የተበላሸ corrupt, defective, imperfect

  ብልሹ:አደረገ corrupt (v.)

  ብልሽት corruption, breakdown

  የማይበላሽ imperishable

  [See also ብላሽ]

ብላሽ damage, useless, valueless (see *በላሸ)

  በብላሽ free of charge, gratis, at no cost

ቡልቅ:ቡልቅ:አደረገ puff (on a pipe)

  ቡልቅታ jet (of water)

ብልቃጥ small glass container for perfume or the like

*በለበለ, ተንበለበለ blaze up, burn with flames, be alight (fire)

  አንበለበለ, in በቃሉ:አንበለበለ rattle off

  ነበልባል flame

ባልቦላ fuse (n.)

ባለቤት proprietor, owner, master of

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

the house, lady of the house, husband, spouse, wife, subject (in grammar); see ባለ, ቤት

ባላባት nobleman, squire, patriarch (from ባለ፡አባት)

የባላባት feudal

በሊታ one who is always eating (see በላ)

ብልት genitals

የብልት፡ሸለፈት foreskin

የብልት፡ፍሬ testicle

ብላታ abbreviated form of ብላታንጌታ (see below)

ባልቴት old woman, old lady

ባልትና good housekeeping, feminine accomplishments (see ባል)

ብላታንጌታ honorific title (usually given in achievement for learning); see also ብላታ

ቡሎን screw, nut (of metal)

ብሌን pupil of the eye

የዓይን፡ብሌን pupil of the eye

ባልንጀራ companion, friend (from ባል፡እንጀራ)

ቡሉኮ heavy woolen blanket

ቢላዋ knife; see also ቢላ

ብሉይ፡ኪዳን Old Testament

በላይነት mastery (see ላይ)

ባልዲ pail, bucket

ባልደራስ groom (who is in charge of horses)

ባልደረባ intermediary in one's relation with a person of high authority, member of a military company

በልግ season of small rains in Ethiopia

ባለገ misbehave, be naughty, be unrefined (denominative from ባለጌ ; see below)

ባለጌ ill-mannered, impudent, insolent, unmannered, rude, vulgar (see ባል, ጌ)

ብልግና ill manners, rudeness, indecent behavior, impudence, insolence, impertinence

የብልግና disrespectful, indecent, boorish, profane (language)

ባላገር country (countryside), countryman, rustic (see ባለ, አገር)

ባላጋራ opponent, adversary in a lawsuit (see ባለ, ጋራ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ብልግና, see ባለገ

በለጠ surpass, excel, be more than, exceed, outdo, get the better of

አበለጠ increase

አበላለጠ favor (v.)

የዕድሜ:በለጠ be older than

ብልጥ shrewd, smart, tricky, cunning, clever

ብልጣ:ብልጥ sly (fox)

ብልጫ superiority, excess, advantage, plurality (of votes)

አብልጦ more

(ከሁሉ:አብልጦ best, adv.)

ቢበልጥ at the most

የበለጠ best (adj.)

ይበልጥ more, best (adv.), increasingly

(ከሁሉም:ይበልጥ above all)

(በይበልጥ more (adv.), better, by far the best)

ይበልጡ mostly

ይበልጥ:ጊዜ most of the time

ይበልጡንም especially, particularly

ብልጫ superiority, excess, advantage, plurality (of vote); see በለጠ

ብልጭ:አለ shine, twinkle, glitter, dazzle, flash

ብልጭ:ብልጭ:አለ twinkle (of stars), wink (of light), glimmer, spark

ብልጭ:ድርግም:አለ flicker, wink (of light)

ብልጭ:ድርግም:አደረገ blink (the flashlight), turn on and off

ብልጭታ gleam, dazzling light, flash

[See also *በለጨለጨ]

*በለጨለጨ, ተብለጨለጨ glitter, sparkle (of eyes), lighten, vi. (flash with lightning)

አብለጨለጨ have a shine, make sparkle

ብልጭልጭ flamboyant, flashy, gaudy, showy, fanciful, fancy (adj.)

[See ብልጭ]

ባልጩት flint, obsidion

ብልጭታ gleam, dazzling light, flash (n.); see ብልጭ:አለ

በለጸገ prosper, flourish, develop, vi. (of a country); denominative of ባለጸጋ (see below)

አበለጸገ enrich, make wealthy, develop (a country), render prosperous

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ባለጸጋ rich, well-to-do, affluent (see ባለ, ጸጋ)

ብልጽግና wealth, prosperity

የበለጸገ prosperous, abundant (rich)

ቢላፎን ceiling

ቦምብ bomb

የቦምብ፡ ድብደባ bombardment (see ደበደበ)

ቧምቧ hose, pipe (for water), water pipe, faucet

ቧምቧ፡ መክፈቻ faucet

ቧምቧ፡ ሠራተኛ plumber

የቧምቧ፡ ውኃ running water

የውኃ፡ ቧምቧ hose

በራ bald on the top of the head

በራ፡ ሆነ become bald, lose the hair

ራስ፡በራ bald

በራ burn, vi. (of light), gleam (of eyes)

አበራ be aglow, shine, vi. (of eyes), gleam (of eyes), blaze (of face with joy), glow, vi. (of hot metal); also transitive: turn on the light, light up (the face), burn (a candle), illuminate

አባራ clear up, vi. (weather), stop, vi. (of rain)

አብራራ explain, clarify, amplify (enlarge on), expand on, illustrate, throw light on, elucidate

ብራ clear weather

መብራት lamp, light

ማብራሪያ illumination (explanation), illustration, explanation, annotation

ማብሪያ light switch

[See also ~~[illegible]~~ ብሩህ, ብርሃን]

በሬ ox, bull

አውራ፡በሬ bull

በር gate, entrance, doorway

በረኛ gatekeeper, doorman, janitor

በራፍ doorway (see አፍ)

ቢራ beer

ቢሮ office, bureau

ብር silver (n.), dollar, money, banknote

የብር silver (adj.)

በረሃ wild region, wilderness (see also በረኻ)

በረሃማ deserted

ብሩህ bright (sunshine), light (color), radiant (smile), lucid, clear (see በራ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ብርሃን light, glow (n.), flame (of candle); see በራ, ብሩህ

ብርሃነ፡ልደት Christmas (used in greetings እንኳን፡ለብርሃነ፡ልደት፡አበቃዎት)

ብርሌ small flask with a long neck used for drinking mead, crystal

በርሚል, በርሜል barrel, tank (container for liquid), drum (container for liquid)

በረረ fly (vi.), run fast

አባረረ drive away, chase away, keep off (chase away)

በረራ flight

በራሪ express, adj. (bus)

በራሪ፡ኮከብ meteor

ተባራሪ፡ጥይት stray bullet

መባረር expulsion

ቦርሳ wallet, portfolio, pocketbook, briefcase, purse

ቦረሸ brush (v.)

ብሩሽ brush (n.)

በረቀ lighten, shine, scintillate

ብራቅ thunderbolt

መብረቅ lightning, thunderbolt

[See also *በረቀረቀ]

ባረቀ discharge, vi. (of a gun)

*ባረቀ, አምባረቀ blare (trumpet)

ብርቅ scarce, rare, scant (rare), precious

ቦረቀ bound (of deer through the woods); prance about, gambol

ቡረቃ merriment

*በረቀረቀ, አብረቀረቀ glisten, have a sheen (see also በረቀ)

የሚያብረቀርቅ shiny

በረበረ search carefully, clean out, fumble, rummage, rake (an apartment)

በርበሬ Ethiopian red pepper

ቡራቡሬ spotted (animal), multicolored

ቢራቢሮ butterfly

ቦረቦረ hollow out, cut a groove

→ቦረቦር hole (in a road)

ቡርቡር groove

በረታ be strong, prevail (against)

አበረታ make strong, intensify (heat), encourage, invigorate

አበረታታ encourage, hearten, foster, cheer up (vt.)

በርታ cheer up!

ብርቱ strong, vigorous, severe (punishment), important, active, arduous, difficult (book)

ብርታት strength, vigor, endurance, rigor (of heat)

በርትቶ hard (adv.), intensely

ማበረታታት encouragement

በረት fence enclosure for cattle

ብረት iron, cast iron, shell, metal, rifle

ብረታ:ብረት metals

ብረት:ሠሪ smith

የብረት:አፈር iron ore, ore

(የ)እግር:ብረት shackles

ብረት, in የዓይን:ብረት pupil (of eye)

ብርቱ strong, vigorous, severe (punishment), important, active, arduous, difficult (book); see በረታ

ብርቱካን orange

ብርቱካንማ orange (color)

ብራና parchment, vellum

የብራና:መጽሐፍ manuscript

በርኖስ long black mantle

በረንዳ veranda, terrace, porch

ብርንዶ red raw meat to be eaten as such

ባርኔጣ hat

በረኛ, see በር

ባረከ bless (of priest), give benediction, sanctify

ቡራኬ blessing, benediction

ቡሩክ blessed

ብራኪ clavicle

ብርክ hysteria

በረከተ wear (last), be durable (shoes), be plentiful

አበረከተ make a present of, give as a gift, wear one garment a long time

ከ---ይልቅ:በረከተ outlast

በረከት plentifulness, blessing

(ገጸ:በረከት gift, present)

በርከት:ያለ a number of, quite a few, copious, several, a good many

*በረከከ,ተንበረከከ kneel, genuflect, drop on his knees, bend the knees

አንበረከከ bring to one's knees

በረኻ wild region, wilderness (see also በረሃ)

በረኸኛ:ዓረብ Bedouin

በረዘ (B) dilute honey in water

ብርዝ a non-alcoholic drink made of honey and water

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ባርነት slavery, servitude, bondage (see ባሪያ)

ባሪያ·ባርያ slave

ባሪያ፡ፈንጋይ slave dealer, slave trader .

ባርነት slavery, servitude, bondage

በረደ cool down (vi.), cool off, be cold (drink), be cool (coffee), quiet down (excitement)

በረደ(ው) feel cold

አበረደ make cool, appease (anger), calm down, soothe

በረድ፡አለ let up (of storm)

+በረዶ hail (n.), snow, ice

በራድ cold, adj. (coffee)

ብርድ chill (n.), cold (n.,adj)

ብርድ፡ልብስ blanket

ብርዳም cold (wind)

ብርዳማ cold (month), glacial

ማብረጃ big jar for keeping liquid cool

በረዶ hail (n.), snow, ice (see በረደ)

በረዶ፡ሆነ freeze, be frozen solid

በረዶ፡ጣለ snow, hail (v.)

ባሩድ powder, gunpowder

ቦርድ board (committee)

በርጋታ፤ see እርጋታ

በረገደ blow open, vt. (the door), fling open, vt. (the door)

ተበረገደ fly open, blow open (vi.)

ሰብሮ፡በረገደ smash open

በረገገ apprehend danger

አበረገገ make start, make jumpy

ቦርጭ big belly

ቦርጭ፡አወጣ have a big belly (see ወጣ)

በርጩማ stool

ብርጭቆ drinking glass

ቦርጭቅ፡አለ plunk (into water)

በራፍ doorway (see በር, አፍ)

በሳ perforate, puncture, pierce, make a hole in

በሶ a type of food made usually from barley flour

ቢስ (in compound) without, devoid of, un-; ex. ዕድለ፡ቢስ unfortunate, መልክ፡ቢስ ugly; see ባሰ

ባሰ be bad, be worse, worsen (vi.), deteriorate, be worse off

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አባሰ worsen (vt.), make worse

አባሰ (በን) aggravate (make worse), exacerbate

የባሰ worse, worst

አብሶ especially

[See also ቢሶን, ብሶት]

ቤሳ coin, penny

በሰለ be ripe (fruit), ripen (vi.), be cooked, age (of wine), reach maturity

አበሰለ ripen (vt.), cook (vt.)

ብስል cooked, mature

የበሰለ ripe

ያልበሰለ immature (ear of corn)

*በሰረ, አበሰረ announce good news, herald (v.), announce (herald)

አብሳሪ herald (n.), bearer of good tidings

ብስራት good news

ብስራት ፤ see *በሰረ

በሰበሰ be wet, be drenched, be soggy, rot, spoil, vi. (fruit), decay

አበሰበሰ soak, vt. (of rain, soaking clothes), spoil (vt.), decay (vt.)

መበስበስ decay (n.)

የበሰበሰ spoiled, bad (apple), rotten

በስተ toward, to

በስተቀኝ on the right-hand side of

በስተግራ toward the left

በስተኋላ toward the back

በስተ··· በኩል in the direction of, on the side of

[See also በስተቀር]

በስተቀር except, besides (prep.), furthermore, moreover

(see በስተ, ቀረ)

ከ···በስተቀር except for, besides, with the exception of, save (prep.), aside from, apart from

ቢስክሌት bicycle

ብስክስክ delicate (spider's web)

ብስኩት cookie

*በሳጨ, ተበሳጨ be annoyed, be irritated, be in a bad temper, be cross, be nervous

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አበሳጨ irritate, annoy, upset, vex, exasperate, frustrate, molest

ብስጩ moody, sour (bad-tempered) ~~sour, vi. (bad-tempered)~~

ብስጭት vexation, irritation, frustration, aggravation, fit of depression

ባሻ, in ሆደ:ባሻ susceptible

ቡሽ cork (n.), stopper

ብሽሽት groin

በሽታ sickness, disease (see ባሰ)

የሚጥል:በሽታ epilepsy, fit (n.); see ጣለ

የእንቅልፍ:በሽታ sleeping disease

በሽተኛ diseased, sick, sickly person, patient (sick)

ባሻገር, in ከ---ባሻገር beyond, across (see *ሻገረ)

በቂ; see በቃ

በቃ suffice, be sufficient, be enough

በቃ enough!

በቃኝ I have enough!

አበቃ qualify (make competent), terminate (vi.), come to an end, cease (vi.), be adjourned, be lifted (finished), be consummated, finish (vt.)

አብቃቃ offset (make up for), make both ends meet

በቃኝ:የማይል exacting, lit. who does not say 'I have enough'

በቃኝ:ባይ contended, lit. who says 'I have enough'

የሱ:ነገር:አበቃ he'll be finished

በቂ sufficient, enough, adequate (sufficient), ample (enough), satisfactory (reason)

በቂ:ያልሆነ deficient

ብቁ adequate (competent), qualified (person), competently done

ብቁ:ሆነ measure up

ብቁነት competence, adequacy

አይበቃም be inadequate

ቡቃ hernia

ብቁ; see በቃ

ብቅ:አለ appear, emerge, drop by, drop in, pop in, come around

በቀለ sprout (vi.), shoot up, germinate, flourish

አበቀለ sprout, vt. (of rain sprouting beans), grow, vt. (of soil growing wheat), produce (of a farm)

ብቅል malt

በቆልት sprout

ቡቃያ sprouting grain, seedling, bud, shoot

* በቀለ, ተበቀለ (B) seek vengeance, take vengeance, revenge

በቀል revenge, vengeance

የበቀል vindictive (punishment)

ቂም:በቀል vengeance, feud

በቅሎ mule

በቆሎ corn, maize

ባቄላ bean

ብቅል malt (see በቀለ)

በቀር except, outside of (see ቀረ)

በቀቀን parrot

በቅበቃ parakeet

ብቁነት competence, adequacy (see በቃ)

ቡቃያ sprouting grain, seedling, bud, shoot (see በቀለ)

ባባ be afraid

ባቡር train, locomotive, railroad

የባቡር:ሐዲድ railroad, railway, railroad tracks

(የ)ባቡር:ጣቢያ railroad station

የምድር:ባቡር railway

ብብት armpit

ባት calf (of leg)

ቤት house; verse (a single line of poetry)

ቤቶች people (family)

ቤተኛ friend of the house

ቤት:ለቤት around the house

ቤተ:መዘክር museum (see ዘከረ)

ቤተ:መንግሥት royal residence, palace

ቤተ:መጻሕፍት library (see መጽሐፍ)

ቤተ:ሰብ parentage, family, house (family), household

ቤተ:ሰቦች folks

ቤተ:ክህነት clergy (see ካህን)

ቤተ:ክርስቲያን church

ቤተ:ዘመድ relations, kin, family

የቤት:ሥራ housework, homework

የቤት:እቃ furniture

የቤት:ጫማ slippers

መሥሪያ:ቤት office

መብል:ቤት dining room

መኝታ:ቤት bedroom

መዝገብ:ቤት archives, record offic

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ማዘጋጃ፡ቤት municipality

ማድ፡ቤት kitchen

ምድር፡ቤት groundfloor

ምግብ፡ቤት restaurant

ሽንት፡ቤት toilet

ባለቤት proprietor, owner, master of the house, lady of the house, husband, spouse, wife, subject (in grammar)

ባለቤትነት ownership

ቡና፡ቤት coffee house, bar

ትምህርት፡ቤት school

እስር፡ቤት prison (see አሰረ)

ወጥ፡ቤት kitchen, cook

የወፍ፡ቤት nest

ግምጃ፡ቤት treasury

ጠጅ፡ቤት bar where Ethiopian drinks are served

በ---ቤት according to

ቦታ place, spot (place), space, site, point (place), status (position), role, part (in a play)

ቦታ፡ያዘ reserve a place, book passage, play a part

በየቦታው everywhere

አንድ፡ቦታ somewhere

ቦት, in ቦት፡ጫማ high boot

ተደራቢ፡ቦት galoshes (see)

በተለይ, በተለየ chiefly, especially, in particular (see ለየ)

በትሪ battery, flashlight

በትር stick, club, cudgel

በትረ፡መንግሥት scepter

በተረፈ besides, apart from (see ተረፈ)

ከ---በተረፈ except, outside of

በተቀር except, otherwise (see ቀረ)

ከ---በተቀር except, besides, apart from

ቡትቶ rags, tatters, tattered clothes

ቡትቶ፡የለበሰ ragged, threadbare (person)

ቡትቷም shaggy (beggar)

በታች, see ታች

በተነ (B) disperse, scatter, break up (a meeting), strew (flowers), demobilize, adjourn (vt.), dispel

ተበተነ disperse (vi.), be scattered, disband (vi.), adjourn (vi.)

በታተነ scatter (vt.), disperse, dissipate

ተበታተነ scatter (vi.)
ብትንትን፡ አወጣ blow to bits
ቢትወደድ a senior honorific title
ብቻ only (adj., adv.), the only one, alone, merely, solely, exclusively
ብቻውን by himself, in itself
ለብቻ in private
ለብቻው be alone
ለየብቻ separately, apart
ብቸኛ lone, lonesome, solitary
ብቸኛነት loneliness
የብተኛነት solitary (life), secluded (life)
ቡችላ puppy, whelp
ቡና coffee, coffee bean
ቡና፡ቤት coffee house, bar
ቡናማ brown
ባና woolen blanket
ቡናማ brown (see ቡና)
በነነ blow (of dust), rise here and there (of smoke, dust)
ባነነ wake up with a start
ብናኝ flurry
ባንኮ counter (in a cafe)
ባንክ bank (credit firm)

ቤንዚን gasoline, petrol
(የ)ቤንዚን፡ማደያ filling station, gas station
ባንዴ at a glance, at once (see አንድ)
ቦንዳ iron strap
ባንዲራ flag
የባንዲራ፡መስቀያ flagstaff
ባንድነት in a body (see አንድነት)
ባንዳፍታ in no time (from በ-አንድ-አፍታ)
በዓል holiday, festival, anniversary (see also ባል)
የዓመት፡በዓል anniversary
ብዕር pen, fountain pen
ባኞ bathtub
ባዕድ alien (adj.), foreign, foreigner
የባዕድ foreign
የባዕድ፡አገር foreign country
ቡኮ puncture (of tire)
ቦካ ferment (of dough), be rancid (butter)
አቦካ make to ferment, knead, make dough
የቦካ rancid (butter)
ያልቦካ unleavened (dough)
[See also ቡሆ, ቡሆቃ, ቦኻቃ]
ቡኮ dough

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

በከለ (B) contaminate (a well), pollute (water), defile (make filthy), taint (spoil)

በኩል, in በ---በኩል as regards, as for, in the direction of, on the side of, along, by means of, by way of, on the part of

ከ---በኩል from the direction of, on the part of, up to

ወደ---በኩል toward the side, in the direction of

በኔ፡በኩል for my part

በየት፡በኩል which way?

ባንድ፡በኩል--- በሌላ፡በኩል on the one hand ...... on the other

በዚህ፡በኩል this way

በገንዘብ፡በኩል financially

በኵር first-born

የበኵር፡ልጅ eldest, first-born

በኵርና primogeniture

በከተ die (animal) without being slaughtered

በክት dead animal which has not been slaughtered

ባከነ be dissipated (wealth), go to waste (food), be astray (thoughts)

አባከነ dissipate (money), be prodigal (with money), waste, idle away, squander

በሐሳብ፡ባከነ daydream

ብኩን dissipated (life)

አባካኝ wasteful, lavish, spendthrift

የባከነ lost (time)

ቦኸቃ trough (used by baker); from ቦኸ፡እቃ (see ቡሀቃ, ቦካ, ቡሆ)

ተበው፡ተበሎ፡ፈነዳ pop (balloon)

በውነት indeed, in fact, truly (see እውነት)

በወዘ (B) shuffle (cards)

ባውዛ spotlight, searchlight

በዛ be abundant, be numerous, increase, be much, multiply (vi.), be frequent, be full of

አበዛ increase (vt.), multiply (vt.)

ተባዛ multiply (vi.), propogate themselves

አባዛ multiply (vt.), duplicate (copies)

BEST C[illegible] AVAILABLE

በዛ(በት)	it is too much for him
በዛ፡ያለ	considerable
+ብዙ	abundant, much, numerous, many, a great many, plenty of, a great deal, a lot of
+ብዛት	abundance, totality, multitude, quantity, prevalence
ቢበዛ	at most
እምብዛም+	negative verb seldom, rarely, scarcely
አብዛኛው	chiefly, mostly, large proportion of, majority
አብዛኞቹ	majority
የሚበዛው	most
ይብዛ፡ይነስ	more or less
ቪዛ	visa
ቤዛ	ransom
ብዙ	abundant, much, numerous, many, a great many, plenty of, a great deal, a lot of (see በዛ)
ብዙ፡ሰው	crowd
ብዙ፡ጊዜ	a long time, often, oftentimes, frequently, normally
ብዙውን፡ጊዜ	commonly, most of the time
ከብዙ፡ጊዜ፡በፊት	long ago
ቦዝ፡አንቀጽ	participle
በዚህ	here, in this way, in this (see -ዚህ)
ባዝራ	mare
ባዘቦት	usually (see አዘቦት)
ባዜቃ	mercury, quicksilver
በዘበዘ	sack (v.), pillage, despoil, make a raid on
ብዛት	abundance, totality, multitude, quantity, prevalence (see በዛ)
በብዛት	in large numbers, in large quantities
በጊዜ፡ብዛት	in process of time
ቦዘነ	loaf, leave off working, be idle
በዚያ	there, that way, in that (see -ዚያ)
ቦይ	small irrigation channel, drainage canal, trench
በየ	'each, every', as in በየሌሊቱ nightly; በየቀኑ every day, daily; በየወሩ monthly; በየጊዜው occasionally; በየዓመቱ yearly;
በያለበት	everywhere
ቧይት.	in ኀይለኛ፡ቧይት tornado
በየነ	(B) decide (of judge), decree, resolve

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ብያኔ decision

ቢያንስ at least (see አነሰ)

ቢያንስ፡ቢያንስ at least

በየደ (B) weld, solder

በይፋ officially, openly

በይፋ፡ታወቀ become public

በዳ desolate (adj.), desolate and deserted

ምድረ፡በዳ desert

ቡዳ evil eye, one who kills with the evil eye

ባዶ empty, vacant, bare, unoccupied (house, seat), free (empty, available), naked (eye), blank (sheet of paper)

ባዶ፡እጁን penniless (see እጅ)

ባዶ፡እግሩን barefoot (see እግር)

በደለ (B) wrong (v.), do wrong, harm, mistreat, treat ill

በደል ill-treatment, harm, wrong, injustice

* በደረ, ተበደረ (B) borrow (money or grain)

አበደረ lend (money or grain)

ብድር loan (of money), credit

ብድር፡መለሰ pay back, get even with, retaliate

ተበዳሪ debtor

አበዳሪ creditor

በድን corpse, cadaver, dead matter

በድን፡ሆነ be frozen to the spot, be half dead, be lifeless

በድን፡አደረገ petrify

ቡድን team

ብድግ፡አለ rise, get up

በጀ (B) be good (for), turn out well, suit

ተበጀ be made good

አበጀ prepare, repair, do well, arrange, fix

ባጀት budget

በጋ dry season

በግ sheep, ram

የበግ፡ጠጉር wool

የበግ፡ጠቦት lamb

ሴት፡በግ ewe

በጎ good (adj.), well (adv.)

በጎ፡አድራጊ charitable, benevolent (person)

በጎ፡አድራጎት welfare

የሕዝብ፡በጎ፡አድራጎት social welfare

ቦግ፡አለ flare, flare up, flame quickly

* በገረ, ተበገረ (B) give in

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አስበገርግም፡አለ remain defiant

የማይበገር invincible, invulnerable (fortress), impregnable, immovable (stubborness)

ብጉር pimple

በገና harp-like musical instrument

በገና፡ደርዳሪ harp player (see ደረደረ)

ብጉንጅ boil (n.)

ቢገፋ at most (see ገፋ)

በጣ make a cut in the flesh with a sharp instrument (to draw blood), cut a boil when it is ripe

ቡጢ fist, blow with the fist, punch

በቡጢ፡አለው be hit him with his fist

በቡጢ፡መታ punch

ቡጢኛ boxer

ቢጤ,ብጤ kind of, of sorts

የኔ፡ቢጤ pauper

በጣም very, greatly, much, considerably, too (much, very), highly (very ~~vey~~); see ጣም

*በጠረ, አበጠረ (B) comb, winnow, clean grain by throwing it into the air

አበጣጠረ groom (the hair)

ማበጠሪያ comb (n.)

በጠሰ (B) break a string or the like, detach (a button), snip (thread)

ተበጠሰ snip, vi. (of string) come off (of a button), give way (of a rope)

ብጣሽ cut off piece

በጠበጠ put in a pot and shake it, beat a liquid; disturb, create commotion, upset, disrupt (a conference)

በጣበጠ mix slightly, stir

ብጥብጥ confusion, rebellion, upheaval, crisis, violence; dissolved

ቡጢኛ boxer (see ቡጢ)

ቧጠጠ lacerate, scratch (with the fingernails), prick (with claws).

~~lacerate~~

ብጫ,ቢጫ yellow

ብጫ፡ወባ yellow fever

ቧጨረ scratch, mar

ተቦጫጨረ be scarred (of face)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

*በጨረቀ, ተንበጨረቀ slop

*ቦጨቀ, ቦጫጨቀ tear to shreds

ቡጫቂ scrap (of paper), shred

ብጹዕ His Holiness

ብጹዕነታቸው His Grace

ተ

ተ, variant of ጠ

ታኅሣሥ December

ትሑት humble, polite, courteous, modest, affable

ትሕትና humility, modesty, politeness, civility

በትሕትና politely

ትኋን bug, bedbug (see also ትኃን)

ትል worm, earthworm

ትል: በላው be worm-eaten

የሐር: ትል silkworm

ቶሎ soon, quickly, at once, early (adv.)

ቶሎ:ቶሎ rapidly, fast

በቶሎ promptly, quickly, in a minute

ቶሎ:አለ be quick, hurry

ቶሎ:ብሎ quickly

*ታለለ, አታለለ deceive, cheat, trick, get the best of someone, beguile, bluff

ተታላይ dupe

አታላይ swindler, cheat, cheater, deceitful

አታላይነት duplicity

ማታለል deceit

ተላላኪ: see ላከ

ተላለፈ, see አለፈ

ትልም furrow, ridge (of soil)

ተለማማጅ apprentice (see ለመደ)

ታላቅ elder (adj.), older, great, large, big (important), grand (palace), significant (see ትልቅ)

ታላቅነት grandeur, greatness, glory

ትልቅ huge (box), big; great (in size); see also ታላቅ

ትልቅነት size (of a city)

ተልባ flax, linseed

ትላንት yesterday (see also ትላንትና, ትናንት, ትናንትና)

ትላንትና yesterday (see also ትላንት, ትናንት, ትናንትና)

ቴሌግራም cable (n.), wire, telegram

lesson, training,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ትምህርት lesson, training, schooling, learning, study, education (see *ማረ)

የትምህርት scholastic

ትምህርት፡ቤት school

ትምህርተ፡ምድር geography

ትምህርተ፡አለት geology

የትምህርት፡ጓደኛ fellow student

አንደኛ፡ደረጃ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት primary school

ሁለተኛ፡ደረጃ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት secondary school

የቀለም፡ትምህርት academic training

ተማመነ, see አመነ

ተማሪ student (see *ማረ)

ተማሪ፡ቤት school

ተማሪ፡ቤት፡ገባ start school

ተመላላሽ፡ተማሪ day student (see መለሰ)

ተምር date (fruit), date palm

ታምር miracle, marvel (see also ተአምር)

ተምሮ፡ማስተማር literacy campaign (see *ማረ)

ተመሳሳይነት identity (similarity), correspondence

ትምባሆ tobacco

ትምባሆ፡መጠጣት smoking

ታምቡር drum (n.)

ታምቡር፡መታ drum (v.)

ቴምብር postage, stamp

ቲማቲም tomato

ተመነ (B) price (v.), put a price on

ተተመነ be priced

የተተመነ፡ዋጋ list price

ግመና, in ያስተያየት፡ግመና poll (expression of opinion)

ታማኝ loyal, honest, faithful, trustworthy, dependable, devoted, reliable (see አመነ)

ታማኝነት loyalty, honesty, devotion

ትምክሕት boast, bragging, false pride (see *መካ)

ትምክተኛ snob

ተራ turn, order, rank, line, section, series; common (man), plain (adj.), mediocre, ordinary (mechanic)

ተራ፡በተራ be turns

የተራ everyday

ተራ፡ሕዝብ masses, crowd

ተራ፡ሰው layman

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተራ፡ቍጥር cardinal number

ተራ፡ክፍል ward (of hospital, prison)

ተራ፡ወታደር enlisted man, private (soldier)

ተራ፡ጠበቀ take turns

ከተራ፡የተወለደ lowly (see ወለደ)

ተረኛ person whose turn it is

[See also ተርታ]

ትር፡ትር፡አለ pulsate (of heart), flutter (of heart)

ትርታ, in የልብ፡ትርታ pulse, heartbeat

ትራም street car

ተርሞሜትር thermometer (for weather)

ትርምስ, see * ረመሰ

ትርምስምስ፡አለ be haywire

ተራራ mount, mountain

ተራራማ mountainous

ተራራማነት altitude

*ተራሰ, ተንተራሰ be put under the head to serve as a pillow

ትራስ cushion, headrest

ትራስ፡ተንተራሰ sleep on a pillow

የትራስ፡ልብስ pillowcase

ተራቢ clown

ቱሪስት tourist

የቱሪስት፡ድርጅት tourist office

ተርብ hornet, wasp

የተርብ፡እንጀራ wasp nest

ተረተ (B) tell a story, speak in parables

ተረት story, fable, fairy tale, parable

ተረትና፡ምሳሌ folklore

ተርታ single line, row (line), queue, order

[See also ተራ]

ትርታ, see ትር

ተረተረ unravel, rip (seams), tear to pieces

ተርተር ridge (chain of hills)

ትርንጎ kind of fruit

ትርእይት, ትርኢት exhibition, fair, performance, exhibit (n.), scenery, sight, view (see also ራእይ, አርአያ)

የሥዕል፡ትርእይት exhibition

ቱርክ, in የቱርክ፡ዶሮ turkey

ታሪክ tale, history, story, marvel

ታሪክ፡ጸሓፊ historian

ልብ፡ወለድ፡ታሪክ novel, fiction

ዜና፡ታሪክ annals

አፈ፡ታሪክ tradition, legend

የሕይወት፡ታሪክ biography, memoirs

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ታሪካዊ historic, historical

ትርክ፡ምርክ stuff, hodge-podge, junk

ተረኰሰ put out a cigarette

መተርኰሻ ashtray

ተረከዝ heel

ታረዘ be naked, be without clothes (from *ኧረዘ)

ተረጐመ translate, interpret

ትርጓሜ translation

ትርጉም translation, interpretation, sense (of word)

ትርጉም፡የሌለው meaningless

አስተርጓሚ translator, interpretor

ተረፈ be left, be left over, remain, be in excess, survive, be spared (saved)

አተረፈ make a profit, gain (strength), make remain, preserve, save, rescue, win (reputation)

ትራፊ leftover, reject

ትርፍ profit (in business), remainder, excess, remnant, residue, spare (time, tire), extra (adj.)

በተረፈ besides, apart from

የተረፈ remains, survivor

~~[See also *ተረፈረፈ]~~

ትርፍ profit (in business), remainder, excess, remnant, residue, spare (time, tire), extra (adj.); see ተረፈ

ትርፍ፡እቃ surplus

ትርፍ፡አንጀት appendix (anatomy)

የትርፍ፡አንጀት፡በሽታ appendicitis

ትርፍ፡ጊዜ leisure

*ተረፈረፈ, ተንረፈረፈ flow ~~(see)~~

ትራፊክ traffic police

የትራፊክ፡ፖሊስ traffic police

ተስማሚ; see ሰማ

ተሳሰረ, see አሰረ

ተሳቢ object (in grammar); see ሳበ

ርቱዕ፡ተሳቢ direct object

ኢርቱዕ፡ተሳቢ indirect object

ተስቦ typhoid, typhus

ተስተካከለ, see አከለ

ተሰጥኦ, ተሰጥዎ ability, talent, gift (natural talent), affinity (natural attraction); see ሰጠ

ተሰጥዎ፡ያለው gifted

ተስፋ hope, promise, prospect

ተስፋ፡ሰጠ promise (v.)

ተስፋ፡ቈረጠ despair (v.), be discouraged, be disheartened, lose hope

ተስፋ፡አስቈረጠ discourage, deject

ተስፋ፡አለ(ው) be hopeful

ተስፋ፡አደረገ hope, promise (v.)

ተስፋ፡አጣ despair

ቱሽ፡አለ hiss (of air in a leak)

ተሽቀዳደመ race (vi.); see ቀደመ

ተሽከርካሪ vehicle (see *ሽከረከረ)

ተሽከርካሪ፡ወምበር swivel chair

ተቅማጥ diarrhea, dysentery (see *ቀመጠ)

ተቀማጭ reserve (saved money); see * ቀመጠ

ተቀማጭ፡ሒሳብ account (in a bank), saving account

ተቀማጭ፡ገንዘብ savings, saving account

ተቀባይነት, in ተቀባይነት፡አገኘ find acceptance, be accepted, be acceptable, be admissible (see *ቀበለ)

ቱቦ tube, pipe

የቱቦ፡ጫፍ nozzle

ተባለ be called, be named, be said (see አለ)

ተባበረ, see አበረ

የተባበሩ፡መንግሥታት United Nations

ተባት male, masculine

ታቦት Ark of the Covenant, altar stone of the Ethiopian church, patron saint

ተብተብ twist, tie (baggage), wind around

ተተብተበ be afoul

በአስማት፡ተብተበ enchant (of witch)

*ተባተበ, ተንተባተበ stammer, stutter, falter (stammer)

መንተባተብ stutter (n.), stuttering (n.), stammering

ተባዕታይ፡ጾታ masculine

ተባይ vermin

ታበየ be vain (see ዐበየ)

ትዕቢት pride, arrogance, haughtiness

ታታ interlace, intertwine

ታታሪ industrious, dynamic, energetic, enterprising

ተቸ (B) comment

ተቺ critic

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ትችት comment, criticism (making of judgments)

ታች below, down there

  በታች below

  ከ---ታች below, under

  ከ---በታች under, below (prep.)

  ከታች, ከበታች beneath (adv.)

  ከዚህ፡በታች below (adv.)

  ወደ፡ታች downwards

  ታችኛ lower (adj.)

  የበታች lower, inferior, subordinate, junior (clerk, officer)

ተን evaporation (see ተነነ)

ቴኒስ tennis

ትንሣኤ resurrection, reincarnation (see * ነሣ)

ታናሽ small, younger (brother); see also ትንሽ, አነሰ

ትንሽ little, small, meager, some, a bit, a few, a while, a little while, a moment (see also ታናሽ, አነሰ)

  ትንሽ፡ትንሽ a little

  ትንሽም in the least

  በትንሹ just a little, not too much, easily

  በትንሽ፡ጊዜ shortly

ቱንቢ plumb line

ትንቢት prophecy, prediction, forecast (see * ነበየ)

  የትንቢት፡ጊዜ future tense

  ትንቢተኛ seer, soothsayer

ተነተነ treat (discuss), analyze

ተነነ evaporate (vi.), vaporize

  አተነነ evaporate (vt.)

  ተን evaporation

ተናነቀ grapple (see አነቀ)

ትናንት yesterday (see also ትላንት, ትላንትና, ትናንትና

ትናንትና yesterday (see also ትናንት, ትላንት, ትላንትና)

  ትናንትና፡ማታ last night

  ከትናንትና፡ወዲያ the day before yesterday

ትንኝ gnat, mosquito

  የወባ፡ትንኝ mosquito

ታኒካ tin can

ታንክ tank (armored vehicle)

ታንኳ canoe, raft

*ተናኰለ, ተተናኰለ attack (of a dog), go at (attack, of dog, snake), excite (a dog), make someone enraged by using tricks (see ተንኰል)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተንኰል trick (n.), ruse, subterfuge, devious ways, guile, foul play, malice, mischief (see * ተናኰለ)

ተንኰል:ያዘለ malicious (see አዘለ)

የተንኰል insidious, vicious (rumor)

የተንኰል:መሪ ringleader

የተንኰል:ቀስቃሽ ringleader

ተንኰለኛ crafty, sly, sneaky, foxy

ትንግርት trick (feat of skill)

ትንግርት:ያለው exotic (dance)

ተነፈሰ breathe, exhale, deflate vi. (see ነፈሰ); this verb is treated as a quadriradical (see ትንፋሽ)

አስተነፈሰ let the air out of, deflate (vt.)

ተናፈሰ take fresh air

ትንፋሽ respiration, breathing, breath, puff of air (see ተነፈሰ)

ባንድ:ትንፋሽ in one gulp

ተኛ (B) sleep, be asleep, fall asleep, go to bed, stay in bed, slumber, get flat (tire)

አስተኛ make sleep, put to bed, make lie down

የተኛ stagnant (water)

መኝታ:ቤት bedroom

ሆስፒታል:ተኝቷል he is in the hospital

ጎማህ:ተኝቷል you have a flat tire

የሚያስተኛ:መድኃኒት anesthetic

ተአምር miracle, marvel (see also ታምር)

ተአምራዊ miraculous

ትዕቢት pride, arrogance, haughtiness (see ታበየ)

ትዕቢተኛ arrogant, haughty, conceited

ትእዛዝ order, command, directive, instruction (see አዘዘ)

ትእዛዝ:አንቀጽ imperative

ጸሓፊ:ትእዛዝ Minister of Pen

ትዕይንት view (scenery), scene (part of act)

ትዕግሥት, ትግሥት patience, resignation (see * ዐገሠ)

ትዕግሥተኛ patient (adj.), calm

ተካ (B) substitute, supersede,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

succeed (in an office), take the place of, refund

ተተካ succeed, vt. (in an office)

ተተኪ successor

የማይተካ irretrievable

[See also ምትክ]

ተክህኖ, in ልብሰ፡ተክህኖ priestly vestment (see ለበሰ, ካህን)

ተከለ plant (flowers, trees), pitch (a tent), fix (the eyes on something), establish, sew on (a button)

ተክል plant, orchard

አታክልት garden, vegetables

አትክልት fruits

ተኩላ wolf

ተክሊል sacrament of marriage

በተክሊል፡አገባ marry in church

ሥርዓተ፡ተክሊል marriage service

ተኮረ (B) look, stare threateningly

አተኮረ stare fixedly

አንኵር፡ተመለከተ peer, gaze (see *መለከተ)

ተኰሰ (B) cauterize, brand (animals), iron (clothes), press (clothes), shoot, fire a gun

አተኰሰ(ው) have fever, run a fever

ተኵስ shot

ተኳሽ shot (who shoots)

*ትኩስ warm (roast), fresh (eggs, meat, news)

*ትኩሳት fever, temperature (fever)

ታክሲ taxi

ትኩስ warm (roast), fresh (eggs, meat, news); see ተኰሰ

ትኩስ፡ወሬ latest news

ትኩሳት fever, temperature (fever) see ተኰሰ

የትኩሳት፡መለኪያ thermometer

ትከሻ shoulder

ቲኬት ticket, coupon

ቲኬት፡ቆራጭ ticket seller (see ቆረጠ)

ቲኬት፡መሸጫ ticket office (see ሸጠ)

ታከተ(ው) be tired, be bored, tire of

የማይታክት tireless (worker)

ትክትክ whooping cough

ተከታይ ፣ ተከታታይ , see *ከተለ

ቴክኒሺያን technician

ተካከለ, see አከለ

ትክክል straight, proportional, equal, uniform, correct, accurate, just, real, even (see አከለ)

በትክክል fairly, evenly, directly, exactly, equally, precisely, accurately

ትክክለኛ correct, right (correct), exact, accurate, precise, fair (judge), upright (judge), equitable

ትክክለኛነት precision, equity, accuracy

ተከዘ (B) be sad, be pensive, be thoughtful

ትካዜ melancholy, sadness

መተከዝ gloom

ተካፋይ participant (see ከፈለ)

ትኋን bug, bedbug (see also ትኳን)

ተው let go, give up, leave, leave out, cast away, quit, abandon, relinquish, forbear, drop (the subject)

ተው! is it really so?, be quiet!

ተው፡እንግዲህ come now!

ተዋሕዶ Monophysitism, profession of faith on the nature of Christ (see *ወሐደ)

ትውልድ race, generation, descent (see ወለደ)

የትውልድ native (land)

(የ)ትውልድ፡አገር motherland, native country, homeland, birthplace

ተወላጅ descendant, native (see ወለደ)

ተውላጠ፡ስም pronoun

ታወረ, see *ዐወረ

ቴዎሪ theory

ትውስት, in (የ)ትውስት፡ቃል loanward (see *ቀሰ)

ተውሳከ፡ግስ adverb

ተዋናይ actor, performer

ተወያየ, see *ወየ

ታዛ porch

ትዝ፡አለ(ው) remember, recall, think of

ትዝታ remembrance (the remembering) remembering, memoirs, memory, recollection, reminiscence

ታዘበ make critical observations, observe

ታዛቢ observer

ትዝብት disapproval (dislike)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ትዝታ ; see ትዝ ፡ አለ

ተዝናና , see * ዝና

ተዝካር commemoration of a dead person by a religious service and banquet (see ዘከረ)

ታዛዥ obedient, docile, duteous (see አዘዘ)

ታዛዥነት obedience

ቲያትር theater, drama, play (drama)

ትይዩ opposite (see አየ)

በ---ትይዩ ፡ ነው face (vi.)

ተድላ pleasure, delight (see *ደላ)

ትዳር livelihood, existence, married life, home life (see አደረ)

ትዳር ፡ ያዘ get married, start a home ~~(see)~~

ባለትዳር married couple (see ባል)

ታዲያ so!, so then!, well then!, now then

ታዲያስ how about it?

ታዲያስ ፡ ምን ፡ ይሁን so what?

ተዳደረ ; see አደረ

ታዳጊ patron saint

ታዳጊ ፡ መልአክ guardian angel

ቱጃር rich man, wealthy man

ተጋ be diligent, persevere, be assiduous

ትጉ diligent, attentive, assiduous, vigilant, laborious

ትጋት diligence, perseverance [See also ትጉህ]

ቱግ ፡ አለ explode with rage, flare up (in anger)

በንዴት ፡ ቱግ ፡ አለ fly into a fury

ትጉህ diligent, attentive, assiduous, vigilant, laborious (see ~~ትጋ~~ ተጋ)

ታገለ wrestle, strive, struggle, scuffle (see * ወገለ)

ትግል struggle (n.), wrestling, conflict

ትግለኛ wrestler

ታገሠ , see ወገሠ

ትግሥት ; see ~~ተ~~ ትዕግሥት

ታጋሽ patient (see * ወገሠ)

ታጋሽነት patience, longanimity

ተግባር action, duty, work, task, occupation, behavior, deed, office (duty), function (see ገበረ)

ትጋት , see ተጋ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተገን shelter, cover (protection)

ተገን፡ያዘ seek shelter

ታጠቀ wear a belt, put on one's belt (for fighting), gird oneself (usually for fighting or doing a difficult task), arm (vi.), be equipped (soldier); fold the šämma-dress as a mark of respect (see * ዐጠቀ)

አስታጠቀ arm (vt.)

ሽጉጥ፡ታጠቀ wear a gun

[See ትጥቅ]

ትጥቅ equipment (of soldier), outfit (see ታጠቀ)

ትጥቅና፡ሥንቅ supplies (for the army), ammunition

የመንሳፈፊያ፡ትጥቅ life belt, life vest

ተጠባባቂ acting (adj.); see ጠበቀ

ተጠባባቂ፡ሚኒስትር acting minister

ተጠባባቂ፡ጎማ spare tire

ተጠባባቂ፡ገንዘብ reserve money

ታጣፊ, in ታጣፊ፡ወንበር folding chair (see ዐጠፈ)

ተጽዕኖ influence

ተጽዕኖ፡አለው influence (v.), affect (have influence)

ተጸውዖ, in የተጸውዖ፡ስም proper noun

ተፋ spit, spit out, belch (of volcano); see also እንትፍ፡አለ

ትፍ፡አለ spit

ትፋት sputum, saliva

ቱፋ apple (see also ቱፋሕ)

ታፋ thigh, rump

ቱፋሕ apple (see also ቱፋ)

ትፋት sputum, saliva (see ተፋ)

ተፈጥሮ ~~innate~~ nature (see ፈጠረ)

በተፈጥሮ naturally (by nature)

የተፈጥሮ native (ability), natural (talent, resources), innate, inherent, inborn, physical (laws)

የተፈጥሮ፡ሀብት natural resources

ቴፕ tape

ቸ

ቸል፡አለ neglect, disregard, be careless, ignore (see also ቸላ፡አለ)

ቸልታ negligence, carelessness, neglect (not caring for)

ቸልተኛ negligent, derelict, slack

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ቸልተኝነት negligence, carelessness, laxity

ቻለ have the ability to, be able, can, be capable, endure, withstand (endure), be in a position, know how (መሄድ፡ ይችላል he has the ability to walk, he knows how to walk)

ተቻለ be possible

አስቻለ enable, make possible

ራሱን፡ቻለ be self-supporting, be independent

ራሱን፡ችሎ፡አደረ shift for oneself

አማርኛ፡ትችላለህ? Can you speak Amharic?

+ቻይ tolerant,patient, enduring

ችሎታ ability, skill, qualification, proficiency, address (skill), capacity, capability, mastery (skill)

ችሎታ፡ያለው competent, able

ችሎታ፡የሌለው incompetent

አይችልም he is incapable

የማይቻል impossible, intolerable (heat)

ችላ፡አለ neglect, be careless, be neglectful, not mind, disregard, take no notice of, ignore, slack off (see also ቸለ፡አለ)

ችሎታ፣ see ቻለ

ችሎት assembly, court, tribunal, session of court

ቸረ give to charity, be generous

ቸር, ቼር good, generous, magnanimous

ችሮታ charity, bounty, philanthropy, beneficence

የችሮታ philanthropic

ችሮታ, see ቸረ

ቸረቸረ sell at retail, retail (v.)

ቸርቻሪ retail dealer, retailer

ችርቻሮ retail

ቸርኬ rim (of tire)

ችቦ kind of torch

ችብችብ፡አለ fringe

ቸነከረ nail (boards), rivet (boards)

ችንካር peg

ቸነፈር pestilence

ቸከ be persistent, be importunate, be stubborn, be obstinate (see also ችክ፡አለ)

ቻከ(በን) get sick and tired of

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ችክ obstinate, stubborn, heavy-handed, tiresome, vexatious

የቸከ monotonous, dull

ቼክ check (money) .

የቼክ፡ደብተር checkbook

ችክ፡አለ be importunate, be persistent, insist, be stubborn, be obstinate (see also ቸከ)

ቸከለ (B) drive a peg into the ground, plant (posts)

ችካል peg, post (peg)

ቸኰለ (B) hurry, be in a hurry, hasten (vi.), rush (vi.)

አቻኰለ rush, vt. (a job)

ችኩል hasty, hurried, rapid, quick, impetuous

ችኰላ haste, hurry (n.), precipitation

(በችኰላ hastily)

ችኩልነት rashness, urgency

+አስቸኳይ urgent, pressing

አስቸኳይነት urgency

ቸኮለታ chocolate

ቻይ tolerant, patient, enduring (see ቻለ)

ቻይ፡አለ be patient

ቻይና China

ቸገረ (B) be in difficulty, be in need of something, have a need for, lack, be in distress, be in difficulty

ተቸገረ bother (vi.), be bothered, be hard put, go to any bother, go to any trouble, disturb oneself

አስቸገረ give trouble, trouble (v.), disturb, bother, make difficulties, worry, pursue, encumber

አስቸገረ (ው) find it hard

ምን፡ቸገረኝ why should I care?, I don't care!

ችጋር famine, hunger, affliction

ችግር trouble, disturbance (nuisance), annoyance, difficulty, distress, inconvenience, misery, bother, encumbrance, problem, hardship

ችግር፡ላይ፡ጣለ get one in trouble

(በችግር scarcely, hardly)

(ያለችግር easily

ችግረኛ needy, poor

አስቸጋሪ difficult, troublesome,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

harsh (life), hard (question)

ችግኝ shoot which is transplanted

ችፌ eczema

ችፍ፡አለ be dripping (with sweat)

ነ

-ና and, since (because of)

* ነሆለለ፣ አነሆለለ bewitch (of beauty)

ነሐሴ August

ነሐስ copper, brass, bronze

ናላ brain

ናላው፡ዞረ lose one's head (get excited)

ናሙና specimen, sample (see also ገሙና)

ኑሮ (of next column)

ኖረ live, reside, dwell, lead a life, inhabit, exist

አኖረ place, put, lodge, house (v.)

ኖር form of welcome to someone who joins a group

+ኑሮ living, existence, subsistence, life

ነዋሪ inhabitant, resident

መኖር presence, existence

መኖሪያ residence, domicile, lodgings, abode, habitat

የመኖሪያ residential

አኗኗር way of life, living

አለመኖር absence

ኑሮ living, existence, subsistence, life (see ኖረ)

የኑሮ፡ሁኔታ living conditions

የኑሮ፡ውድነት living costs

ኖራ lime (from limestone), whitewash (n.)

ኖራ፡ቀባ whitewash (v.)

ነርስ nurse

ነሣ deprive of, take away, take

ተነሣ rise, arise, get up, wake up, be resurrected, originate, stand up, start, vi. (of fire, car), leave (of train)

አነሣ lift up, raise, pick up (from the floor), clear away (the ashes), move (the table), remove (take off), bring up (a subject), make allusion

አስነሣ wake (vt.), rouse, give rise to, start (a motor), touch off (an argument)

ተነሣሣ rise one against the other

አነሣሣ provoke, stir (to revolt), stir up, agitate, foment, urge,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

	instigate, incite
እጅ፡ነሣ	bow down to greet
→ድል፡ነሣ	win a victory
ክርስትና፡አነሣ	become Christian
ፎቶግራፍ፡አነሣ	take a picture
አንሥቶ , in ከ-- አንሥቶ	beginning from, starting from
ተነሥቶ, in ከመሬት፡ተነሥቶ	without rhyme or reason
የተነሣ , in በ --- የተነሣ , ከ--- የተነሣ	on account of, because of
አነሣሽ	agent (agent provocateur)
አነሣሽነት	instigation
መነሻ	root (of the matter), starting point, departure
ትንሣኤ	resurrection, reincarnation
ንስሐ	penance, penitence, confession (made to the priest)
ንስሐ፡ገባ	do penance, go to confession
የንስሐ	penitential (season)
የንስሐ፡አባት	father confessor
ነሰረ(ው)	have a nosebleed
ንስር	hawk, eagle
ነሰነሰ	sift (flour on cake), sprinkle (sugar), twitch (the tail)
ኒሻን	medal
ነሸጠ	(B) animate
ተነሸጠ	be animated
ነቃ	awake (vi.), wake up
አነቃ	awaken, rouse
አነቃቃ	lift one's spirits, stimulate (of coffee), perk up (vt.), foster, exhilarate (of weather), revive (restore)
ነቃ፡አለ	feel fresh (feel well), lift, vi. (of spirit)
ነቃ፡ነቃ፡አለ	be in good form, liven up
ንቁ	wide-awake, watchful, vigilant, alert, keen (mind), lively, active, agile (lively)
ንቃት	vigilance, liveliness, pep
ማነቃቂያ	stimulation
ነቃ	crack (v.); see also ነቀነቀ
ንቅ	split, crack
ንቃቃት	crack, n. (in the wall)
ናቀ	despise, scorn, frown upon, disdain
አስናቀ	overshadow, outshine

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ዓለምን፡የናቀ unworldly

+ንቀት contempt, scorn, disdain, belittling

ንቄ, see ነቃ

ነቀለ dig up, uproot, pull out, eradicate, pluck (weeds), remove (a tooth), disconnect

ነቃቀለ uproot

ነቀርሳ scrofula

የነቀርሳ፡በሽታ cancer

የሳምባ፡ነቀርሳ tuberculosis

ነቀሰ comb the hair, remove (thorn from foot), deduct, tattoo

ንቅሳት tattoo (n.)

ንቃቃት crack, n. (in the wall); see ነቃ

ንቀት contempt, scorn, disdain, belittling (see ናቀ) ~~despise~~)

የንቀት contemptuous, scornful

በንቀት፡ተመለከተ sneer at

ንቃት, see ነቃ awake

ነቀነቀ shake (the head), make a movement, rock, jar (shake); see also ነቃ

አነቃነቀ jar, vt. (shake), budge (vt.)

ንቅናቄ movement, motion

ንቅንቅ፡የማይል inflexible (law)

ነቀዘ be worm-eaten, be spoiled by vermin

ነቀዝ worm, moth

የነቀዘ wormy

ነቍጥ the four dots at the end of the sentence

ነቀፈ blame, criticize, disapprove, denounce, scold

ነቀፋ criticism, blame, scolding

ነቀፌታ rebuke, criticism, disapproval

*ነባ, ተነባ prophesy (see also *ነበየ)

ንብ bee

የንብ፡እንጀራ honeycomb

የንብ፡አውራ queen bee

ነበልባል flame, flare (see *በለበለ)

ነበረ, ነበር he was

ነበረ(ው) he had

ነበረ(በት) he had to

+ንብረት belongings, possessions, property, estate

መንበር seat, chair

*ነበረ, አነባበረ heap, pile up, accumulate

*ናበረ, አስተናበረ usher (v.) be a good host

አስተናባሪ usher (n.)

ነብር leopard, tiger

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ንብረት belongings, possessions, property, estate (see ነበረ)

ባለንብረት ownership (see ባለ)

የአየር:ንብረት climate

ነበበ resound loudly (see also *ነበነበ)

አነበበ read

ንባብ reading

(ዐውደ:ንባብ primer)

አንባቢ reader

ተነባቢ consonant (n.)

ምንባብ passage (from a book), excerpt

* ነበነበ, አነበነበ gabble (of child), hum (of a fan), drone (of a bee); see ነበበ

* ነበየ, ተነበየ prophesy, divine (v.), foretell, predict (see also * ነገ)

ነቢይ prophet

ትንቢት prediction, prophecy, forecast

ትንቢተኛ seer, soothsayer

ኖታ notation (musical), note (musical)

ነተረከ trouble, annoy with harsh word

ተነታረከ squabble (v.)

ንትርክ squabble (n.), altercation, controversy

ነተበ be ragged (sleeve)

ንኡስ small

ንኡስ:ሰረዝ comma

ንኡስ:ደርግ subcommittee

ንኡስ:ጭረት hyphen

ነካ touch, reach (the top of the wall), involve (affect), ail

ተነካ be touched, be abridged (f.in. rights of a citizen)

ነካካ tinker

የሚነካ derogatory (remark)

እንካ take! (fem. እንኪ ; pl. እንኩ)

ነከረ immerse, soak, dip (in water), plunge, steep (tea in water), plate (with gold)

መንከሪያ dye

* ነኮረ, ተናኮረ mill about (cattle)

ነከሰ bite (a person on thing but not food), deduct a sum from a total, clench the teeth in pain, jam, vi. (be blocked)

ተናከሰ (used only in the imperfect and participle) have the

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

the habit of biting
ተናካሽ vicious (dog)
ንክሻ bite (n.)
* ነኰሰ, ተነኰሰ pick on (tease)
ንክሻ bite (n.)+ see ነከሰ
ነኰተ break, smash
ነኳኰተ smash, vi. (of dishes)
ነው he is, it is
ነዋሪ inhabitant, resident
(see ኖረ)
ነውር disgrace, dishonor, infamy, scandal
አስነዋሪ immodest
ነውረኛ depraved
ናወዘ be wavering
ተናወዘ, in በሐሳብ፡ተናወዘ daydream
ነወጠ (B) shake, agitate (see also * ነወጸ)
ተናወጠ be rough (sea)
አናወጠ agitate, make choppy (the lake), disrupt (the surface of the water), derange, ruffle (one's composure), shake (one's confidence)
ነውጠኛ militant
ደመ፡ነውጠኛ revolutionary
* ነወጸ, አናወጸ trouble (of breeze troubling the surface of a lake), agitate, stir up violently (see also ነወጠ)
ነዛ spread (a rumor), scatter, diffuse, discriminate
ተነዛ spread, vi. (of news, rumor, dust)
ነዘነዘ bother, nag, importune, harass, molest
ተነዛነዘ fuss (v.), make a fuss
ነዝናዛ shrew, querulous
ንዝንዝ nagging
* ነዘዘ, ተናዘዘ confess (to a priest), leave a will, make one's will
ኑዛዜ will, last will, testament, confession
ነዳ drive (a car), fly (a plane)
ነጂ driver
መንጃ፡ፈቃድ driver's license
ነዶ sheaf (of grass), skein
ናደ make to collapse, demolish
ተናደ collapse, crumble (of wall), give way (of bridge)
ናዳ slide (of rocks), landslide
ነደለ poke a hole in, bore, pierce

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ንዴት ፡	see ነደደ
ነደደ	burn, vi. (of wood), kindle (vi.), catch fire, ignite
አነደደ	make to burn, kindle, vt. (a fire), light (vt.)
ተናደደ	get angry, get mad, be indignant
አናደደ	anger (v.), irritate, madden, infuriate, enrage
ንዴት	anger (n.), rage, fury
ነዳጅ	fuel, inflammable, combustible
የተናደደ	irate, furious
ምድጃ	fireplace
ነዳጅ.	see ነደደ
ነደፈ	sting, vt. (of bee), card (cotton), make a sketch, outline (a drawing)
ተነደፈ	be enamored
ንድፍ	carded (cotton), sketch, design, blueprint, outline (of a drawing)
በንድፍ፡አነሣ	sketch (v.)
ነጂ	driver (see ነዳ)
አውሮፕላን፡ነጂ	pilot (of a plane)
የመርከብ፡ነጂ	pilot (of a boat)
ነገ	tomorrow (see ነጋ)
ነገ፡ጠዋት	tomorrow morning
ከነገ፡ወዲያ	the day after tomorrow
ነጋ	dawn (v.)
አነጋ	remain until dawn
ነጋ፡ጠባ	day in, day out
ንጋት	dawn (n.)
በበነጋው	on the morrow, the following day
* ነጋ, አናጋ	dislocate, bang, rock (shake)
መናጋት	concussion
ኑግ	kind of leguminous plant with oily seeds
ቅባ፡ኑግ	nug oil (see ቅባ)
ነገረ	say, tell, speak
ተነገረ	be announced, be said, be told, be notified
ተናገረ	speak, speak to, converse, discuss, address (speak to), make a remark
ተነጋገረ	talk, speak to one another, be on speaking terms, have a word with, have a conversation, discuss

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አነጋገረ talk to

+ነገር word, thing, affair, matter, subject, fact

+ንግግር speech, oration, address (speech), lecture

ነገረኛ who has a sharp tongue, quarrelsome

ነገርተኛ litigant, party (each of the persons in a lawsuit)

+ነጋሪት kind of drum

ተናጋሪ speaker, orator, lecturer

አነጋገር manner of speaking, speech, statement, account, diction

ነገር word, thing, affair, matter, subject, fact (see ነገረ)

ለነገሩ by the way

በነገሩ፡ላይ in passing

በነገራችን፡ላይ by the way, incidentally

እንደነገሩ abruptly (bluntly), with indifference, generally

ነገር፡ግን but ~~(see)~~

ነጋሪት kind of drum (see ነገረ)

ነጋሪት፡ጋዜጣ official gazette

ነገርተኛ, see ነገረ

ነገረኛ, see ነገረ

ነገሠ become king, reign, rule

አነገሠ make king

+ንጉሥ king, sovereign

+ንግሥት queen

ንጉሥነት royalty

ንጉሣዊ kingly, regal, royal

መንግሥት government, reign, state (government), regime (government)

የመናገሻ፡ከተማ capital city

ንጉሥ king, sovereign ~~(see ነገሠ)~~

የንጉሥ kingly (crown), royal

ንጉሠ፡ነገሥት Emperor

የንጉሠ፡ነገሥት Imperial

ንግሥት queen (see ነገሠ)

ንግሥተ፡ነገሥታት empress

ንጉሥነት royalty (see ነገሠ)

ንጉሣዊ kingly, regal, royal (see ነገሠ)

ንጋት dawn (n.); see ነጋ

ነገደ (B) trade in, deal

አስተናገደ treat (customers), wait on (customers), show hospitality

አስተናጋጅ steward (of boat),

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

hostess (on plane); receptionist

ነጋዴ merchant, dealer, businessman, trader

+ንግድ business, commerce, trade

ነገድ tribe

ንግድ business, commerce, trade (see ነጋዴ)

የንግድ mercantile, commercial

የንግድ፡ድርጅት enterprise

ነጎደ thunder (v.), roar (see also ነጎድጓድ

ነጎድጓድ thunder, thunderstorm (see ነጎደ)

ንግግር speech, oration, address, (speech), lecture (see ነገረ)

ንግግር፡አደረገ give a lecture, make a speech

ነጣ be white (see also ንጹሕ)

አነጣ whiten

ነጣ፡ያለ blond

ነጭ white, white man

ናጠ churn (v.)

መናጫ churn (n.)

ነጠለ (B) detach, separate, sever

ነጠል፡አለ keep apart (vi.)

~~kind of ǎämma garment which is not doubled, single (not doubled), singular (in grammar)~~

ተነጣይ፡ጓድ squad

[see also ነጠላ]

ነጠላ kind of sämma-garment which is not doubled, single (not doubled), singular (in grammar); see ነጠለ

ነጠላ፡ሰረዝ semicolon

ነጠላ፡ቁጥር odd number

ነጠላ፡ጫማ slipper

ነጠረ bounce, vi. (of ball)

አነጠረ bounce a ball

ነጠረ be clarified, be purified (butter)

አነጠረ clarify, purify, distill, melt (butter, gold), prove the truth of a matter

ንጥር, in ጥንተ፡ንጥር element (single substance, pure substance)

አንጥረኛ metal worker, silversmith

* ነጠረ, አነጣጠረ aim (v.), take aim

አነጣጣሪ marksman

ኛጥር pound

ነጠቀ snatch away, take away violently, wrest

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ተነጠቀ be dispossessed of, be deprived of

ነጠበ drop, fall drop by drop (see ነጥብ, ነጠብጣብ)

ነጥብ the two dots separating the words in the Ethiopian alphabet, dot, point (item), score (record of points); see ነጠበ

ሥርዓተ:ነጥብ punctuation

አራት:ነጥብ full stop, period (in punctuation)

ነጠብጣብ drop (n.); see* ጠገጠበ, ነጠበ

ነጠፈ (ች) stop giving milk, be dry (of cow, woman)

* ነጠፈ, አነጠፈ spread (a rug), make (the bed), pave (the road)

ተነጠፈ be spread out (mat), be paved (road)

ምንጣፍ rug, mat, carpet

የተነጠፈ:መንገድ pavement

ነጨ pull, tear off, tear (the hair), pluck (chicken), nip off, scratch (the face)

ነጭ white, white man (see ነጣ)

ነጭ:ለባሽ undercover agent

ነጭ:ሽንኩርት garlic

ነጭ:ጋዝ kerosene

*ነጫነጨ,ተነጫነጨ complain, be grouchy, be fussy, be in ill humor

ነጭናጫ cranky, grouchy

ነጻ free, freeborn, independent, exempt, gratuitous

ነጻ:ሰው freeman

ነጻ:አደረገ exempt (v.)

ነጻ:ወጣ be freed, be emancipated

ነጻ:አወጣ liberate, emancipate

በነጻ free of charge, for nothing

በነጻ:ለቀቀ free (an accused), acquit

ነጻነት freedom, liberty, independence, sovereignty (of a country)

ንጹሕ clean, pure, neat, tidy, sanitary (place), innocent (not guilty), chaste (see ነጣ)

ንጽሕና cleanliness, purity, tidiness, sanitation

የልብስ:ንጽሕና:መስጫ cleaner, laundry

ነጻነት ፡ see ነጻ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

*ነጸረ, አነጻጸረ compare, contrast, draw a parallel, put one opposite another

ተነጻጸረ be compared with one another

ተነጻጻሪ simile, comparable, counterpart

ማነጻጸር comparison

የማነጻጸር:ደረጃ comparative

አንጻር facing

ነጸብራቅ glare (n.); see * ጸባረቀ

ነፋ blow, inflate, play (the flute), blow up, vt. (the tire) ~~, sift~~

ተነፋ blow the fire with the bellows

አናፋ brag

ወናፍ bellows

ነፋ sift

ወንፊት sieve, sifter, grate

ነፈረ boil (of water), boil with anger

ንፍሮ mash (of cornmeal), dish of boiled cereal

*ነፋረቀ, ተነፋረቀ sob, blabber, have a tantrum

ነፈሰ blow (of wind), be afloat (go around, rumor)

ተነፈሰ breathe, expire (breathe), blow (on the hands), leak (of a tire)

አስተነፈሰ deflate, let the air out

ተናፈሰ take the air, take a walk in the open

አናፈሰ aerate, air, ventillate, winnow the grain in the basket

+ነፋስ, ንፋስ wind

+ነፍስ soul, life

+ነፍሳት insect

ነፋሻ windy, airy

+መንፈስ spirit, feeling, frame of mind, demon

መተንፈስ inspiration (breathing in)

መናፈሻ:ቦታ park

ትንፋሽ respiration, breathing, breath, puff of air

እስትንፋስ breath, breathing

የመተንፈሻ respiratory

ነፋስ፤ንፋስ wind (see ነፈሰ)

ዐውሎ:ነፋስ whirlwind, gale

ነፍስ soul, life (see ነፈሰ)

ነፍሱን:ሳተ faint, lose consciousness, be insensible

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ነፍስ:ዐወቀ be grown-up, be mature
ነፍሱን:ዐወቀ recover consciousness
ነፍስ:ዘራ come to life, regain consciousness
ነፍስ:ዘራ(በት) revive (wilting plants)
ነፍሰ:ገዳይ murderer
ነፍሰ:ጡር pregnant
የነፍስ:ወከፍ per capita
ነፍሳት insect (see ነፈሰ)
ጥገኛ:ነፍሳት parasite
ነፋሻ windy, airy (see ነፈሰ)
ኑፋቄ heresy
መናፍቅ heretic
ናፈቀ yearn, languish for, be lonesome for, be homesick
ናፍቆት yearning, longing for affection
*ነፈነፈ,-አነፈነፈ sniff, scent about (of dog), dig with the snout
ነፈገ be stingy, be miserly, deny (save one the opportunity)
ንፉግ miserly, stingy
ንፉግነት avarice, stinginess

*ናፈጠ, ተናፈጠ blow one's nose
ንፍጥ mucus
ንፍጡን:ጠረገ sniffle
ነፍጥ gun, rifle, musket
ነፍጠኛ musqueteer

አ, ዐ

እ- in, to
እ + perfect + ድረስ as long as, so long as
እህል grain, cereal
እህል:ቅጠል:አይልም taste flat
እህል:ውኃ:አይልም be tasteless
እኅት sister (see also እት)
የእኅት:ልጅ nephew, niece'
አሁን now, at present, presently, shortly, right now
አሁንም even now, still, yet (still)
አሁኑኑ right away, here and now, at once, immediately
አሁን:ካሁን at any moment
አሁን:ገና just now, just this moment
ካሁኑ just this once
ካሁን:ጊዜ ,ካሁኑ:ጊዜ nowadays, currently

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

እስካሁን up to now, to date, as yet, by now, thus far, still (adv.)

ካሁን፡ጀምሮ from now on

ያሁን present (adj.)

ያሁኑ present (adj.), current (adj.)

የሁን፡ጊዜ present, n. (time), present tense

አህያ donkey, ass

እናቲት፡አህያ she donkey

ወደል፡አህያ he donkey

የአህያ፡ኪንታሮት hemorrhoids

የሜዳ፡አህያ zebra

እሑድ Sunday

እሑድና፡ቅዳሜ weekend

አሳጽሮተ፡ቃል abbreviation

አሳጽሮተ፡ቃል፡አደረገ abbreviate

አለ say

ተባለ be said, be called, be named

ተባባለ say to each other

አለ preceded by a repeated noun means 'it has the taste of, it gives the sensation of' (ማር፡ማር፡ይላል it has the taste of honey)

አባባል expression, pronunciation, formula (way of saying something)

በል come on!, well then!, so then!

በለው hit him!

ማለት that is, that is to say, namely, it means

ለ---ብሎ for the sake of

ለ---ሲል for the sake of

ል + imperfect + ሲል be on the point of

ምንም፡አይል so-so

ቢል፡ሲል little by little

እንበል let's suppose

ይህ፡ነው፡የማይባል which is beyond description, nondescript, fabulous

የሚባል presumed

ይባላል it is said, it is presumed

[See also ይሉኝታ]

አለ there is, be present, exist

አለ(ው) he has, he owns, he possesses

አለሁ I am allright, I am getting along

አለሁ፡አለሁ፡ማለት pretensions (pretentious display)

አለበት he has to, he must

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

በያለበት (=በ+እየ+አለበት) everywhere

ከያለበት (=ከ+እየ+አለበት) from far and near

ያለ፡የሌለው in full force

አለ- without, except (see also ያለ, አሉታ)

ኤሊ tortoise, turtle

እልህ obstinacy, stubbornness

እልኸኛ stubborn

አለለ. see ታለለ

እልል፡አለ ululate, utter cries of joy

እልልታ ululation, cries of joy

አለመ (B) dream (v.)

ሕልም dream, fancy (n.)
እልም dream (n.)

ዒላማ target, aim (direction aimed at)

ዓለም world, planet, eternity

ዓለማት universe

ዓለም፡አየ he enjoyed life

ዓለም፡አቀፍ universal, international, global

ክፍለ፡ዓለም hemisphere

ዓለማዊ worldly, temporal, secuiar, profane (literature)

ለዘለዓለም forever, eternally

ለዘላለም forever, eternally

ዓላማ goal, aim, purpose, target, objective, object (purpose), mission (purpose), ~~mission (purpose),~~ intent, concern, design (plan), motif

ሰንደቅ፡ዓላማ flag

ግብ፡ዓላማ goal (in football)

እልም፡አለ vanish

እልም፡ያለ out-and-out (scoundrel)

አልማዝ diamond

አለቀ end (vi.), come to an end, be over, terminate (vi.), finish (vi.), wear out (vi.), perish, be used up, be consumed, be destroyed, lapse (end)

እልቂት holocaust, slaughter (n.), massacre

ማለቂያ end

ያለቀ shabby (cloth)

የማያልቅ inexhaustible

አለቃ chief, leader, boss, superior, head (of a gang), superior of monastery

አልቃሽ professional mourner (see *ለቀሰ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አልቅት	leech
አልቂት, see አለቀ	
አለበ	milk (v.)
አላባ፡ገለባ	usufruct
አልቦ	anklet
አልባሌ	humble (home)
አሉባልታ	gossip (n.), hearsay (n.)
አለበለዚያ	otherwise, or else, if not (see also አለዚያ)
አለት	hard stone, rock
አለት፡ቋጥኝ	rock
አሉታ	negation, negative (n.); see አለ
የአሉታ	negative (adj.)
ዕለት (pl. ዕለታት)	day (see also ለት)
የዕለት	daily
ዕለት፡በዕለት	day by day
የለት፡(ዕ)ለት	the same day, exactly that day
ዕለተ፡ምጽአት	Last Judgment
በቀደም፡(ዕ)ለት	the other day
ከዕለታት፡አንድ፡ቀን	once upon a time
ዕለታዊ	daily
አለንጋ	small whip
አልኮል	liquor, alcohol, spirits
ኤሌክትሪክ	electricity
እልከኛ	stubborn (see እልህ)
እልከኛነት	stubbornness
አለዚያ	otherwise, or else, or if not (see also አለበለዚያ)
አልጀብራ	algebra
አልጋ	bed, throne
አልጋ፡ወራሽ	Crown Prince
ያልጋ፡ልብስ	bedding, bedspread
ያልጋ፡ቁራኛ	bedridden (see ቁራኛ)
ሸራ፡አልጋ	cot
የሕፃን፡አልጋ	cradle
አላግባብ	unfairly, unjustly (see ገባ)
አልጫ	stew made without bärbäre-pepper but may have green pepper
አለፈ	go beyond (the limits), expire (time), pass, go by, elapse, get by, overlook (a mistake), allow for (make concession)
አሳለፈ	let through, let by, make way for, while away (time), spend (time), serve food or drink
ተላለፈ	pass (go from one to another), intersect, be forwarded, be remitted, be

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

handed down, be postponed, be deferred, be transmitted (disease)

አስተላለፈ transmit, transfer, forward (a request), pass around, relay (a message), turn over, deliver, convey (transfer), communicate (a disease), defer, delay, put off

ሕይወቱን፡አሳለፈ give one's life

አሳልፎ፡ሰጠ betray

አልፎ፡አልፎ every so often, now and again, intermittently, every once in a while, occasionally, infrequently, from time to time, here and there

እላፊ, in ሰዓት፡እላፊ overtime, curfew

አሳላፊ waiter

አስተላላፊ conductor (that transmits)

ተላላፊ contagious, communicable

ማለፊያ passage, good, excellent

ማሳለፊያ, in የጊዜ፡ማሳለፊያ pastime

መተላለፊያ passage, hall, hallway, corridor, lobby, vestibule, aisle

ያለፈ past (adj.)

(ያለፈ፡ሳምንት past week, last week)

የሚታለፍ excusable

የይለፍ፡ወረቀት pass, laissez passer, visa

አላፊ responsible (see also ኃላፊ)

እልፍ innumerable

እልፍኝ interior room used for privacy

እልፍኝ፡አስከልካይ chamberlain, who is in charge of the visitors by either letting them in or keeping them away

አማ calumniate, slander, backbite, malign, talk behind one's back

ሐሜት slander (v.), calumny

እም+(imperfect) who, that, which (relative); see also የም-

አመል character, conduct (behavior), habit

አመለኛ who has a bad character

ለመል barely, touch of

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

እሞሌ salt bar used as currency

አምላክ (pl. አማልክት) god, deity (see መለከ)

በሕግ፡አምላክ in the name of the law

አምልኮ cult (see መለከ)

አመልካች፡ተውላጠ፡ስም demonstrative pronoun (see *መለከተ)

አመመ be painful, be sore

አመመ(ው) feel pain in, have a pain in, be ill, be ailing

ታመመ be sick, feel ill, fall ill

አሳመመ make sick, upset

አስታመመ take care of a sick person, nurse

አስታማሚ nurse

ሕመም illness, ache, ailment, sickness, disease

እማማ mamma!

አማረ look handsome, look good, be pleasing

አማረ(ው) he liked, he felt like, he had the desire for

አሳመረ embellish, pretty up, adorn, grace (decorate)

አሳምሮ to advantage

የሚያምር attractive (pretty), handsome, beautiful

አማራ name of a region of Ethiopia, Amhara (see አማርኛ)

አማርኛ Amharic (see አማራ)

አሞራ kind of large bird

ጆሮ፡አሞራ vulture

አመራር management (handling), conduct, policy, leadership (see መራ)

አሜሪካ America

አሜሪካዊ American

አሜሪካን American

አሙስ Thursday (see also ኀሙስ)

አምሳ fifty (see also ኀምሳ)

እምስ vulva, vagina

አምሳል image (see መሰለ)

አምስት five (see also ኀምሳ)

አምስት፡ሰዓት eleven o'clock

አምስተኛ fifth

አምስትያ one fifth

አምሳያ copy, reproduction, imitation (see መሰለ)

አመቀ (B) compress (cotton into balls), squeeze, force by pressing, crowd (f.in. toys into a box)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አምባ a flat-topped mountain used formerly as a fortress, village

አምባ:ገነን dictator, tyrant

እምቢ no

እምቢ:አለ refuse, give a refusal

እምቢታ refusal

አምበል captain (of a team)

አምቡላ (dregs (of mead)

አምቡላንስ ambulance

እምቢልታ flute

አምቦልክ envelope (see also አንቦልክ)

አምባር anklet, bracelet (worn by women)

እምብርት navel, center (see also እንብርት)

አምቦሳ calf (1-3 months after birth)

ኤምባሲ embassy

አምባሳደር ambassador

እምቤት mistress (of the house),' lady of the house; shortened into እሜ ቴ

እምቤታችን the Virgin Mary

የቤት:እመቤት housewife

እምቢታ refusal (see እምቢ)

የእምቢታ negative (answer)

እምቢተኛ recalcitrant, refractory

የእምቢተኛነት resistant (nature)

~~the Virgin Mary~~

እምብዛም+(negative verb) seldom, rarely, hardly, scarcely, hardly ever (see ብዛ)

አምባጓሮ free-for-all, row, quarrel, conflict

አምባጓሮኛ pugnacious

እምቡጥ bud (n.)

እምቡጥ:ያዘ bud (v.)

ዓመት year, age

የዓመት yearly (adj.)

በያመቱ yearly (adv.), annually, year by year

ዓመተ:ምሕረት (written ዓ:ም) Year of Grace (Ethiopian year)

መቶ:ዓመት century

ዐውደ:ዓመት turn of the year (e.g. festival of New Year's or of St. John)

ከዓመት:ዓመት year in, year out

(የ)ዓመት:በዓል holiday, anniversary

ዓመታዊ annual

አማት mother-in-law, daughter-in-law

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አሞት bile, gall (see also ሐሞት)

እመት. እሜት. እሜቴ yes, madam! (see እመቤት)

አማች father-in-law, son-in-law

አማቾች in-laws

አመነ believe, trust, have confidence, have faith, profess (declare one's belief in), confess (in court), concede (admit)

ታመነ be faithful, be trusted, be loyal, rely, count on

አሳመነ persuade, convince, indoctrinate, convert (to another religion), extort a confession

ተማመነ trust (rely on), depend on, count on, confide in, be convinced of

→ አሜን Amen

እሙን faithful, sure, certain

እምነት faith, belief, confidence, creed, fidelity, conviction (belief), trust, reliance~~, confidence~~

አማኝ believer

እማኝ witness

ታማኝ loyal, honest, faithful, trustworthy, dependable, devoted, reliable

ታማኝነት loyalty, honesty, devotion

ምእመን worshipper, true believer

ምእመናን laity

መታመኛ evidence, credentials

የታመነ reliable (source)

የሚታመን veracious (report)

የማይታመን dubious, inconceivable, fantastic

የሚያስተማምን safe (reliable)

አሜን Amen, so it be (see አመነ)

ዓምና last year

እምነት. see አመነ

አማካይ mediator, moderate, mean (n.) (see አከለ)

አማካይነት agency (means)

በ… አማካይነት through the good office of

አመድ cinder, ashes

አመድ:ለበሰ be livid

አመድ:አደረገ wreck

አሚዶ starch (n.)

አሚዶ:አደረገ (በት)	starch (v.)
ዓምድ	column, pillar
አመዳይ	hoar-frost
አማጭ	matchmaker, go-between (in arranging marriage)
እመጫት	nursing mother, woman who has recently given birth
ዐመፀ	revolt (v.), rebel (v.)
ዐመፅ	mutiny, insurgency, rebellion, uprising, insurrection
ዐመፀኛ	rebel, insurgent, terrorist
አምፖል	electric bulb
ኧረ	why! why! (exclamation of surprise when something unexpected happens); see also ኧረግ
ኧረ:ለመሆኑ	how on earth!
አራ	defecate
አር	excrement
አራ:ወጣ	become free
አርነት	freedom
እሪ	yell, a cry for help
እሪ:አለ	cry for help
አረመ	(B) weed, correct, redress, mark (examination papers), prohibit
አረም	weed (n.)
እርም	prohibited, taboo, anathema
እርማት	correction
የታረመ	expurgated, fine (manners)
ያልታረመ	common (manners), coarse (language)
አርማ	insignia, symbol, emblem, slogan
እርምሞ, in በእርምሞ:ተቀበለ	acquiesce in
እርማት, see አረመ	
አረመኔ	pagan, infidel, unbeliever, wild (tribe), savage (n.)
አረማዊ	pagan
እርምጃ	step, pace, stride, action (step), move (step), measure (step), progress (see ረመደ)
አረረ	be scorched (food), burn (food); turn green (with envy)
አሳረረ	char (meat)
አሩር	intense heat (see also ሐሩር)
አሬራ	buttermilk
አረሰ	plow, till the land, cultivate land, farm
አራሽ	farmer, cultivator
እርሻ	farm, plantation, cultivated field, farming

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ማረሻ plow

አራስ woman-in-childbed

አራስ፡ልጅ newborn baby

እርሱ he (see also እሱ)

የርሱ his

እርሷ she (see also እሷ)

የርሷ her, hers

እርስ, in እርስ፡በርሳቸው each other, among themselves

የርስ፡በርስ one against the other

እርሳስ pencil, lead

እርሳቸው He (respect); see als. እሳቸው

እርሰዎ, እርስዎ you (resp.); see also እስዎ

የርስዎ your, yours (resp.)

አራሽ farmer, cultivator (see አረሰ)

እርሻ farm, plantation, cultivated field, farming (see አረሰ)

የእርሻ agricultural, agrarian

እርሻ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Agriculture

የእርሻ፡ተግባር agriculture

እርሾ leaven, yeast, ferment

ዐረቀ straighten, mold (the character)

ታረቀ be straightened, make peace, be reconciled, patch up a quarrel

አስታረቀ reconcile, conciliate, make peace, arbitrate

ዕርቅ conciliation, reconciliation

አስታራቂ conciliator, arbiter, mediator, go-between

ዐረቄ anise (liquor)

ዕርቃን nakedness (see * ራቁት)

ዕርቃኑን፡ቆመ be naked

ዐረብ Arab

ዐረብ፡ሱቅ Arab store

ዐረብ፡ብረት steel

የዐረብ፡አገር Arabia

ዐረብኛ Arabic

አርባ forty, memorial service for the dead on the fourtieth day (see አራት)

ዓርብ Friday

እርብራብ lattice, joist (see also ርብራብ)

እርባታ declension, conjugation, husbandry (animal); see ረባ

አርበኛ patriot (during the Italian invasion)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አራት four (see አርባ)

አራት፡ሰዓት ten o'clock

አራተኛ fourth

እራት supper, dinner (see also ራት)

የራት፡ግብዣ banquet

ኦሪት Mosaic law, Pentateuch

አርቲስት artist

አርነት freedom (see አራ)

አርነት፡አወጣ free (a slave) emancipate, deliver from slavery

አረንጓዴ green, moss (of water)

እረኛ shepherd, cowherd, herdsman

አርእስት subject (of a play), subject matter, topic, title (see ርእስ)

አርእስተ፡ጉዳይ outline (of a lecture)

አርአያ example, model, embodiment (see ራእይ, ትርእይት)

አርአያ፡ነው exemplify

አርአያነት፡ያለው exemplary

እርኩም stork

እርኩስ unclean, impure (see ረከሰ, ርኩስ)

እርካብ stirrup

አርኬዮሎጂ archeology

አራዊት beast

የአራዊት፡መጠበቂያ zoo

የዱር፡አራዊት wild animal

አረዘ, see ታረዘ

አረደ slaughter, butcher, cut the animal's throat

አራዳ shopping center

እርዳታ help (n.), aid (n.), assistance, grant (see ረዳ)

የመጀመሪያ፡እርዳታ፡ሕክምና first aid

የመጀመሪያ፡እርዳታ፡መድኃኒት first aid kit

አረጀ grow old, get older, grow older, age (vi.), be worn out (articles, clothes) [See እርጅና]

እርጅና old age (see አረጀ)

ዐረገ go up into heaven

ዕርገት Ascension, Feast of the Ascension

ማዕረግ series, order, rank, position, dignity, title, class (rank)

ኧረግ why! why! (exclamation of surprise when something unex-

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

pected happens); see also ኧረ

አሮጌ ancient, old (thing), second-hand (book)

አሮጊት old woman

አረጋዊ venerable (appearance)

እርጎ curd, yogurt, coagulated milk (see ረጋ)

የእርጎ:ዝንብ meddlesome

እርግማን malediction, curse (see ረገመ)

እርግብ turtle, dove, pigeon (see also ርግብ)

አሮጊት old woman (see አሮጌ)

ዕርገት Ascension (of Christ), Feast of the Ascension (see ዐረገ)

እርጋታ calm (n.), composure (see ረጋ)

በርጋታ calmly, leisurely, gently

አረጋዊ venerable (appearance); see አሮጌ

እርጉዝ pregnant (see *ረገዘ)

እርግጥ sure, certain, definite (sure); see *ረገጠ

በእርግጥ positively, in reality

እርግጠኛ positive

እርግጫ kick (n.), recoil (of gun); see ረገጠ

አራጣ:አበዳሪ usurer

በአራጣ:ማበደር usury

እርጥብ moist, damp, wet (see ረጠበ)

እርጩማ switch (slender stick), rod, thin and flexible stick

አረፈ rest (vi.), be quiet, land (of a plane), alight, stay (dwell), be housed, make a stop (stay); die, pass away

አሳረፈ bring to rest, land (a plane)

ዕረፍት rest, repose, recess, vacation, pause, interval, death

ዕረፍት:ነሣ not be restful

የዕረፍት:ጊዜ recess, vacation

ማረፊያ accomodation, hostel, haven, resting place, airport

አረፋ froth (on milk, on the mouth), lather, foam, bubble, suds

አረፋ:ወጣ foam (v.)

አረፋ:ደፈቀ foam at the mouth

የሳሙና:አረፋ lather

እራፊ patch (on the trousers)

ዓረፍተ:ነገር sentence (in grammar)

ዕረፍት፡ see አረፈ

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

- ዓሣ fish
  - ዓሣ፡ነባሪ whale
  - ዓሣ፡አጥማጅ fisherman (see *ጠመደ)
- እሱ he (see also እርሱ)
  - የሱ his
  - እሱነት personality
- እሷ she (see also እርሷ)
  - የሷ her, hers
- እስላም Muslim, Islam
  - እስልምና Islam
- አሳማ wild boar, pig, hog, sow
  - ያሳማ፡ሥጋ pork
- አስማ asthma
- አስማት magic (n.), black magic, magical spell, sorcery, witchcraft, charms (See ከም)
  - በአስማት፡ተበተበ enchant (of witch)
  - አስማተኛ magician, sorcerer, wizard, witch
- አሰረ tie, bind, attach, lash together, lace, imprison, put in jail
  - ተሳሰረ be interconnected, be knit together, be tied together
  - እስር knot, bundle, imprisonment
  - እስር፡ቤት jail, prison
  - እስራት imprisonment, confinement, arrest
  - እስረኛ prisoner
  - ማሰሪያ something to tie with (string, chain), thong, strap (of sandal), leash (for the dog), lace
- አሠር dregs
- ዐሥር ten (see ዐሥራት, ዐሠርት)
  - ዐሥራንድ·ዐሥራ፡አንድ eleven
  - ዐሥራ፡ሁለት twelve
  - ዐሥራ፡ሦስት thirteen
  - ዐሥራ፡አራት fourteen
  - ዐሥራ፡አምስት fifteen
  - ዐሥራ፡ስድስት sixteen
  - ዐሥራ፡ሰባት seventeen
  - ዐሥራ፡ስምንት eighteen
  - ዐሥራ፡ዘጠኝ nineteen
  - ዐሥር፡[illegible]፡ሰዓት four o'clock
  - ዐሥራ፡አንድ፡ሰዓት five o'clock
  - ዐሥራ፡ሁለት፡ሰዓት six o'clock
  - ዐሠር፡ዓመታት decade
  - የዐሠር፡አለቃ corporal
  - ዐሥረኛ tenth
- አሠራር construction, workmanship (see ሠራ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የሠራር፡መምሪያ recipe

ዐሥራት tithe, tenth of agricultural product paid in cash or in kind (see ዐሥር)

ዐሠርቱ፡ቃላት፡ኦሪት The Ten Commandments (see ዐሥር)

ዐሥረኛ tenth (see ዐሥር)

እስረኛ prisoner (see አሰረ)

አሰሰ (B) scan, scour (the town); grease (a griddle)

አሳሽ explorer

እስስት chameleon, two-faced person, fickle

አሳሽ explorer (see አሰሰ)

አሥቂኝ laughable, humorous, funny, comic (see ሣቀ)

አሰበ (B) think, imagine, be considerate, have in mind, meditate, contemplate, take into consideration, intend, conceive an idea, reckon calculate

ታሰበ be aimed at, be planned, be considered

አሳሰበ remind, suggest, recommend, cause to worry

አሳብ thought, idea, opinion, intention, contemplation, proposal (legislature)

አሳሳቢ serious (situation), grave, alarming, critical (situation), weighty (problem)

አሳሳቢነት seriousness (of the situation), thoughtfulness

አስተሳሰብ idea, opinion, notion, suggestion, reasoning, mentality

መታሰቢያ souvenir, remembrance, memorial, commemoration

ሳይታሰብ unexpectedly

ያልታሰበ sudden

[See also ሐሳብ]

እሳት fire

የእሳት incendiary

እሳት፡ጫረ get fire from a neighbor

እሳተ፡ገሞራ volcano

የእሳተ፡ገሞራ volcanic

የእሳተ፡ገሞራ፡አፍ crater

የእሳት፡እራት moth

የእሳት፡አደጋ fire hazard

የእሳት፡አደጋ፡መኪና fire engine

የእሳት፡አደጋ፡ተከላካይ fireman

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

የእሳት፡አደጋ፡ተከላካይ፡ጓድ fire brigade

እስቲ come now!, so then!, let me!, please!

እስታማሚ nurse (see አመመ)

አስተማሪ teacher, instructor (see *[redacted]ማረ)

አስተማሪነት teaching

አስተሳሰብ idea, opinion, notion, suggestion, reasoning, mentality (see አሰበ)

እስተናጋሪ usher (see *ናበረ)

አስተናገደ treat (customers), wait on (customers), show hospitality (see ነገደ)

አስተናጋጅ steward (of boat), hostess (of plane), receptionist

እስትንፋስ breath, breathing (see ነፈሰ)

አስተዋለ pay attention, be attentive, look at, take note of (see ዋለ÷ and አስተዋይ)

አስተዋወቀ make get acquainted, introduce (make known), familiarize (see ዐወቀ)

አስተዋይ observant, attentive, prudent, wise, intelligent, thoughtful, perspicacious, reasonable (see አስተዋለ)

አስተዋይነት judgment (ability to form opinions), soundness of judgement, prudence

አስተያየት opinion, judgment (opinion), point of view, outlook, attitude, contention, remark, observation, perspective, attitude (see አየ)

በኔ፡አስተያየት to my thinking

እስታዲዮም stadium

አስተዳደር administration, management (see አደረ)

ያስተዳደር executive (adj.), administrative

← አስተዳዳሪ manager, executive, administrator (see አደረ)

አስተዳዳሪዎች management (persons who handle a business)

አስተዳደግ breeding, upbringing (see አደገ)

አስቸኳይ urgent, pressing (see ቸኮለ

አስቸኳይ፡ጊዜ emergency

አስቸኳይ፡ሁኔታ emergency

ባስቸኳይ urgently

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

እሳቸው He (respect); see also እርሳቸው

አሳንሰር lift

ዓሣ:ነባሪ whale (see ዓሣ)

እሱነት personality (see also እሱ)

እስከ until, up to, till, as far as, even

እስከ + noun + ድረስ till, until (prep.), as far as

እስከ + perfect + ድረስ as long as, so long as

እስኪ + imperfect + (ድረስ) to the point of, by the time

እስከነ including

እስካሁን so far, up to now (see አሁን)

እስካዚህ so far, all that (see -ዚህ)

እስኪ may I?, let me!, please!

አስኳል egg yolk

አስከሬን corpse, body (corpse), skeleton

እስክስታ kind of dance in which shoulders, neck and head are shaken

እስከነ including (see እስከ)

እስካውት scout, boyscout

አስኪያጅ administrator, director, manager (see ሄደ, *ኬደ

ሥራ:አስኪያጅ manager

እስኳድሮን squadron

አስከፊ deplorable (condition), morbid (thought), depressing, abominable, infamous, hideous detestable, mean (remark); see ከፋ

አሳዛኝ, see አዘነ

እሰይ exclamation of joy

አሲድ acid (n.)

አስጊ critical (condition), serious (condition), risky (see ሰጋ)

አስጊ:ሁኔታ crisis

አስጊነት gravity, seriousness (of condition)

አስፋልት asphalt, asphalt road, paving

እስፒል pin

እስፖርት sport (see also ስፖርት)

አሸ rub, scrub, massage

አሻሸ pat

እሺ yes, all right, O.K.

እሺ:አለ consent, comply, accept (agree)

እሺ:ባይ submissive

የኧሺታ positive (affirmative)

አሽ hush!

ኧሽ:አለ swat (the flies)

ኧሾህ thorn, spine (see also ሾክ, ሾህ, ኧሾኽ)

ኧሾህማ thorny, prickly

አሸሙ (B) braid (the hair)

አሻሚ ambiguous

አሻሚነት ambiguity

አሽሙር sarcasm, veiled insult

አሸር:ባሸር poor (food)

አሹራ tax

አሻራ fingerprint

የጣት:አሻራ fingerprint

ኧሹሩሩ lullaby

ኧሹሩሩ:አለ sing a lullaby, lull by singing softly

ኧሽቅድምድም race, racing (see *ሸቀደመ and also ኧሽቅድድም)

የፈረስ:ኧሽቅድምድም race

ኧሽቅድድም racing, race (see also ኧሽቅድምድም)

የዱላ:ቅብብል:ኧሽቅድድም relay race

የፈረስ:ኧሽቅድድም horse race

ኧሻት grain before it matures

አሸንዳ gutter, spout (of roof)

አሻንጉሊት toy, doll

ኧሾኽ thorn, spine (see also ሾህ, ሾክ, ኧሾህ)

አሽከር servant, domestic

አሸካካ neigh (see *ሸካካ)

ኧሽኮኮ squirrel

አሸዋ sand

አሸዋ:አፈሰሰ sand the road (see ፈሰሰ)

አሸዋማ sandy

አሸገ (B) seal (close tightly), glue

በቆርቆሮ:የታሸገ conserve (preserved food)

አሻፈረኝ absolutely not, definitely not

አሻፈረኝ:አልሄድም I will definitely not go

ኧቃ things, object, utensil, baggage, goods, stuff, effects, article (object)

ኧቃ:ማጠቢያ sink

ኧቃ:ቤት vestry

ትርፍ:ኧቃ surplus

የሆድ:ኧቃ entrails

የቤት:ኧቃ furniture

ጥሬ:ኧቃ raw material

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ዓቅም strength, means, power, capacity

ዓቅም፡አጣ be powerless

ዓቅመ፡ሔዋን puberty (of woman), maturity (of woman), adulthood (of woman)

ለዓቅመ፡ሔዋን፡ደረሰች be of age (woman)

ዓቅመ፡አዳም puberty (of man), maturity (of man), adulthood (of man)

ለዓቅመ፡አዳም፡ደረሰ be of age (man), come of age

ዓቅመ፡ቢስ weakling

አቋም, see ቆመ

አቀማመጥ, see * ቀመጠ

አቅራቢያ immediate neighborhood (see ቀረበ)

በ··· አቅራቢያ near (prep.)

አቋራጭ cross cut (see ቈረጠ)

አቃቂር review (of a book)

አቃቂር፡ዓሌ review (a book)

ዐቃቢ custodian, guardian

ዐቃቤ፡መጻሕፍት librarian

ዕቁብ mutual aid association, credit association

ዐቀበት upward slope, ascent

ዐቀበቱን uphill (adv.)

ዕቁባት concubine

አቀባይ, in ቃል፡አቀባይ correspondent (see * ቀበለ)

ወሬ፡አቀባይ informer

ዜና፡አቀባይ reporter

አቅኚ pioneer (see ቀና)

ዐቀደ (B) plan, make plans, devise, design (plan out)

የታቀደ intended

ዕቅድ plan, project, scheme, setup

አቈጣጠር, see ቈጠረ

አቅጣጫ direction, course (of river)

ከሁሉም፡አቅጣጫ from all angles

ዋነኛ፡አቅጣጫ cardinal point

እቅጩን the naked truth

አቀፈ embrace, hug, hold close, take one in his arms

ታቀፈ fold in one's arms, brood (eggs)

እቅፍ፡አደረገ hug, squeeze (hug), press (embrace)

እቅፍ armful

እቅፍ፡ሙሉ armful

የአበባ፡እቅፍ bouquet

አቀፍ, in ዓለም፡አቀፍ international

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

	universal, global
አባ	Father (title of priests), reverend
አባ፡ጨጓሬ	caterpillar
አብ	Eternal Father
አበለ	break one's promise, promise falsely, sham (make believe)
ተባበለ	be false, be untrue
አባበለ	entice with promises
አስተባበለ	deny (a report), disavow (disclaim), refute
አባይ	fake (n.)
አብለት	deceit, lie, falsehood
ማስተባበያ	denial
አበል	stipend, allowance, alimony, annuity
የቀን፡አበል	per diem
አባል	member (of a board)
አባሎች	staff (group assisting a chief)
አባልነት	membership
አበረ	join up, stand with
ተባበረ	unite (vi.), be united, ally oneself, confederate, be in association, join forces, cooperate, coalesce
አስተባበረ	unite (vt.), coordinate, combine (efforts)
አብሮ, አብረው	together, along with
አበር, in ግብረ፡አበር	collaborator, accomplice, confederate, partner in crime
አባሪ	enclosure (something enclosed)
ተባባሪ	associate (n., adj.)
ተባብረው	in unison
ትብብር	cooperation
የተባበረ	concerted
	[See also ኅብር, ኅብረት, ማኅበር]
አቧራ	‡dust (n.); see also አዋራ
አቧራማ	dusty
እብሪት	conceit, vanity (conceit), arrogance
እብሪተኛ	arrogant
ዕብራይስጥ	Hebrew language
አበሰ	(B) wipe, clean
አብሶ	especially (see ባሰ)
አበሱዳ	kind of spice
አበሻ	Ethiopian, Abyssinian (see also ሐበሻ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አብሽ fenugreek

አበበ (B) flower (v.), bloom, blossom (see አበባ)

← አበባ flower (n.), bloom (see አበበ)

ያበባ፡ማስቀመጫ vase

ያበባ፤እቅፍ bouquet (see አቀፈ)

ያበባ፡ጉንጉን wreath

አበባማ flowery

አባባ daddy!, papa! (see አባት)

እባብ snake, serpent

አባባል expression, pronunciation, formula (way of saying something); see አለ

አባት father

አባቶች forefathers, ancestors

አባትና፡እናት parents

ያባት፡አባት paternal grandfather

ያባቱ፡ስም patronymics

የንስሐ፡አባት father confessor

የእንጀራ፡አባት stepfather

የአደራ፡አባት guardian

የክርስትና፡አባት godfather

የጡት፡አባት adoptive father

አባታዊ fatherly, paternal

አባባ daddy!, papa!

አቤት yes, Sir!, at your service!

አቤት፡አቤት expression of surprise

→አቤት፡አለ complain

አቤቱታ complaint, petition, plead, appeal

አቤቱታ፡አለ complain

አቡን ,አቡነ title of a bishop, title of the head of the Ethiopian Church

እብነ፡በረድ marble

አብነት model, pattern

እባክህ please! (sg. masc.)

እባክሽ please! (sg. fem.)

አብዛኛ bulk (see በዛ)

አብዛኞች majority

አብዛኞቹ most everybody

አብዛኛው chiefly, mostly, large proportion of

አብዛኛውን፡ጊዜ in the main, mainly, usually, commonly, most of the time

አባይ fake (n.); see አበለ

ዐባይ Nile (feminine of ዐቢይ, see below)

ዐቢይ cardinal, (adj.), capital (adj.), leading (thought), grandiose (see also ዐባይ)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ዐቢዩ፡ጽሑፍ leading article
ታበየ be vain
ትዕቢት pride, arrogance, haughtiness
አበደ go mad, be insane, be crazy
አሳበደ madden, drive crazy
እብድ mad, crazy, insane, rabid (dog)
እብደት madness, lunacy, insanity
አበጠ swell (vi.), be swollen, swell up
አሳበጠ bulge (vt.)
አባጣ፡ጎርባጣ bumpy
እብጠት bump, swelling, tumor
[See also እባጭ]
እባጭ swelling, abscess (see አበጠ)
አቶ Mister, title of respect
እት (pl. እቶች, እትማማች) sister (see also)
አተላ coffee grounds, dregs, lees
አተመ (B) print, stamp, seal, coin (pennies)
ታተመ go to press
አሳተመ publish, get something printed
አታሚ printer
አሳታሚ publisher
እትም printing, typography, issue of a magazine, edition
ማተሚያ፡ቤት printing press
ማኅተም rubber stamp, seal (n.)
አታሞ small drum
እትማማች sisters (see እት)
አተር pea
እትብት umbilical cord
አተተ (B) comment (v.), make a commentary, report (of a newspaper)
ሐተታ commentary, version (account)
አታክልት garden, vegetables (see ተከለ)
እትክልት fruit
ያትክልት፡ቦታ garden
እትክልተኛ gardener
ኢትዮጵያ Ethiopia
ኢትዮጵያዊ (pl. ኢትዮጵያውያን) Ethiopian
እቴጌ title of queen, sovereign's consort
እንትፍ፡አለ spit (see also ተፋ)
አቻ equal, peer, of the same rank
አቻ፡ለአቻ being of the same age,

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

being of the same status, matching pair

ያላቻ:ጋብቻ misalliance

ኦቾሎኒ peanut

አቻምና year before last

እነ marker of plurality in እነዚህ 'these', እነዚያ 'those', እናንተ 'you' (pl.), እነሱ 'they', also 'those with, the followers of as in እነራስ:ዮሐንስ 'the followers of Ras Yohannes'

እኔ I

የኔ my, mine

ኦና forlorn (house), abandoned (house); see also ወና

እነሆ here is!, behold!

እኒህ these, this (respect); see also እኚህ

እነማን who? (plural); see ማን

አነር panther

እነርሱ they (see also እነሱ)

የነርሱ their

አነሰ be less, be insufficient, diminish (vi.), be small, flag (of strength)

አነሰ(ው) he lacks in, he is short of

አሳነሰ lessen, diminish (vt.), decrease (vt.)

አነስ:ያለ light (sentence), scant (small)

አነስተኛ lessen, little (matter), small, minimum, minor (change), spare (scanty), slender (income)

ያነሰ less

ቢያንስ at least

ቢያንስ:ቢያንስ at least, a minimum of

ትንሽ small, little, meager, slight (difference)

ታናሽ small, younger (brother)

እነሱ they (see also እነርሱ)

የነሱ their

አንሶላ sheet, bedsheet

እንስራ water jug

እንስሳ (እንስሳት) animal

እንስሳት fauna

የቤት:እንስሳ domestic animal

አንስት, እንስት female (see also አንስታይ)

አንሥቶ, in ከ---አንሥቶ beginning from, starting from (see ነሣ)

እንሰት false banana

አነስተኛ, see አነሰ

አንስታይ:ጾታ feminine (n.); see አንስት

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

እንሽላሊት lizard

አነቀ choke (vt.), strangle, suffocate, seize by the neck

ታነቀ strangle (vi.), choke (vi.)

ተናነቀ grapple

አንቆ፡ገደለ throttle, strangle (kill by squeezing the throat)

ዕንቍ precious stone, jewelry

ዕንቍ፡ሰንፔር sapphire

እንቁላል egg

እንቁላል፡ጣለ lay an egg

የእንቁላል፡ነጭ white of egg

የእንቁላል፡አስኳል yolk

እንቅልፍ sleep (n.), slumber (see * ቀለፋ)

እንቅልፍ፡ነሣ not let sleep

እንቅልፍ፡ወሰደው he fell asleep

እንቅልፍ፡እንቅልፍ፡~~[illegible]~~ አለው he's sleepy

የእንቅልፍ፡በሽታ sleeping sickness

የእንቅልፍ፡እጦት insomnia

እንቅልፋም sleepy

እንቁራሪት frog

እንቅርት goiter

እንቅስቃሴ movement, activity (movement), motion (movement); see * ቀሳቀሰ

የመኪናዎች፡እንቅስቃሴ traffic

የሰውነት፡እንቅስቃሴ gesture, exercise (physical)

እንቆቅልሽ riddle, puzzle

እንቅብ kind of measure

እንቍጣጣሽ New Year's celebration, New Year season

አንቀጽ article (section of document), paragraph, clause, stipulation, provision (of law), verb

ርእሰ፡አንቀጽ editorial, leading article

ዕንቅፋት stumbling block, hindrance, obstacle, pitfall, encumbrance, drawback, impediment

ዕንቅፋት፡መታኝ I bumped into something

እንባ tear

እንባ፡አዘለ be wet with tears

አንቦልክ envelope (see also አምቦልክ)

እንብርት navel, center (see also እምብርት)

አንበሳ lion, brave, courageous

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

አንበጣ locust

አናት summit, crown of the head, head (of page, of staircase); bolt

በ---አናት፣ከ---አናት on the top of, on the summit of

አንተ you (sg. masc.)

ያንተ your, yours (sg. masc.)

እናት mother

የእናት maternal

እናትና፡አባት parents

እናት፡አባት፡የሌለው orphan

የእናት፡ቋንቋ native speech, native tongue

የእንጀራ፡እናት stepmother

የክርስትና፡እናት godmother

እናትነት motherhood

እንቶ፡ፈንቶ junk

አናቶሚ anatomy

አንቴና antenna

እንትን what's-his-name (when one cannot remember the name of a person)

እንትፍ፡እንትፍ፡አለ splutter

አንቺ you (sg. fem.)

ያንቺ your, yours (sg. fem)

አኗኗር way of life, living (see ኖረ)

እናንተ you (pl.)

የናንተ your, yours (pl.)

እነዚህ these

እንካ take! (fem. እንኪ ; pl. እንኩ); [illegible]see ነካ

እንኳ even (adv.); see also እንኳን and ስንኳ

እንኳ፡ብ + (simple imperfect) even if, even though, even so

ምንም፡እንኳ፡ብ + (imperfect) despite of

እንኳር cube (of sugar), lump (of sugar)

አነከሰ limp, be lame

አንካሳ lame (person), one who limps

እንክብል round, spherical, tablet (of aspirin); see *ከገለለ

እንክትክት፡አለ go to pieces (see ከተከተ)

እንክትክት፡አደረገ wreck

እንከን defect (n.), spot (stain), blemish (of reputation)

እንከን፡የሌለበት፡ (የሌለው) flawless, blameless, immaculate, impeccable

እንኳን even (adv.)

ብ + imperfect + እንኳን even if, even though

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

እንኳን +(negative verb) not even

is also used in formulas for wishing well, as in እንኳን ደኅና፡ ገባህ welcome home!

እንኳን፡ ደስ፡ ያለህ congratulations!

[See also እንኳ]

እነዚህ these (adj.,pr.); from (እነ-ዚህ)

እንዝርት spindle

እነዚያ those (adj., pron.); from (እነ-ዚያ)

እንዘፍ፡ አደረገ plump down, flop

አንዴ once, at once (see አንድ)

አንዴ፡ ሁለቴ a few times

ባንዴ at a glance, at once, overnight

አንድ (fem. አንዲት) one, single, about (approximately)

አንድ፡ ላይ together

አንድ፡ ሰዓት five o'clock

አንድ፡ ሰው somebody, someone

አንድ፡ ቀን some day

አንድ፡ ቦታ some place

አንድ፡ ነገር something

አንድ፡ ጊዜ sometime, once

አንድ፡ ባንድ singly, point by point, one by one

+አንዳፍታ at one gulp (see አፍታ)

~~አንደ singly, point by point, one by one~~

ባንድ together

+አንዴ once, at once

አንዱም either

አንዱም + (negative verb) neither

አንድም + (negative verb) nobody, not a single

አንድም፡ ነገር + (negative verb) not a thing

አንዳች any, anything

+አንድነት Unity, union

+አንደኛ first, unique

+አንዳንድ some, certain, several

እንደ like, as, according to, instead of

እንደ + (perfect) if; even as, as soon as, just as, once (conj.)

እንደ + perfect + ወዲያው as soon as

እንደ +(perfect or relative imperfect) that (conj.)

እንደ+ (relative imperfect) as far as (conj.)

[እንደ is the first element of እንደምን, እንዲህ, እንደሆነ, and so on]

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

እንዴ what!, how!, why! (exclamation of surprise)

እንድ + (imperfect) in order that, in order to, so that

(እንዲህም like this; likewise

እንዲህ such, such a, like this, thus (from እንደ - ይህ)

እንደሆነ ፡ እንደሆን if, whether

እንደምን how?

  እንደምንም anyhow, somehow

  እንደምንም ፡ ብሎ anyhow, somehow or other

እንደራሴ deputy, vice-, regent (see እንደ, ራስ)

  እንደራሴነት regency

ኢንዱስትሪ industry

አንደበት tongue

  አንደበተ ፡ ርቱዕ eloquent

  አንደበተ ፡ ርቱዕነት eloquence

እንዴታ and how!, certainly!, surely!, of course!

እንዴት how?, how!, how much!

አንዳች any, anything (see አንድ)

አንድነት union, unity (see አንድ)

  ባንድነት in a body, together

አንዳንድ some, certain, several (see አንድ)

  አንዳንዶቹ several

  አንዳንዴ at times, sometimes

  አንዳንድ ፡ ጊዜ sometimes, at times

  እያንዳንድ each, every

  እያንዳንዱ ፡ ሰው everyone

አንዳንዴ sometimes, at times (see አንዳንድ)

አንደኛ first, of excellent quality (see አንድ)

  አንደኛ ፡ ደረጃ ፡ ትምህርት ፡ ቤት primary school, elementary school

  አንደኛው either

  አንደኛነት championship

እንደዚህ this way, like this, such, such as

  እንደዚሁ likewise

እንደዚያ that way, thus

  እንደዚያው as before

እንዲያው to no purpose, for nothing, just (merely), without result

  እንዲያውም as a matter of fact, in fact, for that matter, rather

እንደገና again, anew

አንዳፍታ at one gulp (from አንድ - አፍታ)

  ባንዳፍታ at one stroke

እንጀ tough (meat)

እንጃ I don't know!

እንጂ but, on the contrary

እንጀራ bread, large loaf

(የ)እንጀራ፡አባት stepfather

(የ) እንጀራ፡ እናት) stepmother

የእንጀራ፡ልጅ stepchild, stepdaughter, stepson

የእንጀራ፡አባት፡ልጅ step-brother

የእንጀራ፡እናት፡ልጅ step-brother

የተርብ፡እንጀራ wasp nest

እንጆሪ strawberry

አንጀት intestine, entrails, bowel, guts

ያአንጀት intestinal

ያንጀት፡ሕመም colic

ትርፍ፡አንጀት appendix

የትርፍ፡አንጀት፡በሽታ appendicitis

አንጓ joint (of bamboo)

የእጅ፡አንጓ wrist

አንጎል brain

የአንጎል cerebral

እንግሊዝ Englishman

እንግሊዝኛ English (language)

እንግሊዛዊ Englishman

አነገተ shoulder (a gun), sling over the shoulders [See አንገት]

ማንገቻ suspenders

አንገት neck (see አነገተ)

ያንገት፡ልብስ shawl

ያንገት፡ነቀርሳ scrofula

ያንገት፡ፎጣ scarf

ከንገት፡በላይ insincere, forced, strained (not natural)

እንግዳ stranger, guest, visitor; strange, queer, weird, unusual

እንግዳ፡ቤት sitting room

እንግዳ፡ተቀባይ hospitable

እንግዳ፡ነገር odd

እንግዴ, in የእንግዴ፡ልጅ placenta, afterbirth

የእንግዴህ፡ልጅ afterbirth, placenta

እንግዲህ therefore, for that reason, now (thus)

ከእንግዲህ hereafter

ከእንግዲህ፡ወዲህ henceforth, from this time forward

ከእንግዲህ፡ወዲያ any longer

እንጉዳይ mushroom

እንግዲያ therefore

እንግዲያውማ then (if that is so)

እንግድያስ then, so than

አንጋፋ first born

አናጢ carpenter (see also አናጺ)

እንጥል uvula, tonsil

አንጥረኛ metal worker, silversmith (see ነጠረ)

ኣነጠሰ sneeze

እንጣቅ:አለ be bucking (horse)

ዕንጨት wood, timber, peg, stake

የዕንጨት wooden

አነጸ build, form (the character)

አናጺ carpenter (see also አናጢ)

አንጻር direction (line of action), aspect

ከ---አንጻር opposite (prep.)

እንፋሎት vapor, steam

ኢንፍሉዌንዛ flu, grippe

እኛ we

የኛ our, ours

እኚህ this (respect); see also እኒህ

ኣኘከ (B) chew, masticate

አእምሮ reason (ability to think), mind (intellect), consciousness, intelligence

የአእምሮ mental, intellectual (adj.)

አእምሮ:ዐወቀ he has reached the age of reason

አእምሮ:ያለው- rational (being)

አእምሮ:ደካማ feeble-minded

የአእምሮ:ሐኪም psychiatrist

የአእምሮ:ሕክምና psychiatry

ኡኡታ call for help

አዕዋፍ fowl (see ወፍ)

እገ yes, indeed!, well, then!, of course!

አኳኋን manner of being, essence, condition, state of affairs (see ሆነ)

በምንም:አኳኋን by all means

አካሄድ. see ሄደ

አከለ (B) be equal, equal (v.), be like, be worth

ተካከለ be equal, be uniform

አስተካከለ make equal, equalize, make uniform, even out, adjust, set (a watch), smooth out (the mortar), trim, cut (hair), balance, straighten, level, rectify

ተስተካከለ be level, be equal, be straight, be regular (feature)

+እኩል equal, even, alike, uniform, middle, half

እኩሌታ half, equal part

እኩያ equal, of the same size, peer

+መሀል·መኻል	middle, center, among
+መሀከል	center, middle (n.)
ማስተካከያ	adjustment
ማእከላዊ	central, middle (adj.)
+መካከል	middle (n.), center
+ትክክል	straight, proportional, equal, uniform, correct, accurate, just, real, even
አማካይ	mediator, moderate, mean (n.), average
አስተካካይ·	in ጠጉር፡አስተካካይ hairdresser
የሚስተካከል	peer (n.)
+ያህል	about, approximately, as much as
አካል	body, body (of water), organ, personality
አካላት	members of the body
አካለ፡መጠን	manhood
አካለ፡ስንኩል	disabled, cripple, invalid
አካለ፡ጐደሎ	invalid (adj.), crippled
አካለ፡ጐደሎ፡አደረገ	cripple(v.)
አካለ፡ጐደሎነት	deformity
የሰው፡አካል፡ጥናት	physiology
አካላዊ	physical (activity)
ባካል	physically
እኩል	equal, even, alike, uniform, half, middle (see እከለ)
ከ···እኩል	as, like
እኩለ፡ሌሊት	midnight
እኩለ፡ቀን	noon
እኩልነት	equality, equivalence
አክሊል	crown
አካላት	members of the body (see አካል)
እኩሌታ	half, equal part (see እከለ)
አከመ	(B) attend (treat), treat (give medical treatment), doctor (v.); see also ሐኪም
እከሌ	such-and-such
እክምባሎ	cover of the pan on which ənǧära-bread is made
አከርካሪ	spinal column, spine, vertebra, backbone
አክስት	aunt
ያክስት፡ልጅ	cousin
አክሲዮን	stock, share
ኤክስፖዚሲዮን	exposition
አክብሮት	respect, hommage, experience (see ከበረ)
አክብሮት፡የጐደለ	irreverent
በአክብሮት	respectfully

አካባቢ surrounding area, environment, vicinity, outskirts, zone, region (see ከበበ)

ባካባቢው nearby

አክታ spittle, phlegm

አከከ have an itch

ታከከ scratch oneself

አሳከከ itch (vt.), make to scratch

እከክ itch (n.)

ኢኮኖሚክስ economics

እኩያ equal, of the same age, peer (see እኩል)

አካዳሚ academy

አካፋ shovel, spade

በአካፋ፡ዛቀ shovel (v.)

አዎ yes (see also አዎን)

ዐውሎ፡ነፋስ whirlwind, gale

አውላላ vast (plain)

አውላላ፡ሜዳ open field

አዋላጅ midwife (see ወለደ)

አዋራ dust (n.); see also አቧራ

* ዐወረ· ታወረ (B) go blind, lose one's sight

አሳወረ blind (vt.)

ዕውር blind (adj.)

ዓይነ፡ዕውር blind (adj.)

ዕውርነት blindness

አውራ male (of animals), head (of family), important, chief

አውራ፡በሬ bull

አውራ፡ዶሮ rooster

አውራ፡ጎዳና highway

አውራ፡ጣት thumb

አውራ፡ፍየል he-goat

የንብ፡አውራ queen bee

አውሬ beast, wild animal, carnivorous animal, brute

አውሬነት ferocity, wild state, savagery

አውራሪስ rhinoceros

አውራጃ district, province

አውሮፓ Europe

አውሮፕላን plane, aircraft (see also አይሮፕላን)

የአውሮፕላን፡ማረፊያ airport

አወሰ (B) reflect, ponder

ታወሰ(ው) think of, recollect, remember

አስታወሰ recall, recollect, remind, call to mind, recall something to someone, remember, retain a memory of

ማስታወሻ remembrance, souvenir, token of remembrance, reminder, memorandum, note, memento

ዐወቀ know, have acquaintance of, recognize, learn (the truth), discover (find out), be cognizant of, realize, be familiar with

ታወቀ be known, be famous, manifest itself

አሳወቀ acquaint

አስታወቀ let know, inform, announce, notify, declare, give notice, report (inform), proclaim

ተዋወቀ be acquainted with one another, make the acquaintance

አስተዋወቀ make get acquainted, familiarize, introduce (people)

ራሱን፡ዐወቀ recover consciousness

ነፍሱን፡ዐወቀ recover consciousness

ዐዋቂ intelligent, wise, knowledgeable, expert, full-grown, adult

ዐውቆ knowingly, by design, on purpose, deliberately

ዕውቀት knowledge, understanding, comprehension, cognizance, erudition

ማስታወቂያ notice, public notice, announcement, advertisement

መታወቂያ identification

አለማወቅ innocence (ignorance), misconception

አላዋቂነት ignorance

የታወቀ famous, outstanding, noted, notorious, renowned

ዕውቀት knowledge, understanding, comprehension, cognizance, erudition (see ዐወቀ)

አውታር string of musical instrument; beam (of wood), framework (of bridge); see also ወተር

የድምፅ፡አውታሮች vocal cords

አውቶቡስ bus

አውቶቡስ፡መቆሚያ bus stop

አዎን yes (see also አዎ)

የአዎንታ affirmative

እውን, in በእውን in real life (see እው

እውነት truth, reality, truth (see እውን)

እውነተኛ true, truthful, actual, real, rightful, genuine

እውነተኛነት truthfulness

180 በእውነት, በውነት actually, in

fact, truly, honestly

በእውነቱ indeed, really

አወከ (B) cause a disturbance, upset, agitate, mar

አስታወከ(ው) vomit, throw up

መታወክ failure (of health)

የታወከ unsound (mind)

አወደ (B) perfume, vt. (of roses)

ዐውድ rotation, cycle

ዐውደ፡ንባብ primer

ዐውደ፡ዓመት turn of the year (e.g. festival of New Year's or of St. John)

ዐውደ፡ጥበብ encyclopedia

የዐውደ፡ፀሐይ፡ዓመት solar year

ዑደት cycle, circuit

አውድማ threshing floor

ዐወጀ edict (v.), issue a decree, proclaim, promulgate

ዐዋጅ proclamation, decree

አዞ crocodile

እዚህ here, over here (see -ዚህ)

አዘለ carry ~~(a child)~~ on the back, carry (a letter carrying a threat), contain

አዝማሚያ current (general direction), drift (trend); see ዘመመ

አዝመራ crop, harvest

አዝማሪ singer, minstrel (see ዘመረ)

አዝማች general (see ዘመተ)

አዝማች፡ጦር vanguard

ቀኛዝማች commander of right (title of distinction); see ቀኝ

ደጃዝማች honorary title (see ደጅ)

ግራዝማች commander of the left (honorific title); see ግራ

አዝማች refrain (in a song)

አዝሙድ thyme

አዛማጅ፡ተውላጠ፡ስም relative pronoun (see ዘመደ)

አዝራር button (of shirt)

አዙሪት whirlpool (see ዞረ)

* ዐዘበ፡ታዘበ (B) watch (look at)

ታዛቢ observer

አዛቡ reins (see also ዛቡ)

አዘነ be sad, be sorrowful, grieve, mourn, have regrets, deplore, be in low spirits

አዘነ(ለት) feel for, have pity on, feel sympathy

አሳዘነ sadden, grieve someone, depress, move to pity

አሳዛኝ sad (news), deplorable, grievous (news), distressing, pitiful, tragic

የሚያሳዝን appalling, desperate (situation)
ያሳዝናል what a shame!
[See also ሐዘን, ሐዘንተኛ]

አዛውንት elderly person (man or woman), notables

እዘዘ order (v.), command, prescribe, enjoin, instruct, charge someone to do something
ታዘዘ obey, be compliant
+አዛዥ commander
ትእዛዝ order, command, commandment, instruction(s), directive
ታዛዥ obedient, subordinate, docile, duteous
አለመታዘዝ insubordination, disobedience
የማይታዘዝ insubordinate

አዛዥ commander (see እዘዘ)
ዋና፡አዛዥ commander-in-chief

እዚያ there, over there (from እ-ዚያ)
እዚያ፡ላይ in this respect
እዚያ፡ማዶ over there

አየ see, look, look at, notice, regard, hear (of judge hearing a case), test (the brakes)
ታየ be visible, be seen, appear, be in evidence, be on display, show (vi.)
አሳየ show (vt.), display, exhibit, demonstrate, depict, (demonstrate), present (a play), point out
አስተያየ compare
አስተያየት opinion, judgment (opinion), point of view, outlook, contention, attitude, remark, observation
መታየት display (n.), appearance (act of appearing)
+ትይዩ opposite
አይታይም ~~we~~ it is invisible
+(የ)እዩልኝ pretentious
ልታይ፡ልታይ፡አለ give oneself airs
[See also እየት፡ አደረገ]

እየ- (with verb) while; all the time that; (with noun) every

አይሁድ Jews
አይሁዳዊ Jew

አየለ (B) overpowe.., be powerful, be prevalent, preponderate, get the upper hand

አያሌ several, many, numerous, much, in great quantity, a lot

አይል, in ምንም፡አይል be tolerable, so-so (see አለ)

እዩልኝ ,የእዩልኝ pretentious, lit. 'see for me' (see አየ)

ለእዩልኝ ⁀ for effect

አየር air, atmosphere, climate, weather

አየር፡ወለድ airborne

አየር፡ወለድ፡ወታደር paratrooper

ያየር፡ሁኔታ weather, temperature

የአየር፡ኃይል air force

የአየር፡መልእክት air letter

የአየር፡መንገድ airline

የአየር፡ንብረት climate

የአየር፡ጠባይ climate

የአየር፡ፖስታ airmail

አይሮፕላን airplane (see also አውሮፕላን)

የአይሮፕላን፡ጣቢያ airfield

ኢየሱስ Jesus

አይብ cheese

ኢዮቤልዩ jubilee

(የ)ኢዮቤልዩ፡ቤተ፡መንግሥት Jubilee Palace

አየት፡አደረገ give a casual glance (see አየ)

አየት፡አየት፡አደረገ glimpse at, look about

አያት grandfather, grandmother

ቅድመ፡አያት ancestor, progenitor

ቅድመ፡አያቶች antecedents, ancestry

ሴት፡አያት grandmother

የሴት፡ቅድመ፡አያት great-grandmother

ወንድ፡አያት grandfather

የወንድ፡ቅድመ፡አያት great-grandfather

ዓይን eye (n.), sight, knot (in board)

ዓይን፡ለዓይን face to face

ዓይን፡አውጣ·ዓይናውጣ impudent, forward (bold); see ወጣ

ዓይን፡አፋር·ዓይናፋር coy, shy, bashful (see አፈረ)

ዓይን፡አፋርነት shyness

ዓይነ፡ምድር human excrements

ዓይነ፡ስውር blind (see ሰወረ)

ዓይነ፡ዕውር blind (see *ዐወረ)

ዓይነ፡ርግብ veil

የዓይን፡ብሌን pupil of the eye

ዓይነት kind, sort, species, type, nature (kind), quality, make (of merchandise)

ዓይነተኛ typical, characteristic (adj.), classic, important, integral (essential)

ዓይናውጣ, see ዓይን

ዓይናፋር, see ዓይን

አይዞህ come on!, cheer up!, take heart!

አያያዝ grip, hold, treatment, handling, management (see ያዘ)

የመሬት፡አያያዝ land holding

አየዳ (B) determine, define

አይደለም. አይደለም he is not, it is not, no

እያደር little by little, eventually (see አደረ)

አይጥ mouse, rat

ዕዳ debt

ዕዳ፡ገባ make, debt

ባለ፡ዕዳ creditor, debtor

ዐደለ (B) distribute (mail), allot, hand out, dispense, issue

ታደለ be distributed, receive one's share, be lucky, be fortunate

*ዕድል luck, fortune, destiny, lot, chance, opportunity, fatality (fate)

ቤንዚን፡ማደያ gasoline station

ዕድል luck, fortune, destiny, lot, chance, opportunity, fatality (fate); see ዐደለ

ዕድለ፡ቢስ unlucky, unfortunate

መጥፎ፡ዕድል misadventure, misfortune

እንደ፡ዕድል፡ሆኖ fortunately

ያርገ፡ቀን፡ዕድል predestination

ዕድለኛ fortunate, lucky

አድልዎ bias, favoritism (see *ዳላ)

አደመ (B) plot (v.), conspire, intrigue, strike (stop working)

አድማ conspiracy, plot, strike, boycott, coup d'etat

አድመኛ conspirator, plotter, mutinous

ዕድሜ age, lifetime

ዕድሜህ፡ስንት፡ነው? how old are you?

ዕድሜ፡ለሱ thanks to him

ዕድሜ፡ለንጉሠ፡ነገሥት long live His Imperial Majesty!

ዕድሜ፡ልኩን for the duration of his life, for life

ዕድሜ፡ይፍታህ life imprisonment

የዕድሜ፡ልክ lifelong

የዕድሜ፡ልክ፡እስራት life imprisonment

የዕድሜ፡አፍላ prime of life

አድማስ horizon

አድማጭ hearer, listener, audience (see *ዳመጠ)

አደረ spend the night, stay overnight, live, dwell, enter someone's service

አሳደረ give lodging, cause to pass the night, inculcate, instill, arouse (stir up)

ተዳደረ be governed, make a living, earn one's livelihood

አስተዳደረ administer, manage, provide for one's family, keep (house)

ውሎ፡አደረ stay somewhere for a long time (see ዋለ)

አድሮ finally

(ውሎ፡አድሮ eventually, in the long run; see ዋለ)

ያደረ, in እግዚአብሔር፡ያደረ devout

ያደረ፡መሬት fallow land

አዳሪ boarder in school

አዳሪ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት boarding school

በረንዳ፡አዳሪ tramp

አዳር፡አደረገ make an overnight stop

አድር፡ባይ obsequious, opportunist

+እዳሪ fallow land

~~እዳሪ፡ወጣ defecate~~

ማደሪያ habitation, lodging

መተዳደሪያ livelihood

ትዳር livelihood, existence, married life, home life

አስተዳደር administration, management

አስተዳዳሪ manager, executive, administrator, steward (of an estate)

እያደር eventually, little by little, over the years

እንዴት፡አደርህ? good morning! (sg. masc.)

ደኅና፡እደር good night! (sg. masc.)

ውጪ፡አደረ stay out

አደራ trust, deposit, custody, safekeeping

እደራዎ please!

እደራ፡ሰጠ trust to someone's care, confide to the care, entrust, consign (to a guardian)

እደራ፡ተሰጠ be in one's charge

አደራ፡በሊታ embezzler (see በላ)

ለ--- አደራ in one's care

ባለ፡አደራ person to whom something is entrusted (see ባለ)

የአደራ፡አባት guardian

እዳሪ fallow land (see አደረ)

እዳሪ፡ወጣ defecate

እድር association of people who pledge to help each other especially in funerals, burial society

አዳራሽ hall, auditorium, reception room

የከተማ፡አዳራሽ town hall

አድራሻ address (see ደረሰ)

አድራጎት dealings, doings, action, activity (see *ደረገ)

አደሰ (B) renew, renovate, amend

ታደሰ be restored (a building)

አሳደሰ renew (the lease), renovate

+አዲስ new, newly, novel (adj.), recent

እድሳት restoration (of a building)

አዲስ new, newly, novel (adj.), recent (see አደሰ)

አዲስ፡ወሬ latest news

አዲስ፡ኪዳን New Testament

አዲስ፡ገቢ newcomer (see ገባ)

አደበ behave well

አድባር tree or trees consecrated to spirits (people make sacrifices to them), guardian spirit

አደባባይ public place, square, open space between houses

ባደባባይ publicly, in public

ዑደት circuit (of sun); see ዐወደ

አደነ (B) hunt, go hunting

አደን hunting, the hunt

አዳኝ hunter

አድናቆት astonishment, admiration, approval (favorable acceptance), appreciation, acclamation, interest (see ደነቀ)

አዱኛ፡ከዳው meet with reverses (see ከዳ)

አደገ grow, vi. (of child, tree), grow up, develop physically, rise (from ranks)

አሳደገ make to grow, bring up a child, raise a child, grow (a beard), enlarge (a photograph), advance (promote)

እድገት growing, raising, development, raise (in rank), growth, promotion

አሳዳጊ foster father

አሳዳጊ፡እናት foster mother

አስተዳደግ breeding, upbringing

+እጅግ much, very, exceedingly, enormously

አደጋ peril, danger, calamity, accident, hazard, mishap

ያደጋ emergency, adj. (brake)

አደጋ፡ጣለ attack by surprise

አደጋ፡ላይ፡ጣለ venture, vt. (risk)

(የ)እሳት፡አደጋ fire hazard

አደገኛ dangerous, perilous, unsafe, hazardous, disastrous, malignant

እድገት growing, raising, development, raise (in rank); see አደገ

አዳጋች hard (difficult); see * ዳገተ

አደፈ be dirty, be soiled, be stained, menstruate

አደፍ menstrual blood

አደፍ፡ወረዳት menstruate

እድፍ dirt, filth

አጃ oats, rye

እጅ hand, arm, part of a unit, portion, -fold (as in ዐሥር፡ እጅ tenfold)

እጅና፡እግር limbs, members of body

እጅ፡ከፍንጅ red-handed

እጅ፡ሰጠ give in, give oneself up, yield (vi.), surrender, capitulate

እጅ፡ነሣ bow down to greet, pay hommage

እጅ፡ጠገብ Ethiopian s

የእጅ፡ሥራ, የጅ፡ሥራ handicraft

የእጅ፡ሰዓት wristwatch

የእጅ፡ሹራብ glove

የእጅ፡ቦምብ grenade

የእድ፡ጥበብ፤የድ፡ጥበብ handicraft

የእጅ፡ጽሕፈት penmanship

የእጅ፡ፎጣ napkin

ባለ፡እጅ craftsman, artisan, blacksmith

በገዛ፡እጅ by one's own self

እጀታ handle, haft (of spear), knob, ear (of pitcher)

+እጅጌ sleeve

ዐጀበ (B) accompany, escort (v.)

ዐጀብ escort (n.), retinue, attendance

ዐጀብ፡ያለ bushy (eyebrows), thick (beard)

ዐጃቢ bodyguard

ዐጀብ፡ ከሎ in clusters

187 እጀታ handle, haft (of spear),

knob, ear (of pitcher);
see እጀ

አጀንዳ agenda

እጅጌ sleeve (see እጅ, ጌ)

የእጅጌ፡ቁልፍ cufflink

የእድጌ፡ክሬፍ cuff

የሸሚዝ፡እጅጌ shirtsleeve

እጅግ much, very, exceedingly, enormously (see አደገ)

እጅግ፡በጣም extremely

እጀጠባብ Ethiopian shirt (see እጅ, ጠባብ)

*ዐገለ; see ታገለ
አጉል, see *አጐለ

*አጐለ, አስታጐለ hinder, (hold back)

አጉል undecided, foolhardy, false (pride)

አጉል፡እምነት superstition, superstitious belief

እገሌ (fem. እገሊት) so-and-so

አገልግል basket with lid

አገመ apply sucking cups, bleed

ዋገምት sucking cup

አጋማሽ middle (n.), half, half-way (see ገመሰ)

አገረ (B) impede, stop

አገር country, nation, territory, (region, land), district, state, land (country, fatherland)

አገሬ native (n.), people of a particular country

አገረ፡ገዥ governor

ባላገር country (countryside), countryman

ያገር፡ቤት rustic

የአገር፡ግዛት፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Interior

ያገር፡ፍቅር patriotism

ውጭ፡አገር abroad

የውጭ፡አገር፡ሰው foreigner

የትውልድ፡አገር native country

አጐረ (B) huddle, herd (v.), bundle (clothes), confine

ማጐሪያ enclosure (for donkeys)

እግር foot, leg

እጅና፡እግር limbs, members of body

እግሬ፡አውጪኝ፡አለ take to one's heels

የእግር፡መንገድ sidewalk, footpath, path, trail

የእግር፡ሹራብ sock

የእግር፡ብረት shackles, fetter

የእግር፡ኳስ soccer

የእግር፡ጣት toe

+እግረኛ pedestrian

እግርጌ at the foot, on the bottom, foot of the bed (see ጌ)

እግረኛ pedestrian (see እግር)

የእግረኛ፡መሄጃ sidewalk (see ሄደ)

የእግረኛ፡ጦር infantry

እግርጌ at the foot, on the bottom, below, beneath, foot of the bed (see እግር, ጌ)

* ዐገሠ, ታገሠ (B) tolerate, be patient, endure, be alleviated

አስታገሠ make to endure, alleviate (pain), allay, soothe (of ointment)

ትዕግሥት, ትግሥት patience, resignation

ታጋሽ patient

አጋሰስ pack-horse

አጎበር canopy

አገባብ, አግባብ propriety, proper conduct, correct procedure; syntax, context (see ገባ)

አግባብ፡አለው be relevant

አላግባብ unfairly, unjustly

ያለ፡አግባብ unfairly, unjustly

አጎት uncle

የአጎት፡ልጅ cousin

አጓት whey

አጋኖ, in ቃለ፡አጋኖ interjection (see ገነነ)

አጋንንት evil spirits, demons (see ጋኔን)

አገዘ (B) help, aid, assist, lend a hand

እግዜር God (abbreviation of እግዚአብሔር

እግዜር፡ይመስገን thank you! (see *መሰገነ)

እግዜር፡ይስጥልኝ thank you! (see ሰጠ)

አጋዘን kind of antelope, gazelle, deer, stag

እግዚአብሔር God (see also እግዜር)

ስለ፡እግዚአብሔር፡ብለህ for heaven's sake!

በእግዚአብሔር for goodness' sake

አገደ (B) stop, vt. (obstruct), bar, check (stop), congest (of traffic), constrict, hold back, impede, restrain, halt (the advance of the enemy); watch over (of guard), pasture herds

እገዳ proscription

ማገጃ embargo

አገዳ stalk (of sugar cane, of maize)

ሸንኮር፡አገዳ sugar cane

አጋዳሚ rebel

አግዳሚ horizontal, transverse, standing at right angles (see * ጋደመ, አግድም)

አግዳሚ፡ወምበር bench

አግድም across (see also አግዳሚ)

በ···አግድም across (a path)

አጓዳኝ parallel

አጋጣሚ coincidence, opportunity, experience (what has happened to one), adventure, fortuitous (see ገጠመ)

እንዳጋጣሚ by accident, accidentally, incidentally, by coincidence

አገጭ chin, jaw

አጋፋሪ usher, who introduces guest

አጣ lack, be lacking, miss, not find something, lose

እጦት lack, loss, want (lack)

ተስፋ፡አጣ despair

አጤ, see አፄ

እጢ gland

ዕጣ destiny, fate, lot, chance (of lottery)

ዕጣ፡አወጣ toss a coin (see ወጣ)

ዕጣ፡ጣለ cast lots

አጥላስ velvet, satin

ኢጣልያ Italy

ኢጣልያን Italian

አጠረ fence in, make a fence around something, enclose (with a fence), hedge

አጥር fence (n.)

አጥር፡ግቢ compound, courtyard

አጠረ be short, be shorter, be brief, shrink

አጠረ(ው) he is short of

አሳጠረ shorten, cut short, abridge, abbreviate, contract (shorten), abstract (make a summary)

እጥረት shortage, deficiency, lack, dearth, scarcity, deficit

+አጭር short, brief

[See also እጥር]

እጥር፡ምጥን፡ያለ concise, succinct, compact (report); see አጠረ, መጠነ

እጥረት shortage, lack (see አጠረ)

*ዐጠቀ, see ታጠቀ

አጥቂ agressor (see *ጠቃ)

አጠቃላይ inclusive, comprehensive (review); see ጠቀለለ

አጠበ wash (dishes, clothes), bathe (vt.), develop (a film)

ታጠበ take a bath, wash up, wash (hands, face)

አጣቢ laundry man

መታጠብ ablution

ማጠቢያ፡ቤት washroom

መታጠቢያ፡ቤት bathroom

ልብስ፡አጣቢ፡ቤት laundry

አጥብቆ very much, greatly,

tightly, strongly, emphatically (see ጠበቀ)

አጥቢያ vicinity

እጦት lack, want (lack); see አጣ

ዐጠነ incense, perfume, fumigate, smoke, vt. (a beehive)

ዕጣን incense, perfume

አጠና pole (of fence), post (for a fence)

አጥንት bone

አጥንታም boney

አጠገብ nearness, closely

በ...አጠገብ by, near, besides

እ...አጠገብ near, besides

ዐጠፈ double, vt. (fold), bend, (vt.), retract (a statement)

ታጠፈ bend (vi.), collapse (table), curve (of road), turn at a corner

ዐጣጠፈ fold (clothes), fold up (a letter), roll up (the blanket)

ዕጥፍ double, fold, portion, share, -times

(አምስት፡ዕጥፍ five times)

ዕጥፍ፡ሆነ double, vi. (become twice as much)

ዕጥፍ፡አደረገ double, vt. (make twice as much)

ዕጥፋት fold (n.)

ታጣፊ፡ወንበር folding chair

የሚተጣጠፍ pliant (vine)

ማጠፊያ hinge (of door)

መታጠፊያ corner, turn in the road

አጨ be engaged (to marry), be affianced; design (set apart), recommend (to a position)

ታጨ be betrothed, be a candidate for office

አጋጨ betroth (speaking of the father)

+ እጩ candidate

እጮኛ fiancé, fiancée

መታጨት engagement (to marry)

የታጨ predestined

እጩ candidate (see አጨ)

እጩ፡መኰንን cadet (of air force)

እጭ larva

አጭር short, brief (see አጠረ)

አጭር፡ታሪክ short story

አጭር፡ጽሕፈት shorthand

ባጭሩ in short, in brief, briefly, to sum up

አጨቀ (B) stuff (push, thrust), cram

እጮኛ fiancé, fiancée (see አጨ)

ዐጨደ mow, cut with a sickle

ማጭድ sickle

እጨጌ head of the Ethiopian monks

እጭፋሪ small fry

አፄ sovereign; title of the Emperors of Ethiopia

ዕፅ plant, herb

ዕፀዋት flora

ዐፅም skeleton, remains (dead body)

ዓጽቅ joint (of finger, bamboo), knuckle

ዕፁብ፡ድንቅ magnificent, gorgeous

አጸፋ reprisal, retaliation

አጸፋ(ውን)፡መለሰ retaliate, counterattack, reciprocate

አፍ mouth, language, beak, rim (of glass), entrance

አፈ፡ታሪክ myth, mythology, legend, tradition

አፈ፡ንጉሥ president of Supreme Court

አፈ፡ጮሌ smooth talker, glib

አፋፍ edge of a cliff, hilltop, crest of hill

በራፍ doorway (see በር)

እፍ፡አለ blow, blow on the fire

አፍላ prime, crucial moment

የዕድሜ፡አፍላ prime of life

እፍለኛ unleavened (bread)

እፈላማ፡ያዘ impound

(የ)አፈሙዝ፡ስፋት caliber

አፈረ be ashamed, be shy, be embarrassed, be abashed, blush, be modest, be respectful

አሳፈረ bring shame to, abash, embarrass, disgrace, shock (of language), be disgraceful

አፋር shy, bashful, timid, modest

*እፍረት shame, shyness, humiliation, diffidence

አሳፋሪ shameful, scandalous embarrassing, ignonimous (act), dishonorable

አሳፋሪ፡ነገር scandal

ዓይን፡አፋር ,ዓይናፋር bashful, shy (see ዓይን)

ኀፍረት disgrace

አፈር soil, earth, dirt

አፈር፡ይብላኝ exclamation of admiration or of compassion, lit. 'may the earth eat me'

አፈር፡ብላ go to hell! (lit. 'eat earth')

አፈርሳታ investigation sponsored by

a community for apprehending or identifying a wrongdoer

(አፍሪካ Africa

ኣፍረት shame, shyness, humiliation, diffidence

ኣፍረተ፡ቢስ shameless

ኣፈሰ take a fistful of grain with two hands, scoop up dry grainy material with the hand

ኣፍታ, in አንዳፍታ at one gulp

ባንዳፍታ at one gulp, instantly, in no time

ላንድ፡አፍታ for a moment

አፎት sheath

አፈነ (B) suffocate, choke, smother, muffle (the noise), put a gag into the mouth

ታፈነ suffocate (vi.), be chocked, be muffled

ኣፍኖ፡ወሰደ kidnap

አፍኖ፡ያዘ suppress (a smile)

ማፈኛ gag (n.)

የታፈነ stuffy (hall)

ኣፈኘ (B) take a fistful of earth or grain with the two hands open

እፍኝ handful, fistful

አፍንጫ nose, snout

የአፍንጫ nasal

እፍኝ handfull, fistful (see አፈኘ)

እፉኝት viper

እፊያ lid (of box), cover (of pan)

እፎይ፡አለ feel relief, be relieved, take a rest

*[illegible]ፈገ,ታፈገ be stuffy (room), be stale (air), be huddled (in a corner)

የታፈገ stagnant (air)

አፋፍ edge of a cliff, hilltop, crest of hill (from አፍ፡አፍ; see አፍ)

በ···አፋፍ፡ላይ on the verge of

ኦፔራሲዮን surgery

አፓርተማ apartment

ከ

ከ out of, from (origin, place, descendence)

ከ + (perfect) if, when

ካህን (pl. ካህናት) pastor, priest, churchman, glergyman

ካህናት priestly class

ሊቀ፡ካህናት head priest

ክህነት priesthood

ቤተ፡ክህነት clergy

ከሐዲ traitor; see ካደ

ክሕደት betrayal, treachery, treason, unbelief, atheism

ከሓዲነት treachery; treason

* ካሄደ, in አካሄደ, ተካሄደ see ሄደ

ከላ hinder, impede, prevent (see also ከለከለ)

ኩሊ porter, coolie

ኩል antimony, dust, koḥl (see ኳለ)

ኪሎ kilo

ኬላ toll station

የኬላ፡ቀረጥ toll

ኳለ put kohl (on the eyes)

ተኳኳለ wear makeup

ኩል antimony, dust, kohl

መኳኳያ toilet articles

ከለለ (B) stake (a plot of land), demarcate, delimit a boundary, delineate, define (the limits), shut out the view, conceal from view

ተከለለ take shelter under

ክልል limits, confines, enclosure, zone, precincts (of the town)

ኮለል፡አለ stream (of tears), roll, vi. (of tears)

ኩላሊት kidney

ኪሎሜትር kilometer

ከለር crayon

ከለር፡ቀባ color (v.)

ከለሰ (B) review (a lesson)

ከላለሰ brush up (on a language)

ክለሳ review (of a lesson)

ክልስ half-caste, half-breed

* ኮላሸ, አኮላሸ castrate (animals)

ኮሌታ collar, lapel

* ኮላተፈ, ተኮላተፈ lisp, prattle, stutter

ኮልታፋ፡አነጋገር lisping

ኮሎኔል colonel

ክሊኒክ clinic

ከለከለ prevent, prohibit, forbid, hinder, impede, deprive, bar (forbid); see also ከላ

ተከላከለ oppose one another, resist, defend, fend off, counteract, fight (a disease), combat, protect (shelter), shield

ክልክል forbidden, prohibited

መከልከል prohibition

መከላከል defensive (n.)

(ለመከላከል against (in defense from)

መከላከያ resistence, defense,

safeguard, protection, prevention, repellent

ኮሌጅ college

ከመረ (B) pile in a heap, accumulate, pile up, stack, amass

ክምር heap, pile, amass

ካፕሱል capsule

ኬሚስትሪ chemistry

ኮሚሽን commission (group of persons, part of a selling price)

ኩምሽሽ፡አለ be crestfallen

ከመቅጽበት in a breath, in a moment, in no time, in a split second (from ከመ and ቅጽበት)

ኮሚቴ committee

ንኡስ፡ኮሚቴ sub-committee

* ኮማተረ፡አኮማተረ shrink (vt.), contract (shrink), furrow the brow, distort (rage distorting the face)

ተኮማተረ shrink (vi.)

* ከማቸ፡አከማቸ heap up, store, store up, amass, hoard, accumulate (vt.)

ተከማቸ accumulate (vt.), be gathered

ክምችት heap, congregation (gathering), batch

ከሙን cumin

ካመራዳሪያ tube (of tire)

ኮመዲኖ night stand

ኮመጠጠ be sour, turn sour (of milk); see also ሆመጠጠ

ኮምጣጣ acid (adj.)'

ኮምጣጤ vinegar

ካምፕ camp

ኮምፓስ compass

ኩሬ pond, pool

ካራ kitchen knife

ካሬ square (meter)

ክር thread, strand, wick, ribbon (for typewriter); see ከረረ

ኮር horse saddle; see also ኮርቻ

ኮር፡ዲፕሎማቲክ diplomatic corps

ኮራ be proud, show off

ኩሩ proud, vain

ኩራት pride, vanity

ከረመ spend the rainy season, spend the year, spend a certain time

እንደምን፡ከረምክ? how have you been?, how have you spent the rainy season?

እንደምንም፡ከረመ scrape by

ለከርሞ for next year, for the (?

next season

ክረምት rainy season, rains

ኮርማ bull (not castrated)

ከረሜላ candy, caramel, sweets

ክረምት rains, rainy season (from July to September); see ከረመ

*ኰረመተ, ተኰረመተ double over (with pain)

ኩርምት፡ብሎ፡ተኛ cuddle up

ከረረ be tight (tied string, rope, etc.), twist threads together to make a strong thread, be tense, be acute (crisis)

ተከረረ come to a head (of quarrel)

የከረረ fierce (enemy)

ክር thread, strand, wick, ribbon (for typewriter)

ኩፉፉ stumpy

ክራር six-stringed lyre

ክራር፡መታ play the kərar

ክርስቶስ Christ

ክርስትና Christianity, baptism

ክርስትና፡አነሣ become Christian (see ነሣ)

ክርስትና፡ተነሣ receive baptism (see ነሣ)

የክርስትና፡አባት godfather

የክርስትና፡እናት godmother

ክርስቲያን Christian

ቤተ፡ክርስቲያን church

ኩርሽም፡ኩርሽም፡አለ be crisp (bread)

ከርቤ myrrh

ኪሩቤል cherub

ክራቫት tie, necktie

ኰረብታ hill

ኰረብታማ hilly

ካርቦን carbon

የካርቦን፡ወረቀት carbon paper

ኩራት pride, vanity (see ኰራ)

ካርታ map, chart, playing cards

ካሮት carrot

ኰረት gravel

ክርታስ folder

*ከራተተ, ተንከራተተ wander off, wander from place to place

ካርቶን cardboard

ከረተፈ be caught (finger in a door)

ኮርቻ saddle; see also ኮር

ኮርቻ፡ሠሪ saddler (see ሠራ)

ካርኒ receipt

ክርን elbow

ኮረንቲ electric current, electricity

ኮረንቲ፡መለዋወጫ transformer (see ለወጠ)

ክራንቻ	canine tooth
የክራንቻ	canine (animal)
ከረከመ	prune (fruit trees)
ኰረኰመ	hit on the head with the knuckles
ኩርኩም	a blow with the knuckles
ከረከረ	be acrid (sharp, stinging)
ተከራከረ	argue (give reason for or against), debate, haggle, bargain, quibble, protest, contend (maintain as true), defend (of a lawyer)
በዋጋ፡ተከራከረ	bargain
ክርክር	argument, debate, dispute, polemics, disputation
አከራካሪ	controversial
ተከራካሪ	advocate (who argues for)
የሚያከራክር	debatable
አፍንጫ፡የሚከረክር	acrid
ከርከሮ	wild boar
ክርክር	argument, debate, dispute, polemics (see ከረከረ)
ኰረኰረ	spur (prick with spurs), dig one's spurs into, tickle; clean the ears of wax
ኰረኰንች	rough (road), rocky (path)
ኩራዝ	small kerosene lamp
*ከራየ,ተከራየ	rent (pay for the use of a house); be rented, lease, hire (a boat)
አከራየ	rent out (lease), let (rent)
ኪራይ	lease, rent, rental
ተከራይ	tenant, lodger
ካርድ	post card
ኮረዳ,ኰረዳ	adolescent (female)
ኮረዳነት	adolescence (of female)
ከርዳዳ	kinky, coarse (cloth)
ከረጢት	pouch, bag
ከረፋ	have an objectionable smell, stink
ክርፋት	bad smell, stench
ኰረፈ	foam (beer)
አኰረፈ	sulk, snore (v.)
ኩርፊያ	snore (n.)
ኩርፍተኛ	temperamental
*ኳራፋ,አንኳራፋ	purr
ከሳ	become thin, lose weight, be skinny, be emaciated
አከሳ	thin (vt.)
ከሲታ	skinny
ኩስ	excrement
ኪስ	pocket
ካሳ	compensate, pay damage, indemnify

ካሳ damages (paid someone), indemnity, compensation, amends, restitution

የጦር:ካሳ war reparations

ክስ charge, complaint (in court), accusation, suit (in law court); see ከሰሰ

ኮሶ anthelmintic medicine, name of a tree from which this is made, tapeworm

ኮሶ:ታየኝ I have tapeworm

ኳስ ball

የመረብ:ኳስ volley ball

የቅርጫት:ኳስ basketball

የእግር:ኳስ soccer

* ከሰለ፣ አከሰለ color (fever coloring the cheeks); see ከሰል

ከሰል charcoal, coal (see *ከሰለ)

ከሰመ look sad

ካስማ stake (for tent)

ከሰረ be bankrupt, go broke, lose money

አከሰረ ruin (bring into bankruptcy)

ኪሳራ deficit, loss (of money), bankruptcy, expenses, costs

የንግድ:ኪሳራ bankruptcy

መክሰር bankruptcy

ከሰሰ accuse, bring an accusation against, indict, bring suit, sue

ተከሰሰ be charged

ክስ charge, complaint (in court), accusation, suit (in law court), indictment

ከሳሽ accuser, plaintiff

ተከሳሽ accused, defendant

ኮሰሰ (B) grow emaciated

ኮሳሳ፣ኮሳሳ skinny

*ኳሰሰ፣አንኳሰሰ belittle, deprecate, disparage

ከሳሽ accuser, plaintiff (see ከሰሰ)

ከሲታ skinny (see ከሳ)

ኮስተር:አለ wear a somber expression

ፊቱ:ኮስተር:አለ have a solemn face (of judge)

ኮስተር:ያለ stern (expression)

ኮስታራ serious (person), composed (person), austere (look), grave (person); reserved (in behavior)

ከሣቴ enlightening

ከሰከሰ break up (the clods of earth), dash to bits

ኮሰኮሰ itch (of wool shirt)

ከሽ:ከሽ:ኸለ crunch, vi. (of broken glass); see also * ኰሽኰሽ

ኬሻ straw

የኬሻ straw, adj. (hat)

ኮሸሽላ thistle

*ኰሻኰሸ, ተንኰሻኰሸ rustle (vi.), crunch, vi. (dry grass, leaves); see also ከሽ:ከሽ:አለ

አንኰሻኰሸ rustle (vt.)

ከሸፈ fail to go off (of gun), fail (of intrigue), misfire (of gun, plan)

አከሸፈ foil, frustrate

ኩብ cubic

ካበ build a wall of stone or bricks

ካብ wall made with stones without mortar

ካባ mantle, cloak

ክብ round, circular, spherical (see ከበበ)

ኰበለለ run away (leave home), abscond

ሙ ~~defection~~

የኰበለለ fugitive

* ከባለለ፡ ተንከባለለ roll, vi. (of a ball), tumble (in the grass)

አንከባለለ roll (a marble)

እንክብል spherical, round

ከበረ become honored, be respected, get rich, be wealthy

ተከበረ be venerated, command respect

አከበረ respect, hold in respect, honor, venerate, commemorate (a victory), celebrate, observe (the holidays)

አስከበረ dignify, esteem, uphold (the law), enforce (the law)

ቃሉን:አከበረ keep one's word

ክቡር His honor, Excellency

ክቡራት ladies

ክቡራን gentlemen

+ክብር respect, honor, dignity, distinction (honor), glory

ከበርቴ wealthy

ክብረት wealth, riches

ክብርና virginity

አክብሮት respect, deference

የከበረ precious

የከበረ:ድንጋይ gem

የተከበረ respected, respectable

ሰዓት:አክባሪ punctual

አስከባሪ, in ሕግ:አስከባሪ (prosecutor)

ከበሮ drum

ከበሮ፡መታ palpitate (of heart), thump (of heart)

ክብር respect, honor, dignity, distinction (honor), glory (see ከበረ)

የክብር honorary, honored

ክብረ፡በዓል celebration

ክብረ፡ወሰን record (in sports)

የክብር፡ዘበኛ Imperial Bodyguard

ከበርቴ wealthy (see ከበረ)

ክብረት wealth, riches (see ከበረ)

ካቦርት coat, overcoat (see also ካፖርት)

ክብሪት match

ክብርና virginity (see ከበረ)

ክብርና፡ያላት virgin

ከበበ cluster around, surround, encircle, envelop, encompass, gird, enclose, besiege, beleaguer

ክብ round, circular, spherical

ክብነት roundness

ክበብ circumference, circle (n.), club (organization), zone

የክበብ፡አጋማሽ semicircle

መክበብ siege (laying siege)

መከበብ siege (being besieged)

አካባቢ surrounding area, environment, zone, vicinity; region

ከብት cattle, wealth, riches

የቀንድ፡ከብት horned cattle

የጋማ፡ከብት cattle, specifically horses, donkeys, mules

የጭነት፡ከብት pack animal

ኩበት dried cowdung used as fuel

ካቢኔ cabinet (of ministers)

ኩባንያ company, firm

*ከባከበ፡ተንከባከበ take under one's wing

አንከባከበ coddle, cherish (treat with affection), yield to the wishes of

አንከባክቦ፡አቀፈ cuddle

ኩባያ cup, mug (of metal)

ከበደ be heavy, be pregnant (cow), be serious (mistake), be severe (battle, punishment)

ከባድ difficult, hard, heavy, pregnant, serious (mistake), grave, harsh (times), gross (mistake)

ክብድ pregnant (cow)

ክብደት	weight
ከባድነት	heaviness, seriousness, gravity
ከት፡አለ, in ከት፡ብሎ፡ሣቀ	burst into laughter, roar (with laughter); see *ከትከት፡ ሣቀ
ከቶ	fully, completely, absolutely (see ከተተ)
ከቶ + (negative verb)	never, at all
ኩታ	large šämma dress with embroidery on each end
ኮቴ	foot, hoof (of horse), print of foot, track (of an animal)
የእግር፡ኮቴ	footstep
ኮት	coat
* ከተለ, ተከተለ	(B) follow, result from, ensue
አስከተለ	make follow, give rise to, lead to, result in, bring about, evoke, provoke (bring about)
ተከታተለ	go after, keep track of, trail, pursue, keep up with, observe (follow)
ተከታይ	follower, following
ተከታዮች	suite
ተከታታይ	consecutive, successive
→ምክትል	deputy
ኮተሌቲ	cutlet
ካቶሊክ	catholic
ከተመ	(B) found a city, be ended
ተከተመ	be built up (area)
አከተመ	be finished, be ended
(የሱ፡ነገር፡አከተመ	he'll be finished)
ከተማ	city, town
ማከተሚያ	climax
ከተማ	town, city (see ከተመ)
የከተማ	urban
አዲስ፡ከተማ	section of Addis Ababa, also called Mercato
ዋና፡ከተማ	capital city
የመናገሻ፡ከተማ	capital city
ከተሬ	terrace (raised piece of land)
ኬንትሮስ	latitude
ከተበ	vaccinate
ተከተበ	be inducted (to the army)
ክታብ	charm (amulet), talisman
ክትባት	vaccination, vaccine, inoculation
ከተተ	gather, bring together, put (into the pocket), tuck away, put in storage
ተከተተ	be mobilized
አስከተተ	mobilize
ከት፡አለ	mobilize

ክተት mobilization

የክተት፡ሰራዊት፡ትእዛዝ mobilization

የክተት፡ሰራዊት፡ዐዋጅ call to the colors

+ከቶ fully, completely, absolutely

ማክተቻ receptacle

ካቴና handcuff (n.)

በካቴና፡ተቈራኘ be shackled

ከተከተ cut in little pieces (see also እንክትክት፡አለ)

* ከተከተ, ተንከተከተ giggle, be convulsed (with laughter); see also ክት፡አለ

በሣቅ፡ተንከተከተ howl with laughter

ኮተኮተ cultivate (roses), hoe (v.)

ከተፈ hash, cut in little pieces, chop up, mince (meat, onions)

ክትፎ chopped meat, hash

ከነ including, along with (from ከ + እነ)

ከነ--- ጋር including

ኪነ፡ጥበብ art, work of art

* ከነበ, ተከናነበ cover one's head with the šämma or with a veil, pull a blanket over one's head

ኩንቢ trunk (of elephant)

ከንቱ useless, vain, futile, idle (talk)

ከንቱ፡ሆነ come to naught, fail, vi. (of efforts)

ከንቱ፡አደረገ bring to naught

በከንቱ in vain, without success'

የከንቱ፡ውዳሴ flattery

ከንቱነት vanity (lack of value)

ኩንታል quintal (100 kilos)

ካናቴራ undershirt

ኪንታሮት wart, tumor

*ኮናተረ, ተኮናተረ make a contract (see also ኮንትራት)

ኮንትሮባንድ contraband

የኮንትሮባንድ፡ነጋዴ smuggler

የኮንትሮባንድ፡እቃ contraband

ኮንትራት lease, contract (see *ኮናተረ)

ከንቲባ mayor (of Addis Ababa or Gondar)

ኮንታክት short circuit

ኪኒን pill (medical)

ኰነነ (B) damn, punish, condemn

ተኰነነ be condemned to hell

ኵነኔ damnation of the soil

መኰንን governor, noble person

of high rank, officer (in the army), dignitary

ከነከነ intrigue (v.)

*ከናወነ ,አከናወነ perform, accomplish, discharge (duties), prosecute (a plan)

ተከናወነ be carried out, be well made, be arranged, be executed

ክንውን achieved

የሥራ:ክንውን achievement

ከነዳ measure by cubits

አስከነዳ top (be first), excel

ክንድ cubit, arm, forearm

የክንድ:ጡንቻ biceps

ካንዴላ spark plug

ክንፍ wing, fin (of fish)

ከንፈር lip, edge

የከንፈር labial

የከንፈር:ቀለም lipstick

ከካ (B) grind coarsely

ክክ coarsely ground peas

ኩክ earwax

*ካካ.አስካካ cluck (of hens), cackle

ተንካካ cluck

ኬክ cake

ኮክ peach

ኳኳ:አለ rattle, clatter

አንኳኳ clatter (vt.), rattle

ተንኳኳ rattle

በሩን:አንኳኳ knock

ኬክሮስ longitude

ኮከብ star, horoscope, fortune (destiny)

ኮከብ:ቈጣሪ fortuneteller

ኅብረ:ኮከብ constellation

ጅራታም:ኮከብ comet (see

ክው:አለ be stunned, have a fit

ክው:አደረገ jar, vt. (shock)

ክው:ብሎ:ደነገጠ be aghast

ካውያ ironing press

ከዚህ here, from here (see ከ, -ዚህ)

ከዚህ:በኋላ after this

ከዚህ:ወዲያ starting from here

ከዘራ stick, cane

ካዝና safe (n.)

ከዚያ there (see ከ, -ዚያ)

ከይሲ , in አንተ:ከይሲ you little mischief!

ኪያቬ wrench

ካደ betray, desert, abandon

አዳኝ:ካደው meet with reverses ~~(see~~ ተ

ክዳት betrayal, denial, apostasy, atheism

ክዳተኛ traitor, deserter, renegade

ከዳተኛነት treachery

[See also ከሓዲ, ክሕደት, ከሓዲነት]

ካደ deny, abjure, disown, recant, repudiate (a statement), renounce~~; see~~ የማይካድ irrefutable ~~irrefutable~~

ካዳ canteen (cup)

*ኬደ. አስኬደ drive away (see ሄደ)

ክዳት, see ከዳ

ክዳተኛ, see ከዳ

ከደነ thatch a house with grass, cover

ክዳን thatch, covering, cover, lid, flap (of pocket), cap (of pen)

መክደኛ lid, cover

ኪዳን pact, treaty, covenant (Biblical)

ኪዳን፡ገባ make a pact

የኪዳን፡ታቦት Ark of the Covenant

ቃል፡ኪዳን agreement, pact, pledge, covenant, treaty, vows (marital)

ቃል፡ኪዳን፡ገባ make a pledge

ብሉይ፡ኪዳን Old Testament

አዲስ፡ኪዳን New Testament

ኩዳዴ Lent (see also ሁዳዴ)

ከጀለ (B) covet

ከፋ be bad, be~~come~~ worse

ከፋ(ው) feel low, be in a bad humor, look gloomy

አስከፋ displease, cause dislike

ምን፡ከፋኝ I don't mind

+ክፉ evil, bad, wicked, hard (times), sinister (look)

ክፉኛ gravely, awfully, badly, seriously

+ክፋት evil (n.), spite, wickedness

ክፉነት villainy

አስከፊ deplorable (condition), morbid (thought), depressing, abominable, infamous, hideous, detestable, mean (remark)

የከፋ unhappy

የሚያስከፋ offensive (behavior)

ከፍ፡አለ be high, be elevated

ከፍ፡አደረገ raise (in rank), elevate (in rank), increase (productivity)

ከፍ፡ዝቅ፡አለ heave, vi. (of waves)

ከፍ፡ያለ elevated, major (important

keen (interest), enormous

ከፍታ height (of mountain), elevation, altitude

ከፍተኛ high, lofty, advanced (course), important (matter), premium, extreme (very great), utmost, considerable (skill)

ከፍተኛነት magnitude, amplitude

ኩፍ:አለ rise (of dough)

*ካፋ,አካፋ drizzle, sprinkle

ካፊያ shower (rain), sprinkle, drizzle

ክፉ evil, bad, wicked, hard (times), sinister (look); see ከፋ

ክፉ:ቀን misfortune

ከፈለ divide, pay, pay out

ተካፈለ take part, take a share,partake, participate with one another, share with one another, split (profit)

አካፈለ divide (a total)

ከፋፈለ partition (v.), disunite

ተከፋፈለ be segmented, be divided

አከፋፈለ distribute, portion out

ከፊል partial, portion

(በከፊል partially, in part, up to a certain point, to some extent)

+ክፍል part, room, classroom, department, compartment, fragment, division (section), chamber (of congress)

ክፋይ segment

ክፍያ pay, payment, division, partition

መከፋፈል schism, fission

ተካፋይ participant

[See also ክፍልፋይ]

ክፍል part, room, classroom, department, compartment, fragment, division (section), unit, category, chamber (of congress); see ከፈለ

ክፍለ:ሀገር region

ክፍለ:ቃል syllable

ክፍለ:ዓለም hemisphere

ክፍለ:ዘመን century

ክፍለ:ጊዜ session (in class), period (in class)

የክፍል:ጓደኛ classmate

ክፍልፋይ fraction (see ከፈለ)

ከፈተ open (vt.), unlock

ተከፈተ open (vi.), be opened

ኽፍት open (adj.), vacant (position)

መኽፈቻ key

ኸፍታ height (of mountain), elevation, altitude (see ኸፍ፡አለ)

ኽፋት evil (n.), spite, wickedness (see ኸፋ)

ኽፋቱ unfortunately

ኸፍተኛ high, lofty, advanced (course), important (matter), extreme (very great), utmost, considerable (skill); see ኸፍ፡አለ

ኸፈነ (B) wrap up a corpse for burial

ኸፈን shroud

ኹፍኝ smallpox, chickenpox, measles

ኽፉኛ gravely, awfully, badly, (see ኸፋ)

ኸፈኸፈ arrange the thatch well, arrange the hair well

ኸፈይ velvet

ኻፊያ shower, sprinkle, drizzle (see *ኻፋ)

ኽፋይ segment (see ኸፈለ)

ኽፍያ pay, payment, division, partition (see ኸፈለ)

ኸፈፈ (B) edge (v.)

ተኸፈፈ be rimmed, be trimmed (with feathers)

ኽፈፍ rim (of glasses), brim (of hat), sash (of window), frame (of picture)

ኻፖርት overcoat ([illegible] ኻፖርት)

ኻፒቴን captain (of plane, ship)

ወ

ውኃ water, juice (of a plant)

ውኃ፡ውኃ፡አለ taste flat

ውኃ፡አጠጣ water (flowers)

የውኃ፡ማጠራቀሚያ water reservoir (see ጠራቀመ)

(የ)ውኃ፡ጉድጓድ well (of water)

የቧንቧ፡ውኃ running water

ፍል፡ውኃ hot springs (see ፈላ)

ውኃማ watery

ወህኒ፤ወህኒ፡ቤት jail, penitentiary

የወህኒ፡ቤት፡አለቃ warden

*ወሐደ·ተዋሐደ be united, merge, vi. (of companies), amalgamate (vi.), fuse, mix (vi.), be digested

አዋሐደ amalgamate, unite, digest, merge (vt.), consolidate, integrate

ውሑድ compound (combination)

መዋሐድ harmony, agglutination, fusion

ተዋሕዶ Monophysitism, profession of faith on the nature of Christ

ወል· in የወል፡ስም common noun, general term

የወል፡ጾታ common gender

ዋለ spend the day, be observed (of holiday)

አዋለ invest (time, money), consume (time), devote (time, one's life)

አስተዋለ pay attention, be attentive, look at, take note of

እንዴት፡ዋልክ? how are you?, good afternoon! (lit. how did you spend the day?)

ቤት፡ዋለ stay home

በሥራ፡ላይ፡ዋለ go into effect, be effective, be in practice, materialize (vi.), be implemented

በሥራ፡ላይ፡አዋለ apply, put into practice, adopt

ውሎ፡አደረ stay somewhere for a long time

ውሎ፡አድሮ ultimately, eventually, in the long run

ያልዋለ፡ያላደረ fresh (vegetables); see አደረ

አስተዋይ observant, attentive, prudent, wise, intelligent, thoughtful

ማስተዋል concentration (of mind)

ሚያ day's pay

*ዋለ,ተዋዋለ make an agreement, transact a deal, commission (f.in. a painting)

ውል contract, pact, treaty, agreement

ወለል floor

የባሕር፡ወለል sea level

ወለል፡አደረገ light up, vt. (flash-light lighting up the woods)

ዋለለ vacillate, roll, vi. (of a ship), drift (of people, clouds)

ተዋለለ rock, vi. (of a boat)

የሚዋልል erratic (wind), fluid (situation)

ወለም፡አለ be dislocated (bone),

be sprained

ወለም፡አለ(ው) sprain, dislocate, wrench

ወለምታ sprain (n.), slip of tongue

ወለቀ be out of joint (finger), fall off (tooth, ring from finger), slip out, be knocked out

አወለቀ make to slip, slip off, vt. (shoes), take off (a coat), remove (the hat), dismantle, deal a hard blow (on the chin)

ወላለቀ fall apart (of stool)

አወላለቀ dismantle (a machine), take apart, strip off (clothes)

ኪስ፡አውላቂ pickpocket

*ወለበለበ፣ተውለበለበ fly in the breeze, wave, vi. (flags), flap, vi. (of shutters)

አውለበለበ wave (the hand), fly, vt. (a kite)

[See also ውልብልቢት]

ውልብልቢት propeller (see *ወለበለበ)

ዋልታ, in የምድር፡ዋልታ pole

የሰሜን፡ዋልታ North Pole

የደቡብ፡ዋልታ South Pole

ውለታ gratitude, favor, kindness (favor), good turn, pact

ውለታ፡ዋለ do a favor

ውለታ፡ቢስ thankless, ungrateful

ውለታ፡ቢስነት ingratitude

ባለውለታው፡ነው be obligated to, be under an obligation to, feel an obligation, be thankful

ወላንዳ kite

ዋልካ፡መሬት loam

ወለወለ wipe (dishes, table, floor), mop (the floor), polish, shine, clean (windows)

በሰፍነግ፡ወለወለ sponge (v.)

መወልወያ mop

ወላወለ hesitate

አወላወለ waver, vacillate, feel uncertain, be of two minds

ወላዋይ hesitant, irresolute

የማይወላውል grim (determination)

ወላዋይ hesitant, irresolute (see ወላወለ)

ወለደ engender, bear, give birth to, have a baby, accrue interest

ተወለደ be born, be a descendant

አዋለደ deliver the baby (of a midwife), assist in childbirth

ተዋለደ multiply (family, flock)

ወለድ interest (money ~~payed~~ paid for the use of money)

ወላድ fecund, prolific, fertile (cattle)

ወላድ፡መሆን maternity (n.)

ወላጅ parent

ወላጆች parents

+ተወላጅ descendant, native

አዋላጅ midwife

+ትውልድ race, generation, descent

+ልደት birth, Christmas, Nativity

+ልጅ child, boy, title of a young nobleman

ልጅነት childhood, infancy, boyhood

ወምበር chair, seat, chairman, chief judge (see also ወንበር)

አግዳሚ፡ወምበር bench

ወምበዴ፡ see ወንበዴ

*ወራ, አወራ announce, report, tell news, narrate, relate, gossip

+ወሬ news, tidings, rumor, conversation, gossip

ወረተኛ tickle, turncoat, giddy (girl)

ወረኛ who tells news, who tells gossip

ወሬ news, tidings, rumor, conversation, gossip (see *ወራ)

ወሬ፡ቀሠመ snoop

ወሬ፡ቀዳ gossip

ወሬ፡ነዛ spread news

ወሬ፡አቀባይ informer

የወሬ፡ቋት an old gossip

ምን፡ወሬ፡አለ what is new?

ትኩስ፡ወሬ latest news

አዲስ፡ወሬ latest news

[See also ወረኛ ,ወረተኛ]

ወር month; see also ወራት

የወር monthly (adj.)

በየወሩ monthly (adv.)

ወረረ invade, raid, pillage, plunder, swarm about ~~(see also ወሮበላ)~~

ወረራ invasion, incursion, attack (n.)

(የአየር፡ወረራ air raid)

ወራሪ invader

ፊት፡አውራሪ፤ ፊታውራሪ general of the vanguard (see ፊት)

[See also ወሮበላ, ወረርሽኝ)

ወረርሽኝ plague (lit. you invaded me; see ወረረ)

ወረርሽኝ፡በሽታ (pest

ውርርድ፡ see ወረደ

ወረሰ inherit, succeed in office, accede to (the throne), confiscate (governmental authority)

አወረሰ bequeathe, give an inheritance

ውርስ bequest, confiscated

+ወራሽ heir, successor

+ርስት estate (landed property), property, inheritance, land, domain (owned by a person)

ዋርሳ sister-in-law, brother-in-law

ወራሽ heir, successor (see ወረሰ)

ሕጋዊ፡ወራሽ heir apparent (see ሕግ)

አልጋ፡ወራሽ Crown Prince

ወርቅ gold (n.)

የወርቅ gold (adj.), golden

ወርቅ፡ሠሪ goldsmith (see ሠራ)

ሰምና፡ወርቅ play on words, hand and glove

ወርቅማ golden

ወርቃማ gilded

ወረቀት paper, letter, document

~~certificate~~

የምስክር፡ወረቀት certificate, report card

7.

የወረቀት፡መርፌ pin

~~certificate,~~

~~report card (see)~~

የይለፍ፡ወረቀት pass, laissez passer, visa (see አለፈ)

የፈቃድ፡ወረቀት license

ወርበላ vagabond, ruffian, gangster. (lit. having raided he consumes; see ወረረ, በላ)

ወራት time, season (see also ወር)

ወሮታ benefit, favor

ወሮታ፡ከፈለ reward

ወረተኛ fickle, turncoat, giddy (girl); see *ወራ

ወርች front leg of animal

ወረንጦ tweezers, pincers

ወረኛ, ወሬኛ who tells news, who tells gossip (see *ወራ)

ወሬኛ፡ሰው talebearer

ወርካ sycamore

ወረወረ throw, hurl, fling, pitch (a ball), toss away, shoot (an arrow)

ወርወር፡አደረገ interject

ዓይኑን፡ወርወር፡አደረገ cast a glance

* መወርወሪያ latch, shuttle (n.)

ተወርዋሪ፡ኮከብ shooting star, falling star

*ወረዘ·ተወረዘ (B) get damp

አወረዘ decay, vt. (of dampness, decaying books)

ወረደ descend, go down, come down, get off, dismount, disembark

አወረደ put down, bring down, set down, hand down, lower

አስወረደች miscarry, abort

ተዋረደ be disgraced, be humiliated, be humble

አዋረደ humiliate, debase, degrade, dishonor, affront, abuse

ተወራረደ wager, bet, make a bet

ወራዳ lowly (occupation), mean (ignoble), sordid (business)

ውርደት disgrace, dishonor, humiliation, degradation, affront

ውርርድ wager, bet

ኪወርድ፡ኪዋረድ፡የመጣ hereditary

የወራዳነት dissolute (life)

[See also ወራጅ, ውርጅብኝ]

ወረዳ province, district (administrative)

ምክትል፡ወረዳ sub-district

ውርድ, in ውርድና፡ስፋት dimension

ውርደት፥ see ወረደ

ወራጅ, in ወራጅ፡ውሃ torrent (see ወረደ)

ውርጅብኝ invective (see ወረደ)

ውርጭ frost

*ወሳ·አወሳ deal (have to do with)

*ዋሰ, ተዋሰ borrow an object, loan an object, vouch

አዋሰ lend (an object), give surety, give bail

ዋስ surety, guarantor, guarantee, bail

የገንዘብ፡ዋስ bail

*ዋስትና guarantee, security, bail, warranty, insurance

መዋስ loan (of object)

የተውሰት፡ቃል loanword

ወስላታ rascal, rogue, cheat

*ወሰበ·ወሳሰበ tangle

ተወሳሰበ become involved, be complicated, be interwoven, become tangled up

የተወሳሰበ complicated, complex, involved, intricate (idea)

ያልተወሳሰበ simple (design)

[See also ውስብስብ]

ውስብስብ intricacy, complicated

(see *ወሰበ)

ውስብስብነት complexity

ዋስትና guarantee, security, bail, warranty, insurance (see *ዋሰ)

ዋስትና፡ሰጠ guarantee

የሕይወት፡ዋስትና life insurance

ወሰነ (B) delimit, delineate, define, determine, decide, regulate, resolve, circumscribe, fix (a time), specify, assign

ተወሰነ confine oneself, be dependent on, be adjudged

ተዋሰነ be bordered, adjoin, share a common border

ወሰን border, boundary, limit, frontier

ውሳኔ decision, resolution, conclusion

የተወሰነ limited, strict (diet), specific

የማይወሰን infinite

ወሰወሰ baste

ወሰደ take, take away, haul away, carry off, remove, lead (of a road)

ውስጥ interior, inside (n.), core (of apple)

ውስጥ፡ውስጡን inwardly

ውስጥ፡እግር sole (bottom of foot)

ውስጠ፡ደንብ bylaw

በውስጥ inside (adv.), within

እውስጥ inside (adv.)

ከውስጥ within (adv.)

የውስጥ inside (adj.), internal

በ---ውስጥ in, inside, within (prep.), in the course of, through

እ---ውስጥ inside (prep.), in

ከ---ውስጥ from, from within, out of

ወደ---ውስጥ into

ውስጣዊ internal, inward

የውስጠኛ inner

ወስፌ awl, large needle used for basketwork

ወስፋት hookworm

ወስፈንጥር arrow

ዋሸ lie, say a lie, falsify

ዋሾ mendacious

⁺ውሸት lie

ዋሾነት mendacity

ዋሻ cave, cavern, den

ውሻ	dog
ወሸላ	uncircumcized
ውሻል	wedge
ወሻሚ	adulterer
ውሽማ	adultery
ወሽመጥ ፣ የባሕር፡ወሽመጥ	strait, channel
ወሸቀ	(B) jam, vt. (make unworkable by blocking)
ተወሸቀ	cower
ውሸት	lie (n.); see ዋሸ
የውሸት	false, counterfeit
የውሸት፡ጥይት	blank (of bullet)
ውሸታም	liar
ውሸተኛ	liar
ዋሽንት	three-holed pipe, flute
ዋሾነት	mendacity (see ዋሸ)
ውሽንፍር, in አሸዋማ፡ውሽንፍር	sandstorm
ወቃ	thresh, pound grain with a stick
መውቂያ	flail
ወቀረ	incise, chisel, carve (a millstone)
ወቀሰ	blame, reprimand, reproach, scold, reprehend, rebuke
ወቀሳ	reproach (n.), reprobation, blame (n.), criticism
ውቃቢ	protective spirit
ውቃቢ፡አምላክ	guardian spirit
ወቄት	28 grams
ወቅት	season, time, semester, occasion
በየወቅቱ	periodically
ውቅያኖስ	ocean
ወቀጠ	grind (coffee), pound, crush in a mortar, castrate by crushing the testicles
ሙቀጫ	mortar for pounding
ወባ	malaria
የወባ፡ትንኝ	mosquito
ቢጫ፡ወባ	yellow fever
*ዋበ ፣ ተዋበ	be beautiful
ውብ	beautiful, pretty, gorgeous, scenic
ውበት	beauty, splendor, charm, glamor
ውብ,	see *ዋበ
ወበቀ	(B) be sticky (weather), be humid (air)
ወበቅ	humidity
ውበት	beauty (see *ዋበ)
ወተር	string of musical instrument, (see also አውታር)
ወትሮ	always, continually, as in the past (see *ዘወተረ)

እንደ፡ወትሮው as usual

*ወተረተረ ,ተውተረተረ wobble (of baby)

ወተት milk, sap (of tree)

የዱቄት፡ወተት powdered milk

ወተወተ importune

ወታደር soldier

ተራ፡ወታደር enlisted man, private (soldier) /

የወታደር military, adj. (uniform)

ወታደራዊ military

ወታደርነት condition of being a soldier

ወተፈ (B) stuff, plug, cork, obstruct

ውታፍ stopper

መወተፊያ stopper

ወና not occupied (house); see also ኦና

ወኔ vigor

ዋና principal (adj.), essential, chief, important, main, prime, primary, major (adj.), real (reason)

ዋና፡ዋና essential (adj.)

ዋና፡አዛዥ commander-in-chief

ዋና፡ከተማ capital city

ዋና፡ዲሬክተር director-general

ዋና፡ገንዘብ capital (money), principal, n. (money)

ዋና፡ጎዳና thoroughfare

ዋና፡ጸሐፊ secretary-general

ዋነኛ፡አቅጣጫ cardinal point

ዋና swim, swimming (see ዋና)

የዋና፡ልብስ bathing suit

ዋናተኛ swimmer

ወንበር , see ወምበር

ወንበዴ brigand, robber (see also ወምበዴ)

ዋነኛ , in ዋነኛ፡አቅጣጫ cardinal point (see ዋና)

ወንዝ river, stream

የወንዝ፡ሸለቆ river basin

ወንዴ positive (electric charge); see ወንድ

ወንድ male, man, boy, brave, masculine (in grammar)

ወንድ፡ልጅ son

ወንዴ positive (electric charge)

የወንድ masculine (adj.), manly (sport)

የወንደኛ male (adj.)

ወንዳ፡ወንድ manly (boy)

[See also ወንደላጤ, ወንድም]

ወንደላጤ single (not married); see ወንድ

ወንድም(pl. ወንድማማች) brother
(from ወንዳ:እም)
የወንድም:ልጅ nephew, niece
ታላቅ:ወንድም elder brother
ወንድማማችነት brotherhood (of man), fraternity
የወንድምነት fraternal
ወነጀለ commit a crime, commit an act of violence
ወንጀል violation, penal offense, delinquency, crime, criminal act
ወንጀለኛ criminal, felon, culprit, convict
የወንጀለኛ:መቅጫ:ሕግ penal code
ወንጌል Gospel
ዋንጫ drinking horn, tumbler
ወንጭፍ sling
በወንጭፍ:ወረወረ sling (v.)
ወናፍ bellows (see ነፋ)
ወንፊት sieve, sifter, grate (see ነፋ)
ዋኘ swim, take a swim
ዋና swim (n.), swimming
መዋኛ swimming pool
ወከለ (B) act for, substitute, delegate
ወኪል agent, representative
የወኪልነት vicarious (delegated)
*ዋከበ. አዋከበ harry (keep troubling)
ውካታ clatter (n.), hilarity
ወከፍ, in የነፍስ:ወከፍ per capita
ወዛ perspire, sweat (v.)
ወዝ perspiration, sweat
ወዝ gloss, sheen, fresh complexion, zest
*ዋዛ.ተዋዛ make jokes, joke (v.), mock one another
ዋዛ joke, mockery
ዋዛ:ፈዛዛ aimless pursuit
ዋዜማ vigil (the day and night before church festivities), eve of holiday, eve
ወዘተ etc. (abbreviated from Geez ወዘተረፈ)
ወዘወዘ shake, make to move, waggle, sway, agitate
ተወዛወዘ be shaky (table), tremble (leaves), sway (vi.), swing, vi. (of the pendulum), nod (trees with wind), rock (in the chair)
አወዛወዘ shake (the leaves), sway (vt.), wave (the arms), swing (vt.), rock (the cradle)

ውዝቀዜ rhythm

ተወ፡ቀገች pliant (branch)

ወዘራ (B) put off

*ወየ, ተወያየ converse (v.), discuss with one another

ውይይት deliberation, dialogue, discussion

*ወየ, ተዋየ tell one another one's misfortunes

ወዮ alas!, woe!

ወይኔ alas!

ወየው oh dear!

ወይ or

ወይም or, either...or

ወይስ or (in a question)

ወይም, see ወይ

ወይራ kind of olive tree

(የ)ወይራ፡ዘይት olive oil

የወይራ፡ፍሬ olive

ወይስ or (in a question); see ወይ

ወይኔ alas! (see *ወየ)

ወይና፡ደጋ temperate zone (at intermediate altitude); see ወይን፤ደጋ)

ወይን grape, vine (see also ወይና፡ደጋ)

ወይን፡ጠጅ wine

ወይዘሮ (pl. ወይዛዝር, ወይዛዝርት) madam, lady, Mrs.

ወይዘሪት mademoiselle, Miss

ወየው oh dear! (see *ወየ)

ውይይት discussion, dialogue, deliberation (see * ወየ)

ወይፈን young bullock

ወደ toward, to, into, around, about, approximately

ወደ፡ኋላ backwards

ወደ፡ላይ upwards

ወደዚህ here, toward here, somewhere around here

ወደዚያ there, toward there, beyond

ወደ፡ጎን sidewards

ወደ፡ፊት onward, future, in the future, later on, further on, ahead, forward

[See also ወዲህ, ወዲት, ወዲያ]

ወድ willingly (see ወደደ)

ውድ costly, expensive, dear expensive), high (in price); see ወደደ

በውድ at high prices

በውድም፡በግድም willy nilly

በውድም፡ሆነ፡በግድ willy nilly

ወዲህ hither, here, toward here, somewhere around here (from ወደ-ይህ)

ከ··· ወዲህ since (prep.), on this side of

ከ + perfect + ወዲህ since (conj.)

ከቅርብ፡ጊዜ፡ወዲህ lately

ከእንግዲህ፡ወዲህ henceforth

ከዚህ፡ወዲህ since (adv.)

ከዚያ፡ወዲህ thereafter

ወደል, in ወደል፡አህያ jackass

ወደመ be demolished, be leveled to the ground

አወደመ devestate, ravage, demolish, put an end to [See also ውድማ]

ውድማ uninhabited, deserted place, threshing floor (see ወደመ)

ወደረ (B) bind (the legs of a cow)

ወደረ (B) oppose with a wager

ተወዳደረ wager, compete, rival, contend (compete), vie, ~~w~~

ወደር equal (n.)

ወደር፡የሌለው incomparable, exceptional

+ውድድር competition, contest, tournament, rivalry

ተወዳዳሪ candidate, rival, contestant, competitor, opponent (in election)

ተወዳዳሪ፡የሌለው peerless

የንግድ፡ተወዳዳሪ competitor

ወደሰ (B) praise, glorify

አወደሰ hallow, exalt

ውዳሴ glory, praise

ከንቱ፡ውዳሴ flattery

ወደቀ fall, fall down, fall off, drop out, fail (exams)

ውዳቂ reprobate, refuse, rubbish

ውድቅ corrupt (manners)

ውድቅ፡ሆነ be defeated (a motion), fail, vi. (of experiment

ውድቅ፡አደረገ kill (a bill)

ውድቀት downfall, collapse, crash (in business), fall, failure, decadence

በውድቀት in the dead of the night

አወዳደቀ fall

ወደብ port, harbor

ወዴት where?, whither? (from ወደ-የት)

ከወዴት whence?

ውዴታ will (desire); see ወደደ

ወደዚህ hither, this way, toward here (see ወደ-ዚህ)

ከ··· ወደዚህ on this side of

ወደዚያ toward there (from ወደ-ዚያ)
ከ---ወደዚያ beyond

ወዲያ there, toward there, on the other side of, beyond (see ወደ)
ወዲያ:ወዲህ:አለ walk about, get about, ramble, fiddle around, hang around
ወዲያና:ወዲህ back and forth
ከ---ወዲያ beyond
ከትናንትና:ወዲያ the day before yesterday
ከነገ:ወዲያ the day after tomorrow
ከዚህ:ወዲያ starting from here
የወዲያኛ farther (adj.)
[See also ወዲያው]

ወዲያው suddenly, instantly, fortright (adv.), immediately, right away, very soon after, shortly afterwards, then and there
ወዲያውኑ immediately, right away, soon after, suddenly, on the spot,outright, promptly, hurriedly

ወደደ love, desire, like, have a liking for, become enamored
ተወደደ be in favor, be loved, be liked, be expensive
አስወደደ boost (prices), heighten (the value)
ወዶ willingly
ውድ costly, expensive, dear (expensive), high (in price)
ውዴታ will (desire)
+ወዳጅ friend, lover, beloved
ወዳጅነት amity, friendly relations
የወዳጅነት amicable, friendly, genial, intimate
ተወዳጅ amiable, popular, dear (loved), congenial (host)
ተወዳጅነት popularity
የተወደደ popular

* ወዳጀ, ተወዳጀ fraternize, be on friendly footing (denominative of ወዳጅ

ወዳጅ friend, lover, beloved (see ወደደ
ሰው:ወዳጅ friendly (person)
ወዳጅነት, see ወደደ

ውድድር contest, competition, tournament (see ወደረ)
(የ)ኳስ:ውድድር football match
(የ)ሩጫ:ውድድር race

ወደፊት፤ወደ:ፊት onward, future,

in the future, later on, further on, ahead, forward (from ወደ.ፊት)

ለወደፊት *next time*

የወደፊት prospective, future (adj.)

ወጋ pierce, stab, prick, gore, stick (vt.), make war on, thrust

ተዋጋ fight, be in combat, struggle

አዋጋ cause to fight

ወጋጋ poke

ወጋ፡ወጋ፡አደረገ prod (an ox)

ውጋት pain, stinging pain, sharp pain (in chest, stomach)

+ውጊያ battle, combat, fighting

*ወጋ·አወጋ talk (chat), narrate, tell stories

ወግ narrative, talk, lore, usage, traditional customs

ወግና፡ልማድ form (ceremony)

ዋጋ cost, price, rate, value, fee, work, importance

ዋጋ፡ቢስ worthless, useless, null and void, void (agreement), of no account, trivial (remark)

ዋጋ፡አለው be important, be worthwhile

ዋጋ፡ያለው worthy

ዋጋ፡የለውም be null, be null and void, it is of no consequence

በምንም፡ዋጋ at any price

ዋገምት sucking cup (see ሐገመ)

*ወገረ, ተወገረ, in በድንጋይ፡ ተወገረ be stoned to death

ዋጌሻ local medical practitioner

ወገብ back of waist, loin, hip, haunch, flank

ውጋት pain, stinging pain, sharp pain (in chest, stomach); see ወጋ

ወገን side (of a place), flank (side), clan, group, faction, sect, relationship, party

*ወገዘ, አወገዘ excommunicate, proscribe, decry (condemn), denounce, fulminate against

ተወገዘ be condemned (denounced)

ውግዘት excommunication, anathema

ውጊያ battle, fighting, combat (see ወጋ)

የጨበጣ፡ውጊያ single combat

ወገደ (B) quit, go away

ተወገደ be avoided

አስወገደ eliminate (difficulties), discard, smooth away (objections), put an end to, get rid of, overcome (difficulties)

ከሥራ፡ተወገደ be freed (from work)

ወግድ get out of the way!

ወጣ go out, come out, exit, be fired, leave (a place), go up, mount, climb, rise (of sun), appear

ተወጣ surmount (obstacles)

አወጣ make go out, expel, take out, put out, spend (money),issue (a coin, magazine), publish, remove, reveal (secrets), withdraw

አወጣ፡አወረደ ponder, meditate, play with the idea

አስወጣ eliminate, evict, eject, expel

አዋጣ contribute (money), take up a collection

ወጣ፡አለ stick out, step out

ወጣ፡ገባ rugged (countryside), uneven (ground)

ወጣ፡ገባ፡አደረገ warp

ወጥ, in ሕገ፡ወጥ illegal, irregular

ውጤት result, outcome, conclusion, mark (in an examination), output, effect

ወጪ cost, expenditure, expense

+ውጪ exterior, outside (n.), outdoors

መውጫ exit (n.), way out, issue

መዋጮ contribution (in money), fund

ማውጫ index (of a book), directory

ያወጣ፡ያውጣ hit or miss, gamble (n.)

የወጣለት accomplished (adj.), sensational (player)

እግሬ፡አውጪኝ፡አለ take to flight

ወጥ stew, curry-type sauce

ወጥ፡ሠራ prepare stew

ወጥ፡ቤት kitchen, cook

ዶሮ፡ወጥ stew made with chicken

ዋጠ swallow, absorb, engulf, swamp, take a medicine

ተዋጠ be lost (in thought), be deeply involved (in debt), be possessed (by an idea)

ዋጥ፡አደረገ gulp down

ዋጥ፡ዋጥ፡አደረገ gobble

ወጥመድ trap for animals, snare, (see * ጠመደ)

ወጠረ (B) stretch (a string, hide), distend, strain (chains)

ተወጠረ expand, vi. (balloon), bulge, vi. (bag)

የተወጠረ tense (rope)

ወጣት youth (young man), youngster, adolescent

የወጣት juvenile

የወጣትነት youthful

ውጤት result, outcome, conclusion, mark (in an examination), output, effect (see ወጣ)

ወጠነ (B) begin, commence

ውጥን project, undertaking

+ጥንት beginning, origin, past, former days, ancient times, formerly

ውጥንቅጥ medley, mess

ወጠጤ fresh kid, young goat

ወጪ costs, expenditure, expense (see ወጣ)

ውጭ exterior, outside (n.), outdoors (see ወጣ)

ውጪው outside (adv.)

የውጭ exterior (adj.), outside (adj.), external, outward, foreign

ውጭ፡አገር abroad, overseas

የውጭ፡አገር foreign

የውጭ፡አገር፡ሰው foreigner

የውጭ፡ጉዳይ foreign affairs

የውጭ፡ጉዳይ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Foreign Affairs, foreign office

ከ---ውጭ out, outside of, besides (prep.)

ወደ፡ውጭ outward (adv.)

ወጨፎ rain, rain that falls slantwise

ወፍ፤ዎፍ (pl. አዕዋፍ) bird

ወፍ፡ዘራሽ wild (flower); see ዘራ

የወፍ፡በሽታ jaundice

የወፍ፡ቤት nest

የወፍ፡ጎጆ net

የወፍ፡ጥርስ milk tooth

የወፍ፡ጫጩት fledgling

የሌሊት፡ወፍ፤ የሌት፡ወፍ bat

ወፈረ (B) be fat, be thick, get stout

አወፈረ fatten, thicken, increase the consistency (of soup)

ውፍረት thickness

ወፍራም fat (adj.), thick, stout, obese, deep (voice), strong (tea), heavy (cloth)

ወፍራም፡ see ወፈረ

ወፍጮ upper millstone, mill (see ፈጨ)

እናት፡ወፍጮ nether millstone

የወፍጮ፡ቤት mill

የነፋስ፡ወፍጮ windmill

ወፈፌ touched (slightly crazy), crank

ዘ

-ዚህ a demonstrative element combined with a preposition as በዚህ 'here', ስለዚህ 'therefore', እስከዚህ 'so far' and so on (see also -ዚያ)

ዝሆን elephant

የዝሆን፡ጥርስ ivory

ዛለ be stiff (legs)

የዛለ weary (feet)

ዛላ bearing, carriage

ዘለለ jump, leap, climb over, skip, skip over (a word), hop

ዘለስ፡ዘለስ፡አለ hop about, hop around

ዘሎ፡ገባ burst into, plunge into

ዘሎ፡ብድግ፡አለ spring to one's feet

+ዝላይ leap (n.), jump (n.)

ዘለላ bunch (of bananas, grapes, etc), strand (of hair)

ዘላለም forever; see ዓለም and also ዘለዓለም

ዘለቀ go through, penetrate, percolate (of water), permeate, go beyond, get ahead, get by (manage), have endurance, last

ዘላቂ perpetual (income), consistent (friend), lasting

ዘለቄታ፡አለው be lasting

ለዘለቄታው in perpetuity

ዘለበት key ring, collar of dog, buckle (of belt)

ዘላን nomad

ዘለዓለም forever (see also ዘላለም and ዓለም)

ለዘለዓለም forever

ለዘለዓለም everlasting, lasting

ዘለዓለማዊ eternal

ዘለዓለማዊ፡ሕይወት eternity

ዘለዘለ cut meat into strips

ዘልዛለ meat cut in strips

ዝላይ jump (n.), leap (n.); see ዘለለ

የመሬት፡ዝላይ broad jump

የሰማይ፡ዝላይ high jump

ዝልግልግ slimy, sticky (juice)

ዘለፈ rebuke, reproach, blame, criticize, insult

ዘለፋ reproach (n.), rebuke (n.), insult (n.), blame (n.)

የዘለፋ abusive

*ዘለፈለፈ, ተዝለፈለፈ go limp

አዝለፈለፈ cause langor, fill with langor

ዘማ fornicate

ዝሙት fornication

ዘማዊት፡ሴት adulteress

*ዜመ, አዜመ intone

ዜማ chant, church song, tune

ዝም፡አለ be quiet, keep quiet, hold still, remain silent, shut up, hush

ዝም፡አሰኘ quiet (vt.), silence (vt.)

ዝም be silent!

ዝም፡ብሎ motionless, quietly, just so (without purpose), merely

+ዝምታ silence

ዘመመ lean, vi. (bend), sag (of wall)

አዝማሚያ current (trend, direction), drift (trend)

ዘመረ (B) sing (of birds), sing a song, chant

ዝማሬ intonation

+መዝሙር canticle, hymn, psalm

አዝማሪ singer, minstrel

ዝምብ fly (n.)

ዘምቢል kind of basket

ዘምባባ palm tree

ዘመተ make a military expedition, make a raid

ተዛመተ be rampant (disease), spread (of news, fire)

+ዘመቻ campaign, raid, military expedition, fight (against disease)

+አዝማች general

የተዛመተ popular (belief), widespread (belief)

ዝሙት fornication (see ዘማ)

ዝምታ silence (see ዝም፡ አለ)

ዝምተኛ silent (boy), taciturn, reticent

ዘመቻ campaign, raid, military expedition, fight (against disease); see ዘመተ

ዘመቻ፡ አደረገ wage a campaign

ዘመን period, epoch, era, date

የዘመን modern

ዘመነ፡ መንግሥት reign, rule

ዘመነ፡ ዮሐንስ leap year

ክፍለ፡ ዘመን century

ዘመናዊ modern, up-to-date, contemporary (furniture), popular (song)

ዘመናይ parvenu, extreme in one's behavior (in attempting to be modern)

ዘማዊት፡ ሴት adulteress (see ዘማ)

*ዘመደ፤ ተዛመደ be related to one another, be akin

አዛመደ relate (connect), correlate, associate

+ዘመድ relative, relation (relative), kin, family, friend

ዘመዶች kindred (n.), folks

ዝምድና family relationship, kinship, affiliation

አዛማጅ፡ ተውላጠ፡ ስም relative pronouns

የሚዛመድ cognate, allied

የተዛመደ kindred (adj.)

ዘመድ relative, relation (relative), kin, family, friend (see *ዘመደ)

ቅርብ፡ ዘመድ close relative (see ቀረበ)

ቤተ፡ ዘመድ relations, kin, family

ዘራ sow, seed, plant (wheat)

አዘራ winnow (grain), sift grain letting it fall little by little

ነፍስ፡ ዘራ regain consciousness

ወፍ፡ ዘራሽ wild (flowers)

+ዘር seed, descent (origin), offspring, line, lineage, issue (descendance), species, race

ዝርያ offshoot

ዘር seed, descent (origin), offspring, line, lineage, issue (descendance), species, race (see ዘራ)

የዘር	racial
የዘር፡ልዩነት	discrimination
የዘር፡አወራረድ	genealogy
የዘር፡ግንድ	genealogy, pedigree
ዛሬ	today
ዛሬ፡ነገ፡አለ	stall
ዛሬም፡አለ	survive (continue to exist)
ዛሬ፡ማታ	tonight
ዛሬ፡ጧት	this morning
በዛሬ፡ጊዜ	nowadays
እስከዛሬ	to date
የዛሬ፡ሳምንት፡ሄደ	(he left) a week ago today
የዛሬ፡ሳምንት፡ይሄዳል	~~+ imperfect~~ (he will leave) a week from today
ዛር	kind of spirit, possession by a spirit
ዛር፡ያዘው	be possessed by a spirit
ዜሮ	zero, naught
ዞረ	go around, get around, turn around, revolve, encircle, rotate
አዞረ	turn (vt.), make giddy
ዘወረ	(B) change around
ተዛወረ	move to another place, be transferred
አዛወረ	transfer from place to place, hand over, assign (property)
ዘዋወረ	move around, go here and there
ተዘዋወረ	wander, roam, get about, rove, move around, circulate
አዘዋወረ	make move around, shuttle (vt.)
ዞር፡አለ	turn around, turn away, step aside, look back
ዞር፡አደረገ	swerve (the car), move
ዞር፡በል	step aside!
ራስ፡ዞረ	be dizzy
ዙር	race (in a contest), round (section of game)
+ዙሪያ	circuit, circumference, surrounding area, environs
ዘዋሪ	wanderer, vagabond
ዝውውር	transfer
ዘወርዋራ	roundabout (way)
ተዘዋዋሪ	errant, itinerant,

migrant, migratory

መዘውር pulley

+ማዞሪያ telephone operator

አዙሪት whirlpool

የሚያዞር giddy (height)

ዙር race (in a contest), round (section of game); see ዞረ

ዘረረ stretch one out (on the ground), topple down?

ተዘረረ lie stretched out, fall flat, be laid prostrate

መዘረር knock-out

*ዘረከረከ, ተዝረከረከ litter up, be cluttered

አዝረከረከ drop things carelessly everywhere

ዝርክርክ sloppy

መዝረክረክ disorder

ዘረዘረ itemize, list, enumerate, put everything in detail, outline (a plan), change money into small denominations

ተዘረዘረ have a run (stockings)

ዘርዛራ sparse (beard)

[See also ዝርዝር]

ዝርዝር list, detail (n.), detailed, minute (adj.), inventory, small change, catalog (see ዘረዘረ)

በዝርዝር minutely, severally, one by one, item by item, thoroughly

በዝርዝር፡ጻፈ list

ዙሪያ circuit, circumference, surrounding area, environs (see ዞረ)

በ---ዙሪያ around

እ---ዙሪያ around

ዙሪያውን all around, around in a circle

ዝርያ offshoot (see ዘራ)

ዘረጋ spread, spread out, stretch out (the arms, the hand), extend, stretch (a rope), unroll (a carpet)

ተዘረጋ stretch, vi. (of a road), sprawl, extend (vi.)

[See also ዝርግ]

ዝርግ flat (dish), plane (surface), shallow (dish); see ዘረጋ

ዝርግ፡ሳሕን plate, platter, tray

ዘረገፈ dump (coal)

ዘረፈ rob, pillage, loot, plunder, ransack

ዘረፋ robbery, plunder, pillaging

ዘራፊነት robbery, rapacity

ዘርፍ fringe, ruffle (of skirt)

*ዘረፈፈ, ተንዘረፈፈ hang loose, droop (of pants)

ዘርፋፋ flowing (robe)

ዝቅ፡ አለ be low, drop (vi.), decline, be inferior, sink (of prices)

ዝቅ፡ አደረገ demote, degrade, depreciate, devalue

ዝቅ፡ ያለ low (voice)

ዝቅታ lowering, depression, condescension

ዝቅተኛ low (mark, income, position), humble (occupation), inferior (position), minor (official)

*ዘቀዘቀ, ተዘቀዘቀ hang upside down

አዘቀዘቀ go down (of sun), be low (of sun)

ዘቅዘቅ፡ አለ slope (of field)

ዘቅዘቅ፡ ያለ gentle (slope)

የዝቅዝቅ upside down

ዝቃጭ residue (of oil), deposit, (something left lying)

ዘብ act of guarding, guard

ዘብ፡ ጠበቀ be on guard duty

የክብር፡ ዘብ guard of honor

+ዘበኛ guardian, guard, watchman, keeper

*ዛባ, አዛባ garble, twist (someone's words), distort (the meaning of words), slant (news)

የተዛባ colored (report)

ዛብ reins (see also ኣዛብ)

ዘባረቀ talk nonsense, ramble, confuse an issue

አዘበራረቀ mess up (papers)

የተዘበራረቀ complex

[See also ዝብርቅርቅ፡ አለ]

ዝብርቅርቅ፡ አለ be messy (see ዘባረቀ)

ዝብርቅርቅ mess, fussy

ዘቢብ dried grape, raisin, sacramental wine

ዘበን absurdity, absurd

ዘበኛ guard, watchman, keeper (see ዘብ)

የክብር፡ ዘበኛ Imperial Bodyguard

ዛቢያ haft (of ax), axe handle

ዝባድ civet, musk

ዘበጠ dip, vi. (slope downward)

አዘበጠ depress (press down)

ዛተ threaten, launch threats, make

threats; see also ዛቻ

ዛቻ threat, menace (see ዛተ)

*ዘና, ተዝናና feel at ease, relax, feel comfortable, lounge

ዜና news

ዜና፡መዋዕል chronicle

ዜና፡ታሪክ annals

ዜና፡ዕረፍት death

ዜና፡አቀባይ reporter

ዜና፡አጠናቃሪ correspondent (for a newspaper), reporter

ዝና fame, renown, repute, reputation

+ዝነኛ famous, eminent, celebrated

ዝናም rain (see also ~~ዘነበ~~ ዝናብ)

ዝናር cartridge belt

ዘነበ rain (v.)

[See ዝናብ)

ዝናብ rain (see ዘነበ, and ዝናም)

ዝናብ፡አባራ it stopped raining (see *በራ)

ዝናብ፡ጣለ rain

ዝናብ፡ልብስ raincoat

የዝናብ፡መለኪያ rain gauge

*ዘነበለ, አዘነበለ bend, vi. (of tree), incline (vi.), lean, vi. (show preference)

ዘንበል፡ያለ slanted (roof)

ዝንባሌ inclination, tendency, partiality, leaning (preference), trend, calling

*ዘነተለ, ዘነታተለ tear to pieces (a rag)

ዝነኛ famous, eminent, celebrated (see ዝና)

ዝነኛ፡ሰው celebrity

ዘነዘና pestle

ዘንድ near, beside; (with simple imperfect) in order that, so that

በ---ዘንድ by

እ---ዘንድ close to, near to

ዘንዶ python

ዘንድሮ this year, the current year

ዝንጀሮ monkey, ape

ዝንጅብል ginger

ዘነጋ forget, be absent-minded

ዝንጉ forgetful, absent-minded

ዘንግ rod, staff (stick), shaft (of spear), goad (n.)

ሹል፡ዘንግ prod (n.)

ዝንጉርጉር variegated, multicolored, speckled, spotted, striped (see also ዝጉርጉር)

ዝንጋዳ kind of small red sorghum

ዝንጥፍ፡አለ droop (of flags)

ዘነፈ make a cutting remark, insult in veiled terms

ዞኦሎጂ zoology

ዘኽ meal eaten at church after Sunday mass, a commemorative meal for priests and poor donated by well-to-do

ዘከረ commemorate (see ተዝካር)

ቤተ፡መዘክር museum

ዘው፡አለ enter abruptly, enter unexpectedly

ዘወረ (B) change around (see ዞረ) For the other derived forms, see ዞረ

ዘዋርዋራ roundabout (way); see ዞረ

*ዘወተረ, አዘወተረ have the habit of doing something repeatedly, do something frequently and repeatedly (f.in. visit frequently); see also ወትሮ

ዘወትር as a rule, frequently, usually, regularly, all the time

የዘወትር steady (customers), everyday, adj. (for every ordinary day)

አዘውትሮ frequently

ዝውውር; see ዞረ

ዘውድ crown

ዘውድ፡ደፋ be crowned

ዘውድ፡ጫነ wear a crown

የዘውድ፡በዓል coronation

-ዚያ a demonstrative element combined with a preposition, such as በዚያ there, in that way

በዚያን፡ጊዜ then

ዝይ, ዝዪ goose

ወንድ፡ዝይ gander

ዘይቤ figure of speech

ዘይት olive, oil, petroleum

ወይራ፡ዘይት olive oil

የምግብ፡ዘይት vegetable oil

ዘዴ method, plan, scheme, trick (the best way of doing something), ways and means, tactics, system, strategy, device, formula

የጦር፡ዘዴ strategy

ዘዴኛ diplomatic, resourceful, adroit

ዘጋ close, bar, barricade, block, shut off, obstruct

ዝግ closed

መዝጊያ door

ዛገ corrode, rust (vi.)

አዛገ rust (vt.)

የዛገ rusty

ዝገት rust (n.)

*ዛጋ, አዛጋ yawn

ዜጋ national (n.), subject, citizen

የውጭ፡አገር፡ዜጋ alien (n.)

+ዜግነት nationality, citizenship

ዝግ፡አለ be slow, slow down

ዝግ፡አደረገ lower

ዝግተኛ lazy (stream)

በዝግታ at a slack pace, slowly

ዛጎል coral

*ዘገመ, አዘገመ make slow headway, plod, trudge, amble (horse)

ዝጉርጉር multicolored, speckled, spotted, striped (see also ዝንጉርጉር)

~~ዘግታ, see~~

ዝገት rust (n.); see ዛገ

ዝግታ, see ዝግ፡አለ

ዝግተኛ lazy (stream); see ዝግ፡አለ

ዜግነት nationality, citizenship (see ዜጋ)

የዜግነት civic (duties)

ዜግነት፡የሌለው stateless

ዘገነ take a handful of grain

ዝግን dish of minced meat cooked in butter

ዘገነነ make turn away in disgust

አዘገነነ(ው) be squeamish

ዘገየ be late, do something late

ተዘገየ be subject to delay

አዘገየ delay (vt.), detain, postpone, retard, put off

ዘግይቶ late (adv.)

ዘግይቶ፡መጣ be late in the afternoon or evening

ዘግይቶ፡ደረሰ be late

መዘግየት delay (n.), lateness

ቢዘገይ፡ቢዘገይ at the latest

* ዘጋጀ, አዘጋጀ put in order, make ready, prepare, arrange, compile, equip, edit

ተዘጋጀ be ready, be prepared

ዝግጁ ready, prepared

ዝግጅት preparation, preparedness,

organization

ዝግጅት፡አደረገ make arrangements

አዘጋጅ editor

ማዘጋጃ፡ቤት municipality

ዘጠና ninety (see ዘጠኝ)

ዘጠኝ nine (see ዘጠና)

ዘጠኝ፡ሰዓት three o'clock

ዘጠነኛ ninth

ዘፍ፡አለ flop down, slump (in a chair)

ዛፍ tree

ባሕር፡ዛፍ eucalyptus

ዞፍ white of egg

ዘፈነ sing, dance and sing

ዘፈን melody, song, dance

ዘፋኝ singer

ዙፋን throne

ዙፋኑን፡ወረሰ succeed to the throne

ዘፈዘፈ infuse (tea leaves), steep (flax in a bowl), soak

* ዘፈዘፈ, ተንዘፈዘፈ be convulsed (with pain)

ዚፐር zipper

ዚፐር፡ዘጋ zip up

ዠ

ዠመረ (B) begin (see ጀመረ)

ዥማት tendon (see also ጅማት)

ዥራት tail (see also ጅራት)

* ዠረገገ, ተንዠረገገ flow down (hair), hang down (hair)

* ዠበበ, አንዠበበ soar (of hawk), hover

ዥንጉርጉር motley (see also ዥጉርጉር)

ዥንጥላ umbrella, parasol (see also ጅንጥላ)

* ዠገመገመ, አንዥገመገመ glide (of kite)

ዥግራ guinea fowl (see also ጅግራ)

ዥጉርጉር dapple (see also ዥንጉርጉር)

የ of

የ + (perfect) who, that, what, which (relative)

ያ that (demonstrative, masc.), the one; when preceded by a preposition it is -ዚያ; see also ያን, ያው, ያኛው

ያም፡ሆነ፡ይህ in any case, at any rate, anyway

ይህ this (masc.), this one; when

preceded by a preposition, it is - ዚህ

ያም፡ሆነ፡ይህ be that as it may

ያህል about, nearly, around, (approximately), approximately (see አክል)

ምን፡ያህል how much?

ምን፡ያህል፡ጊዜ how soon?, how long?

ምንም፡ያህል + negative verb hardly, hardly any

ይህን፡ያህል this much, that much, such as, so long, so much

ይህን፡ያህል፡ጊዜ so long

ያን፡ያህል that long

የኋሊዮሽ retrograde (see ኋላ)

ይህቺ this (fem.), this one (see also ይቺ)

ይሁዲ Jew

ያለ without, except (see also አለ and ያለዚያ)

ያለ፡ጊዜው prematurely, untimely

የለም there is not, he is not, no

የለሽ, in ሕግ፡የለሽ lawless; ግድ፡የለሽ careless

ይልቅ more, farther (see ላቀ)

ይልቁንም especially, rather, on the contrary

ይልቅስ rather, on the contrary

~~especially~~

ከ···ይልቅ more than, rather than

ከሁሉም፡ይልቅ above all

ያለበለዚያ otherwise, or else, else

ይሉኝታ sensitivity to opinions of others, regard, restraint, courtesy, irreproachable conduct (see አለ)

ያለዚያ otherwise (see ያለ, ዚያ)

የም + (imperfect) who, that, which (relative); see also እም-

የምር implacable (enemies), serious (see መረረ)

የምስራች hurrah!, glad tidings, good news

የምስራች፡አለ congratulate, felicitate

የመቶ platoon (see መቶ)

የሙጥኝ I am under your protection, I will seek refuge with you (see *ሙጥኝ)

ያርድ yard, yardstick

የስሚ፡ስሚ hearsay (adj.), at second hand (see ሰማ)

ይሰሟል pose (see ሰማ)

ይቅር፡አለ forgive, pardon (see ቀረ, ይቅርታ)

← ይቅርታ pardon, forgiveness, sorry!, excuse me! (see ቀረ, ይቅር)

ይቅርታ፡ለመነ apologize

ይቅርታ፡አደረገ forgive, excuse

ይቅርታ፡ጠየቀ excuse oneself, apologize

ይቅናህ good luck! (see ቀና)

የበላይ superior (in the office); see ላይ

ይበልጥ more (see በለጠ)

የብስ mainland, dry land

የበታች lower (in office); see ታች

የቱ which? (see የት)

የት where? (see also የቱ, የትም, የትኛው)

ከየት where?, from whence?, from where?

የትም anywhere, wherever; (with a negative verb) nowhere; see የት

የትም፡ቦታ nowhere

የተነሣ, in በ… የተነሣ።

ከ…የተነሣ on account of (see ነሣ)

የትኛው which?, which one? (see የት)

ይቺ this (fem.); see also ይህቺ

ያች፣ያቺ that (fem.), that one (see also ያችኛዋ)

ያችኛዋ that one (fem.); see ያች

ያኔ then, by then, at that moment, thereupon; see also ያኔውኑ

ያን፡ጊዜ then, at that time

ዩኒቨርሲቲ university

ያኔውኑ in the same breath, immediately, outright (adv.); see ያኔ

ያኛው that there, that one (masc.); see ያ

የካቲት February

ይኸው behold!, here it is!

ይኸውልህ here it is!

ይኸውም namely

ያው the same (see ያ)

ያው፡ነው it is the same

የዋህ meek, innocent (simple), frank, ingenious

የዋህነት simplicity, innocence (simplicity)

ያዘ catch, hold, seize, keep, grasp,

take hold of, possess, contain, handle (people), make an arrest, comprehend (include), retain, reserve (a seat), begin

ይዘው he has an access of (fever, headache)

ተያዘ be under arrest, be filled (position), be occupied (country, seat), be engaged (telephone)

አስያዘ mortgage (v.), pawn

ተያያዘ be connected, be held together, be tied up, catch fire, be lit (a cigarette)

አያያዘ unite, assemble, attach (fasten, jam), clip together, handle people, kindle, vt. (grass)

በእሳት፡ተያያዘ be in flames, be on fire

እሳት፡ አያያዘ start a fire

ይዞ with

ይዞ፡ጠፋ run off with

(ጉዳይ)፡ይዞኛል I am busy with something

+ይዞታ content, volume, capacity, dealings, situation, position (in a battlefield)

መያዣ bolt, clasp, mortgage, security, deposit (pledge), pawn, hostage

ተያዥ bail, bond

+አያያዝ grip, hold, treatment, handling, management

ይዞታ content, volume, capacity, dealings, situation, position (in a battlefield); see ያዘ

የመሬት፡ይዞታ land tenure

የምድር፡ይዞታ landholding

የይለፍ፡ወረቀት permit, pass, visa, safe conduct (see አለፈ, ወረቀት)

የይምሰል sham (n.); see መሰለ

ለይምሰል pretense (make believe)

የይፋ official (visit)

የግል private (see ግል)

የግል፡ጉዳይ personal matter

የጋራ collective, common, joint, reciprocal, mutual (see ጋራ)

የጋራ፡ጸጥታ collective security

የጋርዮሽ collectively (see ጋራ)

ይግባኝ appeal in court (see ገባ)

የፊጥኝ፡አሰረ tie the hands behind the back

ደ

ዳ፡አለ be tardy

ዳተኛ tardy

ደኅና good, safe, well, fairly well, all right, fair (price); see ዳነ

በደኅና safely, in good health

ደኅና፡ሁን goodbye!

ደኅና፡እደር good night!, lit. spend well the night! (see አደረ)

ደኅና፡አድርጎ well

ደኅነት good state, salvation, good condition

ደኅንነት safety, welfare, well-being

ደላ be comfortable

አደላ make feel better

ተድላ pleasure, delight

ድሎት luxury, opulence

* ደላ, አደላ be partial, show favor, favor, be biased

አድልዎ bias, favoritism

ዱላ club, cudgel

በዱላ፡አለ hit with a stick

የዱላ፡ቅብብል፡አሽቅድድም relay race

ዱለኛ quarrelsome, prone to fighting

ዳሌ hip (of woman)

ድል victory, triumph

ድል፡ሆነ be conquered, be defeated

ድል፡መታ vanquish

ድል፡ተነሣ lose the battle

ድል፡ነሣ be victorious, win a victory, defeat

ድል፡አደረገ be victorious, win a victory, defeat, triumph

ደለለ (B) cajole, flatter

በጉቦ፡ደለለ bribe (v.)

ድለላ flattery

ድልል gullible

ደለል sediment, layer of mud, deposit of mud

ደላላ broker, middleman

ደለበ get fat (ox)

አደለበ fatten (oxen)

ድልብ fat (ox)

ድሎት opulence, luxury (see ደላ)

ደለተ (B) scheme (v.), plot, conspire

ዱለት plot (n.), conspiracy

ድልኽ sauce made of pepper, roasted onion, garlic and salt

ደለደለ level (the ground), level

off, smooth, divide in equal parts

ድልዱል level, adj. (ground), even, flat (place)

ድልድል assignment, classification, distribution (arrangement)

ዶለዶመ become blunt (point), be dull (pencil)

ዱልዱም blunt (pencil), dull

የዶለዶመ pointless

ድልድይ bridge

ዳለጠ slip, slide

አዳለጠ make to slip, be slippery

አዳለጠው he slipped

ደማ bleed (vi.)

አደማ draw blood

[See also ደም]

ደም blood (see ደማ)

ደም፡አፈሰሰ shed blood (see ፈሰሰ)

ደም፡ወረዳት she had her menses (see ወረደ)

ደመ፡ነውጠኛ revolutionary (vi.); see ነወጠ

የደም፡መበቀል vendetta

የደም፡ሥር blood vessel, vein, artery

(የ)ደም፡ግባት good color, complexion

ደሞ also, too, again (see also ደግሞ)

ዳማ checkers

ዶማ pick (for digging), pickax, hoe

ደማሚት explosive, dynamite

ደማምነት charm

ደመረ (B) sum up, add, total up

ድምር addition, sum, total

ጠቅላላ፡ድምር grand total (see ጠቀለለ)

መደመር addition

ደመራ large heap of wooden crosses set on fire on the eve of the feast of the Cross, the entire ceremony itself

ደመሰሰ stamp out, crush (an uprising, a rebellion), efface (writing); see also ደምሳሽ

←ደምሳሽ destroyer (see ደመሰሰ)

ደመቀ be bright (color), be loud (color), become lively (game, party), warm up (become animated)

አደመቀ enliven, brighten

ደማቅ gay (color), loud (color), bright (color)

ድምቀት gaiety (bright appearance), luster, zest

ድምቀት፡ሰጠ animate (make lively)

ደምብ, see ደንብ

ድምበር, see ድንበር

ደምበጃን jug

ድመት cat

የድመት፡ግልገል kittens

ደመነ (B) be cloudy (see ደመና)

ደመና cloud (see ደመነ)

ቀስተ፡ደመና rainbow

ደመናማ cloudy, nebulous

ደሞዝ salary, wages, pay

ደመደመ end, finish, terminate, wind up (a speech), conclude (a speech)

ተደመደመ culminate, conclude (vi.)

ዳመጠ smash flat, crush cotton, crush (see ዳምጠው, and ድምጥማጥ)

ዳምጠው steam roller, lit. crush it (see ዳመጠ)

* ደመጠ, አደመጠ listen, pay attention

አዳመጠ listen, pay attention

አድማጭ hearer, listener, audience

ድምፅ voice, sound, tone, roar, note

ድምጥማጥ, in ድምጥማጡን፡አጠፋ annihilate, raze (destroy); see ዳመጠ

ድምፅ voice, sound, tone, roar, vote (see ደመጠ)

ድምፅ፡ሰጠ vote (v.)

ድምፅ፡ማጉያ microphone

የድምፅ፡አናባቢ vowel

የድምፅ፡አውታሮች vocal cords

ደራ be in full swing, be bustling (market)

ተዳራ flirt

ትዳሩ፡ደርቷል his marriage is successful

ዱር wood, forest

የዱር፡አራዊት wild animal

ዳረ give in marriage, marry, marry off

የተዳረች married (woman)

ያልተዳረች maiden, adj. (who did not marry)

ዱሮ, see ድሮ

ዳሩ፡ግን nonetheless, but

ዳር edge, border (of lake), bank, extremity, periphery; see also ዳርቻ

ዳር፡ዳሩን፡ሄደ skirt (a city)

እ··· ዳር፤ ከ··· ዳር፤ ከ··· ዳር on the edge of, along

ከዳር፡እስከ፡ዳር from start to finish

የባሕር፡ዳር seashore

ድሪ necklace, string (of pearls)

ድር warp, web

ድሮ formerly, previously, in olden times, in the past, at one time, already; see also ዱሮ

የድሮ previous, old, olden, old-fashioned, former

የድሮ፡ሰው ancient

ዶሮ chicken, hen, poultry

ዶሮ፡ወጥ stew made with chicken

አውራ፡ዶሮ cock, rooster

ዶሮ፡ሲጮኽ early morning, lit. 'when the cock crows (see ጮኸ)

* ደረመሰ, ተደረመሰ collapse (bridge), cave in

ደረሰ arrive, reach (a place), happen, be ready (food)

ደረሰ (ለት) he came to one's help

ደረሰ (በት) learn (find out), surprise someone

አደረሰ make reach, deliver (a package), forward (a message), lead to, bring

ለሚስት፡ደረሰ he is old enough to have a wife

ለጋብቻ፡ደረሰች she is old enough for marriage

+ ድረስ until, till, up to, as far as

ደርሶ፡መልስ፡ቲኬት round-trip ticket (see መለሰ)

ደረሰኝ receipt, voucher

ደራሽ፡ውኃ flash flood

ድርሻ part (share), dues, stake (in business), portion

መድረስ arrival

መድረሻ arrival, time or place of arrival, destination

አድራሻ address (n.)

ደረሰ compose (poetry, a symphony), write novels

ደራሲ author, writer

ድርሰት essay (n.), treatise, composition

ድርሳን homily

ድረስ until, till, up to, as far as (see ደረሰ)

እ… ድረስ up to, until, to, as far as

እስከ… ድረስ till, until

ድርሰት essay (n.), treatise, composition (see ደረሰ)

ድርሳን homily (see ደረሰ)

ደረሰኝ receipt, voucher (see ደረሰ)

ድርሻ part (share), dues, stake (in business), portion (see ደረሰ)

ደረቀ dry (vi.), be dry, dry out, dry up, be stiff (collar), be stubborn, be persistent

አደረቀ make dry

ድርቅ፡አለ insist, be insistent

ድርቅ፡ያለ curt, flat (refusal), colorless (report)

ድርቅ፡ባይ perverse (willful evil)

ሆድ፡አደረቀ constipate

→ ደረቅ dry, dried, stubborn, persistent

ድርቅ drought, dry (weather)

ድርቀት dryness, aridity, dry spell, drought

[See also ድርቆሽ]

ድርቆሽ fodder, hay (see ደረቀ)

ደረበ (B) put something on something, pile up, put on a blanket, double a cloth

ተደራረበ overlap

ደረብ፡አደረገ throw on (a coat)

ድርብ double, doubled

ድርብ፡ሰረዝ colon

ተደራቢ፡ቡት፡ጫማ galoshes

[See also ድርብርብ]

ድርብርብ stratum (see ደረበ)

ደረት chest (human), bosom, bust

በደረቱ፡ተኛ lie prone

ሱቅ፡በደረቴ peddler

ድሪቶ patch, patched material

ዳርቻ extremity, end, limit, edge, shore (see also ዳር)

የባሕር፡ዳርቻ seaside, shoreline, beach

በ… ዳርቻ alongside

ዳሬክተር director, headmaster

ደርዘን dozen

ዱርዬ hoodlum, hooligan, tramp

ደረደረ assemble in a row, put in order one beside the other, range, align (objects), expose (wares)

ድርድር negotiation, terms (conditions), offer, display

(of flowers)

መደርደሪያ shelf

ደረደረ, in በገና፡ደረደረ play the harp

*ደራጀ, አደራጀ arrange, organize, prepare, make ready, develop, further, outfit

ተደራጀ get ready, be arranged

[See also ድርጅት]

ደረጃ steps, stairs, stairway, rank (level), grade, degree, stage (degree), standard, social status

የኑሮ፡ደረጃ standard of living

አንደኛ፡ደረጃ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት primary school

ሁለተኛ፡ደረጃ፡ትምህርት፡ቤት secondary school

ድርጅት organization, installation, firm (concern), foundation (institution), institute, (agency); see *ደራጀ

የንግድ፡ድርጅት firm (n.)

*ደረገ, አደረገ make, do, act, wear (a hat), put on (glasses, shoes)

ተደረገ be done, be made, come to pass

ድርጊት doings, undertaking, event, happening, incident

አድራጊ active (verb)

አድራጎት dealings, doings, action, activity

ደርግ committee

ድርጎ gift of hospitality offered strangers, allowance

ድርግም, in ድርግም፡ብሎ፡ተዘጋ snap short

ብልጭ፡ድርግም፡አለ flicker, wink (of light)

ደስ፡አለ(ው) rejoice, be happy, be glad, be pleased

ደስ፡አሰኘ make happy, afford pleasure, please, exhilarate, gladden

እንኳን፡ደስ፡አለህ best wishes!

የደስ፡ደስ pleasant

የደስደስ፡ያለው lovable, charming

[See also *ደሰተ, ደስታ and ደስደስ፡አለ]

ዳስ booth, hut made from poles and covered with leaves and branches

ዳሰሰ touch, feel, grope one's

way, rub (for massage), stroke

ደሳሳ squalid, sordid, shabby

ደሳሳ፡ጎጆ hovel, shanty, miserable shack

ደሳሳ፡መኖሪያ slum

* ደሰተ, ተደሰተ (B) enjoy, be satisfied, rejoice, take pleasure, be content, be glad (see ደስ፡አለ , and ደስታ)

አስደሰተ make happy, amuse, delight, rejoice (vt.), divert (amuse), please, entertain (amuse), interest (of a book)

አስደሳች delightful, agreeable, lovely, cheerful, joyful (news), enjoyable, bright (smile)

የሚያስደስት pleasing, glad (news), gay, joyful, exciting, interesting

ደሴት island

ደስታ joy, happiness, pleasure, delight, amusement (see ደስ፡አለ)

በደስታ happily, gladly, with open arms

የደስታ festive

ደስተኛ joyful, happy, merry

ድስት saucepan, casserole

ዴስክ desk

ደስደስ፡አለ be pleased (see ደስ፡አለ)

የደስደስ joy

የደስደስ፡አላት she is charming

ደቀ፡መዝሙር [disciple ~~see~~

ዶቃ bead

* ደቀለ, ተዳቀለ be fused (see ዲቃላ)

ዲቃላ bastard, illegitimate child, hybrid, cross (mixing of breeds); see * ደቀለ

ደቆሰ (B) crush to a fine powder, pulverize

ደቀቀ be fine, thin, minute

አደቀቀ make fine, pulverize, grind (meat with teeth)

ደቂቅ fine, minute (adj.), delicate

ድቅቅ፡ያለ decrepit

ደቃቅ fine (sand), powdered, flimsy (boat)

+ዱቄት flour, powder

ደቂቃ minute

ዱቄት flour, powder (see ደቀቀ)

(የ)ዱቄት፡ወተት powdered milk

* ደባ, አደባ sneak, prowl, creep in a stealthy way

ኣያዳባ፡ቀረበ stalk

ዱባ pumpkin, squash

ዱቤ credit, n. (delayed payment), goods bought on credit

በዱቤ፡ገዛ buy on credit

ዱብ፡ዱብ፡አለ trickle (of tears)

ዳቦ loaf of fermented bread

ድብ bear (n.)

ዳበለ (B) room with someone

ተዳበለ room with someone

አዳበለ let someone room with someone, mingle

/ ዳባል roomate, boarder

* ደበለለ , ተንደባለለ wallow, roll, vi. (in the dust)

ደባለቀ mix (vt.), mix up, confuse, confound

ተደባለቀ mingle ~~(vi.)~~, intermingle (vi.)

አደበላለቀ mix up, intermingle (vt.), agglomerate

ድብልቅ mixed, mixture, confused, amalgamation

* ደበለበለ, አድበለበለ round (make round)

ድቡልቡል round, spherical

ደብር mountain , sanctuary, parish

ዳበረ thrive (business)

አዳበረ fertilize, enrich (the soil), build up (a business), develop (the muscles), cultivate (one's mind), advance (further), promote

መዳበር culture (physical)

የመሬት፡ማዳበሪያ fertilizer

ዳበሰ touch lightly, grope, feel (touch), stroke

ደባበሰ palpate, caress, pet (a child), stroke, fondle

* ደበሰበሰ , አድበሰበሰ dodge, cloud (an issue)

አድበስብሶ፡አለፈ hedge (avoid giving a direct answer)

ደበቀ (B) conceal, hide (vt.), shelter (hide), cover up, disguise, mask

ተደበቀ hide (vi.), remain under cover

+ድብቅ hidden

መደበቂያ hideout

~~[See also ድብብቆሽ]~~

→ ድብብቆሽ hide and seek (game),

ድብቅ hidden (see ደበቀ)

በድብቅ secretly, on the sly

በድብቅ፡አስገባ smuggle into

ደቡብ south

ፀ የደቡብ፡ዋልታ South Pole

ፀ ደቡባዊ southern, southerly

ድባብ large umbrella for the ark

ድብብቆሽ hide-and-seek (game); see ደበቀ

ደብተራ learned man having some clerical capacity

ደብተር notebook, register

ድብን፡ያለ heavy (sleep)

ደበዘዘ tarnish (lose luster)

ፀ አደበዘዘ fade, vt. (curtain), blot (a page)

ፀ ድብዝዝ subdued (light), dim, blurred (print), obscure (figure), nebulous (idea)

ፀ ደብዘዝ፡ያለ quiet (color), sober (color), dull (color) pale (star)

ደበደበ attack, beat, assault, rap (the table), pound (on the door), slam (the fist on the table)

ፀ ተደባደበ come to blows, beat each other up

ፀ በቦምብ፡ደበደበ bombard

ፀ ድብደባ assault

ፀ የቦምብ፡ድብደባ bombing

*ደበደበ, ተንደበደበ swell up

ደብዳቤ letter, epistle, dispatch

ዳተኛ tardy (see ዳ፡አለ)

ፀ ዳተኛነት tardiness

ደን forest, woods

ፀ ደን፡የለበሰ bushy (land)

ዳነ be saved, heal (vi.), be cured, recover, recuperate, be well again

ፀ አዳነ save, rescue, cure, heal (vt.), redeem (save) [See ደኅና and መድኀኒት]

ደነሰ (B) dance (western dance)

ፀ ዳንስ western dance (n.)

ፀ ደናሽ dancer

ደነቀ be admirable, be wonderful, be marvelous

ፀ ተደነቀ be surprised, be astonished, wonder, marvel at

ፀ አደነቀ admire, applaud (praise), esteem, cheer

ፀ አዳነቀ exaggerate

ፀ አስደነቀ astonish, surprise, amaze

ፀ ድንቅ marvel, wonder, astonishment, wonderful, marvelous, admirable

ፀ አድናቆት astonishment,

admiration, approval (favorable acceptance), appreciation, acclamation, interest, fervor

አስደናቂ wonderful, admirable, impressive

አስደናቂነት magnificence

የሚደነቅ admirable, remarkable

የሚያደንቅ admirer

የሚያስደንቅ admirable

ደነቈረ be deaf, be stupid

አደነቈረ deafen

ደንቆሮ deaf, ignorant, stupid

ደንቁርና deafness, ignorance, stupidity

* ደነቀፈ, ተደናቀፈ falter, stumble, stagger, trip (vi.)

አደናቀፈ make to stumble, trip (vt.), hinder (of a skirt hindering in running)

ደንብ rule, principle, statute, regulation, ordinance, provision (see also ደምብ)

በደንብ as it should be, in accordance to the rule, properly, perfectly, pretty well, nicely

እንደ፡ደንቡ accordingly

የደንብ፡ልብስ uniform (n.)

+ደንበኛ regular, correct, a person with whom one has regular business dealings, customer, patron, client (in a shop, of a lawyer)

ደነበረ jump (be startled), shy (v.), flee in fright, bolt

አስደነበረ stupefy (astound), stun, take by surprise

ደንበር border, borderline, boundary, limit, frontier (see also ደምበር)

ደንበኛ regular, correct, a person with whom one has regular business dealings, customer, patron, client (in a shop, of a lawyer); see ደንብ

ደንበኛ፡ነው patronize

ድንቢጥ sparrow

ደንታ፡የለኝም I don't care

ድንች potato

ድንክ dwarf, midget

ድንከራ war dance

ድንኳን tent

ድንኳን፡ተከለ pitch a tent

ደነዘ (B) become blunt (knife, blade), lose the edge, be dull (of intellect)

ደነዝ blunt (knife), dull (knife)

ደነዘዘ grow numb (part of the body), become stiff, be in a stupor

ደነዘዘ(ው) be asleep (foot)

አደነዘዘ deaden (of drug), benumb, make insensitive, stupefy (dull the senses), set one's teeth on edge (of sour fruit)

ደንዛዛ numb, rigid, stiff

ደኒያ bag (sac); see also ዷኒያ

ደንደና fat (ox), plenty

ድንግል celebate, virgin

ድንግል፡መሬት virgin soil

ድንግል፡ማርያም Virgin Mary

ድንግልና chastity, virginity

* ደነገረ, ተደናገረ be perturbed, be uneasy, be perplexed

አደናገረ perplex, mix one up (confuse), disconcert, confuse, puzzle (perplex)

ድንገት sudden, unexpected, accident, surprise, by chance, in case, perhaps

በድንገት all of a sudden, accidentally, unexpectedly

ድንገተኛ abrupt (sudden), sudden, unexpected, emergency (adj.)

ድንጊያ, ድንጋይ rock, stone

ልበ፡ድንጋይ stonehearted

ጥቁር፡ድንጋይ slate

ድንጋያማ stony, rocky

ደነገገ decree (v.), institute (law), regulate, formulate

ድንጋጌ legislative decree, ordinance, decree

ደነገጠ be alarmed, startle (vi.), be taken aback, be unpleasantly surprised, be terrified, be shocked, be frightened

ተደናገጠ scare (vi.), be dismayed

አስደነገጠ appall, scare (vt.), startle, terrify

ድንግጥ፡አለ start (make a sudden movement of shock)

ድንጉጥ shy (animal), timid (animal), frightened

ድንጋጤ shock, fright, alarm, dismay

ደንገጡር bridesmaid, lady in waiting

ደነፋ brag, boast, raise hell,

bluster, be enraged

ድንፋታ boom (of cannon)

ዳኘ arbitrate, judge (v.)

ዳኛ judge, umpire

ዳኝነት quality of the office of judge, arbitration

የዳኝነት judicial (system)

ድኝ sulphur

ዱካ footprint, imprint, trace, trail, track

ድኩላ antelope

ደከመ· ደከመ(ው) get tired, be failing, fatigue (vi.), be weak, strive, endeavor

አደከመ weaken, tire (vt.), fatigue (vt.), debilitate

ተዳከመ weaken (vi.), be exhausted, be tired out, flag (of a horse)

ደካማ tired, weary, infirm, weak, feeble, weary, frail

ድካም fatigue, weakness, feebleness, exertion, exhaustion, effort, toil, pains (effort), hard work

ደካማነት frailty

አድካሚ tiresome, strenuous, laborious (job)

የደከመ feeble, tired, weary

ዳከሬ slop

ዶክተር doctor

ዳክዬ duck (n.)

ዳኸ crawl, creep, walk on all ~~ድኻ~~ fours like a baby

ድኻ poor (see ደኸየ)

ከድኻ፡ቤተሰብ of humble family

ከድኻ፡የተወለደ of mean birth

ድኽነት poverty, penury, humble circumstances (see ደኸየ)

ደኸየ be poor, be impoverished, be indigent

አደኸየ impoverish

+ድኻ poor

ድኽነት poverty, penury, humble circumstances

ደዌ disease, illness, sickness

ደወለ (B) ring a bell, call up, call on the telephone

ደወል bell

መደወያ button of doorbell

ደውላ measure of 20 grams

* ደወረ · አዳወረ wind on the spool

ማዳወሪያ distaff

ዳዊት Psalm

ዲያቆን deacon

ዲዳ, ድዳ mute, dumb (who does not hear)

ድድ gum (of teeth)

ደደቀ (B) hit, pound hard

ደደብ idiot, stupid

ደጅ doorway, entrance, outside, outdoors

ደጅ፡ወጣ out of doors

ደጅ፡ጠና wait at someone's door for favors, court favor

እደጅ outside (adv.)

ደጃፍ front of house, doorstep, doorway, entrance (see አፍ)

[See also ደጃች, ደጃዝማች]

ደጃች abbreviated form of ደጃዝማች

ደጀን, in የደጀን፡ዘብ rear guard

ደጃዝማች honorary title (see ደጅ, ~~and~~ አዝማች, and ደጃች)

ደጃፍ front of house, doorstep, doorway, entrance (see ደጅ and አፍ)

ደጋ highland

ወይና፡ደጋ temperate zone (at intermediate altitude); see ወይን

ደጋኛ highlander

ደግ kind, good, gentle, nice, gracious, good-hearted

ደግ፡አድራጊ virtuous

ደግነት kindness, goodness

ድግ sash (around the waist)

ደገመ repeat, recite prayers

ተደገመ happen again

ደጋገመ reiterate, repeat again and again

ደግሞ furthermore, besides, moreover, also, once more, again, too (see also ደሞ)

ድጋሚ repetition

ደጋግሞ repeatedly, time after time, again and again

ድግምት incantation

ዳግማዊ second (part of the name of a king)

የተደጋገመ frequent (adj.)

ድግግሞሽ frequency (of the radio)

ድግምት incantation (see ደገመ)

ዳግማዊ second (part of the name of a king)

ዲግሪ degree (diploma)

ደገሰ (B) give a feast, make

preparations for a banquet

ድግስ festive meal, feast

ድግስ፡አበላ give a feast

* ዳገተ, አዳገተ climb a mountain, tire, fatigue (of an ascent), be difficult, be hard

አዳጋች formidable (task), difficult

[See also ዳገት]

ዳገት uphill road, slope (see *ዳገተ)

ዳገቷን uphill (adv.)

ዳገነ point (a gun)

ደጋን bow for carding wool

ደግነት kindness (see ደግ)

ደግነቱ luckily, happily

የደግነት generous (act), kind, kindly (adj.)

ድግግሞሽ frequency (of the radio); see ደገመ

ደገፈ (B) support (vt.), sustain, prop up, favor (support), rally to, second (a motion), be in favor of, side with

ተደገፈ rest against, lean on

አስደገፈ rest, vt. (lean)

ደገፍ፡አለ lean, vi. (rest against something for support)

ደጋፊ partisan, sponsor, benefactor, adherent

ድጋፍ support, endorsement

ደጋፊነት adherence (attachment)

መደገፊያ brace (n.), rail

የሚደግፍ favorable (report)

ደግፍ , in ጆሮ፡ደግፍ mumps

ዳጠ run over (vt.), roll over something, crush (f.in. cooked vegetables)

ደፋ spill (milk), empty out (container), dump (coffee dregs), turn downwards, overturn, tip over (a glass), overturn (a lamp), fall flat on one's face

ተደፋ fall upside down, fall flat

ደፋ፡ቀና፡አለ stumble along

በአፋ፡ደፋ turn upside down (glasses)

አንገቱን፡ደፋ he dropped his eyes

ዘውድ፡ደፋ be crowned

ዳቦ፡ደፋ bake bread

ገፍ፡ጠማ፡ተደፋ fall on one's face, fall upside down

ተደፍቶ፡ ተኛ lie prone

ደፍ door sill

ድፎ large bread of wheat

ዶፍ heavy rain, downpour, cloudburst

ደፈረ be bold, dare, be impudent, be audacious, venture (dare)

ተዳፈረ take liberties with, get too familiar

አደፋፈረ encourage, exhort (give courage), embolden

ደፋር bold, intrepid, daring, fearless, venturesome, adventurous, impudent, audacious

ደፋርነት temerity, boldness

ድፍረት audacity, boldness, impudence

የድፍረት heroic (measure)

ደፈረሰ become turbid (water), get muddy (liquid)

ድፍረት, see ደፈረ

ደፋርነት, see ደፈረ

ደፈቀ dip, dunk, submerge, pound grain to get the kernels out

ደፈነ fill up (hole in the ground), stop a leak, clog, plug up, close (eyes), cover (fire)

ተዳፈነ be covered (fire) by ashes

ድፍን stopped up, solid (not hollow), entire, all of it

ድፍን፡ ዓለም the whole world, everybody

በደፈናው in generalities

*ደፈጠ፡ አደፈጠ lurk, lie in wait for, lie in ambush, crouch

ድፈጣ ambush (n.)

የድፈጣ፡ ተዋጊ guerilla

የድፈጣ፡ አደጋ፡ ጣይ sniper

አድፍጦ፡ ቆየ lay in ambush

አድፍጦ፡ ተኮሰ snipe

አድፍጦ፡ ወጋ ambush (v.)

አድፍጦ፡ ዘረፈ waylay

አድፍጦ፡ ጠበቀ lie in wait

ዲፕሎማት diplomat

ጀ

ጃሆ hostage

ጅል fool, imbecile, silly, foolish ~~(clothes)~~ (chatter)

ጅልነት stupidity, silliness, folly, absurdity

ጀልባ small boat

ጀልገ top (toy)

ጅምላ wholesale

በጅምላ wholesale (adv.), collectively

ጀመረ	(B) commence, start (vt., vi.), begin, set about (see also ዠመረ)
ተጀመረ	begin (vi.)
ጀማሪ	beginner
ከ··· ጀምሮ	since (prep.), beginning from
ከ + perfect + ጀምሮ	since (conj.)
+መጀመሪያ	start, beginning, first ~~first~~
ጀምበር	disc of sun
ጅማት	sinew, nerve, tendon (see also ዥማት)
ጆሮ	ear, handle (of cup)
ጆሮ፡ደግፍ	mumps
ጆሮ፡ጠቢ	informer
ጀርመን	German
ጀርመንኛ	German (language)
ጀርባ	back (part of body), loin, reverse (of coin), rear (back); behind (prep.)
ከ···ጀርባ ፤ እ···ጀርባ ፤ ወደ···ጀርባ	behind
በስተጀርባ	in the back
ከ···በስተጀርባ	in the rear of
ጃርት	porcupine
ጅረት	brook, creek, tributary (river), confluent
ጅራት	tail (see also ዥራት)
ጅራታም፡ኮከብ	comet
ጅራፍ	whip (used mainly by plowmen when plowing)
ጄሶ	plaster cast
ጅብ	hyena
ጀበና	coffee pot, kettle
የሻይ፡ጀበና	teakettle
ጀብዱ	act of bravery, adventure, exploit, valor
የጀብዱ	heroic
የጀብዱ፡ሰው	adventurer
ጂን	spirit, genie
ጃንሆይ	title used in addressing the Emperor
ጄኔራል	general
* ጀነነ ,ተጀነነ	(B) swagger
ጆንያ ፤ ጆኒያ ፤ ጀንያ	sack, bag (see also ዶንያ)
ጃንደረባ	titular eunuch
ጃንጥላ	umbrella, parasol, parachute (see also ዣንጥላ)
ጆንፎ	butt of iron of the spear
ጂኦሎጂ	geology
ጂኦግራፊ	geography

ጃኬት jacket

ጆዋጆዋ swing, trapeze

ጆዋጆዋ፡ተጫወተ swing, vi. (play on the swings)

ጃጀ be senile

ጅጊ communal labor

ጅግራ guinea-hen (see also ዥግራ)

ጅግና valiant, brave, gallant, hero, courageous

ጀግንነት bravery, valor, courage

የጀግንነት heroic, valiant (deed)

ጆሮ፡አሞራ vulture

ጃፓን Japan

ገ

ጋ by (near), near to, close to

እ···ጋ close to, near to

ሌላ፡ጋ ፤ ሌላጋ somewhere else, elsewhere

አንዱ፡ጋ somewhere

እዚህ፡ጋ over here

እዚያ፡ጋ there, over there

-ጌ, in ራስጌ the head part (especially in a bed); እግርጌ ፤ ግርጌ at the foot of; እጅጌ sleeve

ጎሕ dawn, daybreak

ጎሕ፡ሲቀድ at dawn, at daybreak (see ቀደደ)

ገሃነም hell, Gehenna

ገላ body

ገላ፡ታጠበ take a bath (see አጠበ)

ጉሎ, in የጉሎ፡ፍሬ castor bean

ጋለ be red-hot, be burning, be red from heating (metal), heat up

የጋለ hot (pan), fervid (feeling) fierce (attack), fiery (speech), warm (welcome), heated (argument)

የጋለ፡ስሜት animation

ግለት intensity (of anger)

ግል, in የግል personal (matter, property), private, individual (see ገለለ)

በየግል individually

ግለኛ individualistic

ጎላ be magnified, be clear

አጎላ make clear, magnify, accentuate, amplify, emphasize

አጉላላ mishandle

ጉላ፡ያለ prominent (hump)

ማጉላላት harsh treatment

የድምፅ፡ማጉሊያ loudspeaker

[See also ጉልህ]

ጓል lump (of earth), clod turned up in plowing

ጉልህ evident, visible, obvious, conspicuous, noticeable, plain (clear), flagrant, gross (error), vivid (description), loud (voice); see *ጎላ

በጉልህ plainly

ገለለ cut (wood, grass), retire, withdraw, stand aside

ተገለለ keep apart (vi.), withdraw (from society), be isolated

ገለል፡አለ give way, move aside

ተገሎ፡ቆመ stand aloof

ገለልተኛ secluded, detached, solitary, isolated (house), lonely, neutral

ገለልተኛነት neutrality, self-restraint,retired life, detachment (aloofness), seclusion

[See ግል]

* ጋለለ፡ተንጋለለ lie down, lie on one's back, lie back (in an armchair)

ጉልላት clay pot put on the top of Ethiopian house, cupola, dome

ጎለመሰ mature, vi. (a person), become physically developed

አጎለመሰ mature (the character), elevate (the mind)

ጎልማሳ who has ~~been~~ reach~~ed the~~ the age of young adulthood, vigorous, virile, robust

የጎልማሶች፡ትምህርት literacy

ጎልምስና, in የጎልምስናና፡ የኮረዳነት፡ጊዜ adolescence

ጋለሞታ prostitute, dissolute woman

ገላመጠ dart an angry glance at, look at with disapproval

ግልማጮ glacial look

ገለሸጠ skin (scrape)

ገለባ straw, chaff, hull (of peanut)

ጋለበ gallop (vi.), set at a gallop, make to gallop, ride a horse

ግልቢያ gallop (n.), galloping, horseriding

ግልብ shallow

ጉልበት knee, strength, might, vigor, energy

የጉልበት፡ሎሚ kneecap

ግልቢያ gallop, galloping, horseriding (see ጋለበ)

ገለበጠ turn upside down, overturn, overthrow, turn over (a page), copy, upset, subvert

ተገለበጠ capsize (boat), tip over (vi.)

አገላበጠ leaf through

ግልብጣ inversion

ግልባጭ copy (of book, letter)

* ገላታ, እንገላታ toss (throw about), maltreat, handle roughly

ጉልት land given by a ruler to an individual or to a religious institution as an endowment

ጉልቻ three stones on earthenware tripod on which the cooking pot rests above the fire

ጋሎን gallon

ግልድም loincloth

* ጐላጀ, እንጐላጀ nod, drowse

ገልጃጃ awkward, clumsy

* ገለገለ, አገለገለ serve, be in use, be usable, render service, serve, do duty as, be valid

ተገለገለ make use of, adopt, employ

አገልጋይ servant, aide, attendant

አገልግሎት service

ያገለገለ used (books), second-hand

ገላገለ separate two people fighting, relieve from danger

ተገላገለ(ች) give birth, be relieved (of responsibility) get rid of

ግልግል good riddance

ግልግል፡አደረገ compromise (vi.)

ገላጋይ,ነት intervention

ግልገል young of domestic animals (goat, sheep, horse, donkey); cub, kid

ገላጋይ,ነት intervention (see ገላገለ)

ገለጠ uncover, unveil, unfold (a map), reveal, expose (see also ገለጸ)

ተጋለጠ be open to, be exposed

አጋለጠ betray (of accent), lay open (uncover)

ገላጣ open, clear, bare (space without trees)

ግልጥ, see ገለጸ, ግልጽ
ግልጥ፡አድርጎ frankly
መግለጫ explanation, statement, declaration, information, bulletin, report, communiqué, account, demonstration, manifestation

ገለጸ reveal, disclose, divulge, explain, expose, show, express (an opinion), report, describe, depict, declare, manifest (see also ገለጠ)
ግልጽ visible, evident, apparent, clear, obvious, ostensible, frank, manifest, lucid (explanation), straightforward
በግልጽ visibly, expressly, clearly, openly

ግልፍ፡አለ get mad, get sore
ግልፍተኛ short-tempered, easily offended, irritable, who has an abrupt manner, temperamental

ገማ be putrid, stink, smell bad
ግም fetid, stinking
የገማ putrescent
ግማት stink, bad smell, stench

ጉማ blood money

ጉሜ armband

ጉም fog, mist

ጋማ mane (of a horse, mule)
/ የጋማ፡ከብት cattle (specifically horses, donkeys, mules)

ጎማ tire, rubber, wheel
ጎማ፡ተኛ have a flat tire
ጎማ፡ፈነዳ(በት) have a blowout
የጎማ፡ጫማ rubbers
ትርፍ፡ጎማ spare tire (see ተረፈ)

ግመል camel

ገመምተኛ convalescent (see *ገገመ)

ገሞራ, in እሳተ፡ገሞራ volcano
የእሳተ፡ገሞራ volcanic
የእሳተ፡ገሞራ፡አናት crator

ጉማሬ hippopotamus

ጉምሩክ customs, customs office, custom-house
የጉምሩክ፡ቤት custom house

ገመሰ (B) divide into two, split, cleave, plow for the first time and hastily
ገሚስ half, some of
ግማሽ half, portion of
አጋማሽ middle (n.), half, halfway

ግማሽ half, portion of (see ገመሰ)

ገምቢ mason, bricklayer (see ገነባ)

ግምብ stone wall, castle, tower (see ገነባ)

ግምብ፡ቤት stone house, cement house

ግምበኛ mason, bricklayer

ግምባር brow, forehead, military front, fortune, luck (see also ግንባር)

ግምባር፡ቋጠረ frown

የጦር፡ግምባር front line

ገመተ (B) estimate (v.), rate, guess, value, size up, assess, gauge, appraise, presume, assume, reckon

ግምት estimate (n.), estimation, guess, hypothesis, reckoning

በግምት roughly (approximately)

ግማት stink, bad smell, stench (see ገማ)

*ጐመተመተ, አጐመተመተ mumble

ጐመን, ጎመን cabbage

ጐመዘዘ taste sour

ጐምዛዛነት acerbity (of fruit)

ገመደ make a rope, twist

ገመድ rope, measure of land

ጐመደ cut (meat, wood), slice off, castrate

ጐማዳ cut, emasculated

*ገመደለ, የተገመደለ arbitrary

ጐመጀ desire eagerly, crave, have an appetite for

አስጐመጀ tempt (of a candy)

ግምጃ silk or velvet cloth

ግምጃ፡ቤት storehouse, warehouse, depot, treasury

ገመገመ evaluate (a book), sound (public opinion)

ገመጠ take a bite of, bite off, tear off a mouthful

*ጐመጠመጠ, ተጐመጠመጠ rinse (the mouth), gargle

ገራ tame, train a beast, break a horse, subdue'

ገር tame, mild (person), meek, gentle, simple-hearted

ገራም gentle (horse)

ያልተገራ wild (horse)

ገራገር naive

ጉራ boasting, bragging, show-off

ጉራ፡ነዛ boast, brag, show off,

put on airs

ጉረኛ braggard, pompous

ጋሪ carriage, horse-drawn cart, wheelbarrow

ጋራ with (in company of); see also ጋር

ከ… ጋራ with, together with, along with

ባለጋራ opponent (see ባለ)

ለጋራ among them

በጋራ in common

+የጋራ collective, common, joint, reciprocal, mutual

የጋርዮሽ collectively

ጋር, see ጋራ

ግራ left hand, left (direction)

ግራ፡ገባ(ው) be in difficulty, be confused, be at a loss, feel strange

ግራ፡አጋባ perplex, puzzle, bewilder

ግራ፡የሆነ bizarre

ግራም፡ነፈሰ፡ቀኝ sooner or later

በስተግራ on the left-hand side

ግራኝ left-handed

ግራዝማች commander of the left (title of distinction); see አዝማች

ጐራ፡አለ stop off, stop over, come around

*ጐራ, አጓራ bellow (of ox), boom (of cannons)

ጐሬ hideout, den, lair, refuge

ጓሮ backyard, back part of the house inside the enclosure

ከቤት፡ጓሮ behind the house

ገረመ be amazing, be wonderful, be extraordinary

ገረመ(ው) he is surprised, he is astonished

ተገረመ be surprised, be astonished

አስገረመ surprise, astonish, amaze

ግሩም marvelous, wonderful, amazing, magnificant, splendid, superb

+ግርማ dignity, majesty

ይገርማል it's strange, it's odd, it's interesting

+ግርማዊ majestic

አስገራሚ exciting, startling

ግርማ dignity, majesty (see ገረመ)

ግርማ፡ሞገስ majestic appearance, grandeur

ግርማ፡ያለው imposing, stately

ገለግርማ majestic

*ጐረመረመ, አጕረመረመ, ~~ተጕረመረመ~~ ተጕረመረመ growl, grumble, grunt, mumble, mutter, murmur

ጉሩምሩምታ murmur (n.), mutter

ጐረምሳ young man, robust young man, adolescent (male)

ግርምቢጥ contrary (boy)

ግርማዊ majestic (see ገረመ)

ግርማዊ፡ሆይ Your Majesty!

ግርማዊ፡ንጉሠ፡ነገሥት His Imperial Majesty

ግርማዊነትዎ Your Majesty!

ግርማዊነታቸው His Majesty

ገረረ be boiling hot

ጉሮሮ, ጕሮሮ throat

የጉሮሮ guttural

ግራር kind of mimosa, acaccia abessynica

ጐረሰ take a mouthful, take a morsel, be loaded (gun)

አጐረሰ give a mouthful, load (the gun)

ጉርሻ mouthful, morsel, tip, gratuity

*ገረሸ, አገረሸ return (illness)

ገረሸ(ብኝ) relapse (after a recovery)

ጉርሻ mouthful, morsel, bonus, tip (see ጐረሰ)

ገርበብ፡አለ be ajar

*ጐራበተ, ተጐራበተ be neighbors of one another, live in the neighborhood

ጐረቤት neighbor, neighborhood

ጐርባጣ, in አባጣ፡ጐርባጣ bumpy

ጉረኖ enclosure (for sheep)

ጐረና taste burnt

ጐርናና hoarse (voice), husky (voice), rough (voice), gruff, raucous

ጉራኛ pompous, braggard (see ጉራ)

ግራኝ left-handed (see ግራ)

ግሪክ Greece, Greek

የግሪክ፡ቋንቋ Greek (language)

ገረዘ cut, circumcize

ግርዘት circumcision

ግራዝማች commander of the left (title of distinction); see ግራ, አዝማች

ጉሬዛ kind of ape

ጋራዥ garage (see also ጋራጅ)

ገረድ housemaid, servant

ጉርድ stub (of ticket); see also ጐራጅ

ጉርድ፡ቀሚስ skirt

ጋረደ cover, conceal, veil, make a shelter, make shade, shield, screen, obstruct (the view), curtain off

+ግርዶሽ awning

መጋረጃ curtain, blind (for windows)

ግርዶ chaff which is blown away by the wind

ጎራዴ sword

ግርዶሽ awning (see ጋረደ)

የጨረቃ፡ግርዶሽ lunar eclipse

የፀሐይ፡ግርዶሽ solar eclipse

*ጎራደደ, ተንጎራደደ amble (walk at a slow pace), pace up and down, bustle about

ገረደፈ pound coarsely

ጋራጅ hangar (see also ጋራዥ)

ጎራጅ stub (of ticket); see also ጉርድ

ግርጌ at the foot of, foot (of bed); see also እግርጌ

ግርግም manger, place where the horses are fed

ገራገር naive (see ገራ)

ግርግር hustle and bustle, panic, tumult, riot, confusion, turmoil, excitement

የግርግር hectic

ጎረጎረ pick (the teeth)

*ጎረጎረ, እንጎረጎረ grumble, mutter, complain, hum

*ገረገበ, ተንገረገበ fan ~~someone~~ with a fan

ግርግዳ wall (see also ግድግዳ)

ገረጣ become yellow due to ripening (said of crops), turn pale (grain, person)

የገረጣ pale

ጉርጥ kind of frog

ግራጫ gray, brown (usually donkey mule)

ገረፈ flagellate, whip, lash

ጎረፈ flow by, flow in abundance, stream (of crowds), stream down (torrent, rain), gush (tears)

ጎርፍ, ጉርፍ flood, torrent, torrential rain, deluge

ገሣ belch

አገሣ roar (of lion), burp, belch

ግሣት roar (of lion)

ግስ verb

ጎሳ ethnic group, tribe, sub-tribe

panther

ገሰሰ deprive of something, efface, obliterate, rape, wipe out

*ጐሰቈለ, አጐሳቈለ treat roughly, misuse, abuse

መጐሳቈል discomfort

ግሣት roar (of lion); see ገሣ

ገሰገሰ make a forced march, walk rapidly, leave early in the morning

ግስጋሴ forward march

ገስጋሽ፡ውኃ current (of water)

ጐሰጐሰ stuff (a pillow with feathers); devour

ገሠጸ (B) admonish, scold, reprimand, rebuke, reprove, lecture someone

ግሣጼ rubuke (n.), reprimand, admonition, blame

ተግሣጽ censure (n.), admonition, reproof

ጋሻ shield, measure of land (ca. 40 hectars)

ጋሼ term of address to one who is somewhat older than oneself

ጌሾ kind of plant the leaves of which are used like hop in making beer

ጐሽ, ጎሽ buffalo

ጐሽ, ጎሽ bravo!, well done!

ገሸለጠ slash (the bark of a tree)

ገሸመ (B) poke (in the ribs)

ጋሸበ be rank (of vegetables)

*ገሸገሸ, ተንገሸገሸ have an aversion to, have enough of food because of repugnance of because of having overeaten

አንገሸገሸ(ው) loathe

የሚያንሸግሽ distasteful

ገባ come in, get home, enter, get in, set (sun)

ገባ(ው) understand, comprehend, grasp (understand), follow (understand)

ገባ(በት) have a hand in, interfere, be involved in

ተገባ be legitimate, be advisable, be convenient, be proper, be suitable, be seemly

ተገባ(ው) deserve,

ተጋባ get married, intermarry; be catching (contagious disease); be empty, be emptied

አገባ make to enter, hand in, introduce, score (a goal), marry

አጋባ arrange a marriage match, empty a container, clear (a plate), unpack (a suitcase)

አስገባ insert, admit, make enter, put in, let in, send in

አስተጋባ echo (v.), parrot, vibrate, reverberate, resound

አግባባ bring to reason, persuade, influence, lure into, win over, prevail on

ተግባባ understand each other, get along, agree, come to an understanding

ገባ፡አለ stand back (a house, from the street)

ቃል፡ገባ give one's word

አላገባም be single (lit. he did not marry)

ያላገባች፡ሴት spinster (lit. a woman who did not marry)

ገቢ revenue, import, receipts, income

ገብ, in አዲስ፡ገብ newcomer

+ግቢ enclosure, premises, grounds (land), compound, palace, court

+ግብ objective, aim, score (in a game), goal (in a game)

ግባት, in የደም፡ግባት good complexion

+ጋብቻ marriage, matrimony

ተገቢ proper, adequate, appropriate, right (person), reasonable (choice), fitting, due, apt (suitable)

ተገቢነት pertinence

ተግባቢ suitable, agreeable

+መግቢያ entrance, admission, gateway, introduction, prelude, preamble

መጋቢያ threshold

*መግባባት accord (n.)

(አለመግባባት tension, disagreement)

ማስተጋባት repercussion

አገባብ, አግባብ propriety, proper conduct, correct procedure; syntax, context

የሚገባ natural (normal), right, just

(በሚገባ perfectly, right, duly)

የማይገባ inappropriate, improper)

የሚያግባባ persuasive

ይግባኝ appeal in court

ገቢ revenue, import, receipts, income (see ገባ)

ገብ, in አዲስ፡ገብ newcomer (see ገባ)

ሁለ፡ገብ፡የሆነ versatile

ግብረ፡ገብ morals

ጉብ፡አለ heave, vi. (of ground)

ጉብታ hiilock, mound, knoll, bump (of road)

ጉቦ bribe, graft

ጉቦ፡በላ take bribes

ጋቢ kind of šämma-dress

ጋብ፡አለ subside (storm), let up (of rain)

ግቢ enclosure, premises, grounds (land), compound, palace (see ገባ)

አጥር፡ግቢ compound (see አጠረ)

ግብ objective, aim, score (in a game), goal (in a game); see ገባ

ግብ፡ዳለማ goal (in football)

ግብ፡ጠባቂ goal keeper (see ጠበቀ)

ገበረ (B) pay tribute, pay tax

አገበረ compel, force

አስገበረ subjugate, conquer, cause to pay tribute

ገበሬ farmer, peasant

ገባር tenant farmer, serf, bondsman

ገባር፡ወንዝ tributary (river)

ገቢር act (in a play), action

ገብር slave

+ግብር tribute, tax; feast, banquet, reception; action, conduct, activity

ግብርና farming, agriculture

ምግባር practice, act, conduct

ተግባር work, task, activity, occupation, job, action, office (duty), function, behavior, deed

ገበሬ farmer, peasant (see ገበረ)

ገበር lining of a garment

ግብር tribute, tax; feast, banquet, reception; action, conduct (see ገበረ)

ግብር፡አበላ feast (v.)

ግብረ፡አበር accomplice, confederate, collaborator, partner in crime

ግብረ፡አበርነት complicity

ግብረ፡ገብ morals

ግብረ፡ገብነት morals, morality

ግብርና farming, agriculture (see ገበረ)

ገብስ barley

*ገበሰበሰ, ~~[illegible]~~ , አግበሰበሰ (be) acquisitive of (money)

ገበታ large cup or bowl of wood, basin for washing hands, table made of bamboo

ገበቴ wooden bowl

ጉበት liver

ጉብታ hillock, mound, knoll, bump (of road); see ጉብ፡ አለ

ግግት , in የደም፡ግግት good complexion (see ደም)

ጋብቻ marriage, matrimony (see ገባ)

የጋብቻ marital (vows), conjugal

ጎበኘ visit, inspect, review (troops), tour (vi.)

አስጎበኘ guide (tourists), show around

ጎብኚ ,ጎብኝ tourist

ያገር፡ ጎብኚ visitor

ጉብኝት visit (n.), tour

ጉባኤ assembly, meeting, gathering, conference

ጉባኤ፡አደረገ hold a conference (see *ደረገ)

ቃለ፡ጉባኤ minutes (of a meeting)

ጠቅላላው፡ጉባኤ General Assembly (of the UN); see ሐ ጠቀለለ

ገበዘ (B) act with hypocrisy

ግብዝ hypocrite, false, vain (conceited)

ግብዝነት hypocrisy, vanity (conceit)

ገበዝ head of a church, vicar

ጋበዘ invite to a meal, give a dinner, treat to, offer (a drink, cigarette)

ተጋበዘ be offered hospitality, help oneself (with food)

ጋባዥ host, hostess

ግብዣ reception, banquet, feast, party, invitation

ጎበዘ (B) be strong, be brave, be smart

ጎበዝ young man, manly (like a man), smart, clever, strong, brave, quite a fellow

ጉብዝና courage

ግብዣ reception, banquet, feast, party, invitation (see ጋበዘ)

ገበየ transact business in the market, marketing, shop (v.)

ተገበያየ make a deal

+ገበያ market, marketplace

መገበያየት deal (business arrangement), transaction

ገበያ market, marketplace (see ገበየ)

ገበያ፡ቆመ the market is underway

ገበያ፡ደራ the market is in full swing

ገበያ፡እቆመ ፤ ገበያ፡ተበተነ the market is over

ገበያተኛ shopper

ግብግብ scuffle

ገበጣ an Ethiopian game consisting of a board with a series of depressions and played with pebbles or beans

ጎበጠ be bent (stick), be humped, be hunched (person), be curved (back)

አጎበጠ bend (vt.)

ጎባጣ curved, bent, hunched, hunchback

ግብጽ Egypt

ገታ pull on the reins in order to make the horse go slower or stop, restrain, curb, constrain (temper), hold (temper), repress (laughter)

ራሱን፡ገታ control oneself

ያልተገታ intemperate (language)

ጉቶ tree stump, short and stout person

ጌታ lord, master, owner

ጌታችን our Lord, sir!

ጌቶቼ master (used in form of request)

ግት udder

ግትልትል caravan (of camels)

ግትር obstinate, refractory (child), unbending

ሐሳብ፡ግትር intransigent, headstrong, opinionated, willful

ጎተራ granary, grain storage, crib (for corn), storehouse (of information)

* ገተረተረ ,ተግተረተረ reel (sway under a blow), stagger (child who is not able to walk yet)

ጎተተ (B) drag, draw, pull, haul, tug on

ተጎተተ crawl (of work, of time), lag behind, drag (vi.), become slack (work)

ተጓተተ move slowly, drag on

ጎታታ slow (worker)

ጉትቻ earring

ጉንፎ crest (of bird)

ገና still, yet, but (still), just (merely)

  ገና፡ነው it is time yet!

  ገና፡አሁን just, adv. (a very little while ago)

  አሁን፡ገና just now

  እንደገና anew, again

ገና̈ Christmas, name of hockey-like game played on this day

ጋን large pottery jar used in making beer

ግን however, but

  ነገር፡ግን but

ጎን flank, side of body, by the side of, beside

  ጎን፡ለጎን side by side

  እ···ጎን beside

  ከ···ጎን alongside, beside

  ወደጎን abreast

ገነባ build a wall with stone, cement or mortar

  ገንቢ, ግንብ, ግንበኛ, see ገምቢ, ግምብ

ገንቦ clay pot

ግንባር, see ግምባር

ጎነበሰ be bent, bend (vi.)

  አጎነበሰ bend (vi.), stoop, bow

  ጎንበስ፡አለ stoop, incline the head, hold one's head down

  ጉንብስ bent, curved

ግንቦት May

ገነት paradise, garden

ጓንት glove

ጎነተለ nudge

ገነነ be abundant, be in large quantity (grass, trees), augment, increase, grow (of fame)

  ተጋነነ propogate, be exaggerated

  አጋነነ exaggerate, overstate, emphasize

  ገናና abundant, famous, illustrious

  የተጋነነ exaggerated

  ቃለ፡አጋኖ exclamation

ጋኔን (pl. አጋንንት) evil spirit, demon

ግንኙነት contact (n.), bond (relation), relationship, intercourse (see *ገኘ)

ገነዘ (B) wrap a corpse up in a shroud

* ገነዘበ, ተገነዘበ remember, recall, realize, perceive, be aware of, note (make an observation), conclude

አስገነዘበ hint, point at, remind

ኣገናዛቢ፡ተውላጠ፡ስም possessive pronoun

ገንዘብ money, currency, bank note

የገንዘብ pecuniary, financial

ገንዘብ፡ቤት treasurer

ገንዘብ፡ተቀባይ cashier (see *ቀበለ)

ገንዘብ፡ከፋይ teller (see ከፈለ)

ገንዘብ፡ያዥ treasurer (see ያዘ)

የገንዘብ፡ሚኒስትር Finance Minister

ቀሪ፡ገንዘብ balance (see ቀረ)

ቀና፡ገንዘብ capital (money), principal, n. (money)

ጥሬ፡ገንዘብ cash

ገንዳ trough

ግንድ trunk of a tree, log, stump, block (of wood), stem (of flower)

የዘር፡ግንድ geneaology, pedigree

ገነደሰ topple

ገነዳደሰ blow down (trees)

ጉንዳን kind of black out

ጎነጎነ braid (v.), plait (threads, hair)

ጉንጉን braid (n.), plait

ጊንጥ scorpion

ገነጠለ cut by tearing, tear off, tear out, rip off (a cover), detach (the stub)

ተገነጠለ secede, diverge (of paths), branch off

ገነጣጠለ cut up in pieces (chicken, ox), disassemble, dismantle (car), disintegrate

ተገነጣጠለ fall to pieces (book)

*ጎነጨ, ተጎነጨ take a gulp, sip (see also ጉንጭ)

ጉንጭ cheek (see *ጎነጨ)

ገንፎ porridge (of wheat, barley, oats)

ገነፈለ boil over

ጉንፋን common cold, cough

ጉንፋን፡ያዘ(ው) catch cold

*ገኘ, አገኘ find, earn, gain, meet, obtain, get, discover, come across, acquire, win, procure

ተገኘ	be situated, be found, exist, attend (be present), be available, occur, be common
አስገኘ	bring in, result in, provide
ተገናኘ	have a rendez-vous, meet (vi.), come together, converge, join, contact, get in touch, interconnect, get a connection (on the telephone)
አገናኘ	reunite (vt.), connect, join, introduce people
ግንኙነት	contact (n.), bond (relation), relationship, intercourse, connections, association (companionship)
ማግኘት	achievement (attainment), acquisition
መገኘት	attendance, discovery
መገናኛ	junction, communication, intersection, confluence, rendez-vous, place where one meets
መገናኘት	juncture, concurrence (coming together)
ግዑዝ	inanimate, inert
ግዕዝ	Geez (liturgical language of Ethiopian church)
ገውዝ	nut
ገዛ	buy, purchase, own, possess, govern, rule over, dominate, hire (a lawyer)
ተገዛ	submit (yield to), be subject to
የገዛ	own (adj.), one's own
የገዛ፡ራሴ	I myself
(በገዛ፡እጁ	by himself, on his own
በገዛ፡ፈቃዱ	on his own accord, voluntarily)
+ገዢ, ገዥ	buyer, master, potentate, ruler
ግዥ	buy (n.)
+ግዛት	possession (territory under the rule of a country), state, dominion, realm, empire
ተገዢ	subject (under the control of)
ተገዢነት	subjection (submission)
አገዛዝ	manner of governing, reign (rule), domination
ጉዞ	march, trip, journey (see *ጓዘ)
ጊዜ	time, period, occasion, moments, weather
ጊዜያት	tense, n. (in grammar)
ሁልጊዜ	always, everytime,

perpetually, all the time

ለጊዜው at the moment, for the time being, for a while

ምንጊዜ when?

ምንጊዜም always, all along, ever, at any time

ስንት፡ጊዜ how many times?

በ + verb + ጊዜ when

በጊዜ on time, early

በጊዜው on time, in due course, regularly

በየጊዜው every so often, constantly, from time to time

ባሁኑ፡ጊዜ nowadays (see አሁን)

በቅርብ፡ጊዜ shortly

ትርፍ፡ጊዜ leisure

አብዛኛው፡ጊዜ most of the time

አንድ፡ጊዜ once, just a moment

የጊዜ actual (now existing)

የጊዜ፡ቤት multiplication table

ያለ፡ጊዜው prematurely, untimely

ያን፡ጊዜ then (see ያ)

ጥቂት፡ጊዜ a while

ጊዜያዊ interim, provisional, tentative, transient

ጋዘ banish

ተጋዘ be imprisoned (for a long time), be under house arrest

አጋዘ exile (v.), carry away

ግዞት exile into a province where one cannot leave without permission

ጋዝ kerosene, petroleum, gas

*ጓዘ, ተጓዘ depart, travel, go on a trip, cover a distance, journey, migrate, move (travel) sail (of ship)

አጓዘ transport

አጓጓዘ convey (passengers), transport, move (transport)

ጉዞ journey, march, voyage, trip, travel, caravan (of traders),itinerary

ጓዝ baggage, luggage, belongings to be moved

መጓዝ expedition

መጓጓዝ locomotion

ገዘረ circumcize

ግዝረት circumcision

ገዘተ (B) excommunicate

ግዝት excommunication

ግዛት possession (territory under the rule of a country), dominion, realm (see ገዛ)

የአገር፡ግዛት፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Interior

ጠቅላይ፡ግዛት province

ግዞት exile into a province where one cannot leave without permission (see ጋዘ)

ጊዜያዊ provisional, interim (see ጊዜ)

ገዘገዘ cut with difficulty (e.g. a dull blade)

ጎዘጎዘ cover the ground with dry grass, scatter grass on the ground, spread hay to make a bed

ጉዝጓዝ dry grass, leaves with which one covers the ground

ጋዜጣ newspaper

ነጋሪት፡ጋዜጣ Official Gazette

ጋዜጠኛ journalist, newsman, reporter, correspondent

ጋዜጠኞች press, journalists

ገዘፈ be fat, stout

ግዙፍ huge, gross, large, voluminous (body), tall and fat, immense (building), gigantic, massive

ግዙፍነት mass (bulkiness), bulk (of elephant)

ገዥ, ገዢ buyer, master, potentate, ruler (see ገዛ)

አገረ፡ገዢ governor

*ጋየ, አጋየ put to the torch, consume (of flames)

ጋያ pipe (tobacco)

ገድ luck, omen of good fortune

ገደ፡ቢስ ill-fated, ill-omened, unlucky, inauspicious

ጉድ freak, monster, monstrous

ጉድ፡ሆኛለሁ good heavens!

ወይ፡ጉድ how strange!, what a wonder!, wow! (has the meaning of approval and disapproval)

ጉድ፡ጉድ፡አለ flutter about

ግድ obligation, necessity (see ገደደ)

ግድ፡ሆነ(በት) be forced

ግድ፡የለም never mind!, it does not matter, I don't mind

ግድ፡የለኝም I don't care

ግድ፡የለውም be careless

ግዴለሽ, ግድ፡የለሽ careless, carefree, mindless, thoughtless, indolent, indifferent (see የለሽ

በግድ, የግድ of necessity, by force, perforce

በውድም፡ በግድም willy nilly, by hook or by crook (see ውድ)

ጐዳ damage (v.), injure, harm, hurt, abuse (harm), ruin, impair

ተጐዳ be injured, be hit (by a disaster)

ጉዳት harm (n.), damage, loss, injury, disadvantage

ጐጂ bad (light), harmful, inimical

የተጐዳ injured

የማይጐዳ harmless

ጓዳ alcove

ጓድ company, band (group), gang, team, party, platoon, corps, expedition (scientific)

የሰላም፡ ጓድ Peace Corps

+ጓደኛ companion, friend, playmate, comrade, ally

ገደለ kill, murder, massacre, slay, put to death

ተጋደለ kill one another, fight, struggle, champion

+ገዳይ killer

+ግድያ murder

ተጋድሎ crusade, campaign (to fight hunger), mortification

ገደል cliff, precipice, abyss, ravine

ገደል፡ ገባ fall off a cliff

የገደል፡ ማሚቶ echo

ገደላማ፡ ሸለቆ canyon

*ጋደለ, አጋደለ incline (vi.), lean to one side, be lopsided, tilt, slope, tip

ጐደለ be deficient in, be short in, be incomplete, be missing, lack, get low (water in a river), diminish, decrease (vi.)

አጐደለ diminish (vt.), decrease

+ጐደሎ deficient, lacking, incomplete, not full (bottle from which liquid is taken or is not completely full), odd (number)

ጐደል, in ከሞላ፡ ጐደል more or less, by and large, approximately

ጉድለት lack, defect, flaw (in a plan), failure, deficiency, shortcoming, insufficient amount, blemish, disability

ጐደሎነት, in ያካል፡ ጐደሎነት infirmity

ጉዳይ less

ጐደሎ deficient, lacking, incomplete, not full (see ጐደለ)

ጐደሎ:ቁጥር odd number

አካል:ጐደሎ invalid, crippled

ግዴለሽ · ግድ:የለሽ carefree, careless, mindless, thoughtless, indolent, indifferent (see ግድ, የለሽ)

ግዴለሽነት ፤ ግድ:የለሽነት neglect (not caring for), carelessness, apathy, indifference, indolence, unconcern

ጉድለት lack, defect, failure, deficiency, shortcoming, disability, shortcoming (see ጐደለ)

ገደማ area, location, whereabouts, somewhere about, approximately, roughly, circa

እዚህ:ገደማ hereabouts

ወደ…ገደማ toward (near), towards

ግድም area, place, near, around, roughly, approximately

ገደም:አለ lie down (to sleep), stretch out (see *ጋደመ)

ገዳም monastery, cloister, convent

* ጋደመ, ተጋደመ lie down (see ገደም:አለ)

አጋደመ lay down horizontally

ጋደም:አለ recline, repose, stretch out, vi. (on a sofa)

አግድም horizontal, transverse~~ly~~

አግዳሚ transverse

ግድም, see ገደማ

ጊደር heifer

ገደበ (B) make a dam, dam (v.)

ገደብ dike, dam, barrier, reservation (restriction), limitation

ገደብ:አደረገ stipulate

ገደብ:የሌለው absolute

ግድብ dam (n.), dike, barrage, embankment

ጉድባ crevasse, breach

ጉዳት injury, harm, disadvantage (see ጐዳ)

ግዴታ obligation, obligatory, mandatory, condition (stipulation), duty (see ገደደ)

በግዴታ:መመልመል conscription

ጐዳና road, avenue

አውራ:ጐዳና highway

የአውራ፡ጎዳና፡ባለሥልጣን Highway Authority

ጎድን rib, side of the body

* ጎዳኘ, ተጎዳኘ befriend, associate (vi.)

ጓደኛ companion, friend, playmate, comrade, ally (see ጓድ)

ጓደኛ፡የሌለው odd (unmatched, unmated)

የሥራ፡ጓደኛ colleague

የትምህርት፡ቤት፡ጓደኛ schoolmate

የጦር፡ጓደኛ ally

ጓደኛነት fellowship (companionship)

ገዳይ killer (see ገደለ)

ነፍስ፡ገዳይ murderer, assassin

ነፍሰ፡ገዳይነት manslaughter

ጉዳይ affair, matter, business occurrence, case, problem

ጉዳይ፡ያዘኛል I am occupied (see ያዘ)

ጉዳይ፡ፈጻሚ chargé d'affairs (see ፈጸመ)

ባለ፡ጉዳይ person who has a case in court

ጉዳይ less (see ጎደለ)

ለአራት፡ሩብ፡ጉዳይ quarter of four (that is, four less a quarter)

ሦስት፡ጉዳይ less three, three too few

ግዳይ, ግድያ murder (see ገደለ)

ነፍስ፡ግዳይ murder

ገደደ be wanting, lack, be necessary, force, oblige

አስገደደ force, compel, coerce, obligate, require, bring pressure on, exact (v.)

+ግድ obligation, necessity

ግዳጅ want, need, obligation, duty, compulsion

ግዴታ obligation, mandatory, obligatory, duty, condition (stipulation)

ገዳዳ oblique

* ጋደደ, ተንጋዶ፡ተቀመጠ slouch

* ጎደደ, ተንጎደደ meander (wander aimlessly), stagger, totter

ግዳጅ want, need, obligation, duty, compulsion (see ገደደ)

ግድግዳ wall (see also ግርግዳ)

ጎድጎደ sink, go down (soil, road),

become hollow

አጐደጐደ hollow out, dig out, excavate

ጉድጓድ hole, pit, cavity, well, ditch, burrow, depression

(የ)ውኃ፡ጉድጓድ well of water

ጐድጐድ፡ያለ concave

ጐድጓዳ sunken, hollow

ጐድጓዳ፡ሳሕን bowl

*ጐደጐደ, ተንጐደጐደ thunder (v.)

ነጐድጓድ thunder (n.)

ገደፈ break the fast, err, make a mistake, omit

ግድፈት error, mistake, lacuna

ገደፍ, in እስክ፡አፍ፡ገደፍ full (adv.)

ጐደፈ be dirty, be ruined (reputation)

አጐደፈ injure (a reputation), blemish, stain (honor, reputation)

ጉድፍ dirt, rubbish, filth

ጉዲፈቻ adoption (of child)

በጉዲፈቻ፡ተቀበለ adopt (child)

የጉዲፈቻ adopted (child)

ጎጆ small hut made of straw, cabin, booth, shack, cottage

ጎጆ፡ወጣ set up housekeeping

የወፍ፡ጎጆ cage (for birds)

*ጋጋ, ተንጋጋ be hasty

እንደ፡ጋ፡ተንጋጋ flock together

ጋጋታ rush (busy, haste), haste

ጓጓ desire, be anxious, be curious, be eager, wish strongly, long (v.), yearn, look forward, crave affection

አጓጓ be a temptation, be tempting

ጉጉ curious, avid, ambitious, (eager), desirous

ጉጉት curiosity, longing, anxiety

ጓጓ፡አለ resound, make a noise

ጓጓታ sound, noise

ጓጐለ lump, vi. (form lumps)

ሰውነቱ፡ጓጐለ feel stiff, ache all over

*ገገመ, አገገመ be convalescent, recuperate

ገገምታ convalescence

ገገምተኛ convalescent

ገመምተኛ	convalescent
ጋገረ	bake bread in the oven
ተጋገረ	form a thick layer (of ice)
ዳቦ፡ጋጋሪ	baker
የዳቦ፡መጋገሪያ	oven
ግግር	baked
ጉግሥ	polo-type game
ጉጉት	curiosity, longing (see ጓጓ)
በጉጉት	impatiently, eagerly
ጉጉት	owl
ጋጋታ	rush, haste (see *ጋጋ)
ጓጓታ	sound, noise (see ጓጓ፡አለ)
ጉጥ	promontory
ጋጠ	gnaw a bone, graze (vi.), pasture, browse (of cattle), nibble, crop
ሣር፡ጋጠ	graze
አጋጠ	graze (vt.)
+ግጦሽ	pasture, grazing land
ጋጥ	stable, pen (for cattle), stall (for horses)
*ጌጠ.ተጌጠ	be well-dressed, be embellished, be adorned
አጌጠ	be well-dressed, be decorated
አስጌጠ	decorate, adorn, embellish, beautify, ornament
ጌጥ	ornament, decoration, adornment
ጌጣጌጥ	jewelry, decorative ornament
የጌጥ	dressy, fashionable
ማጌጫ	adornment ~~fashionable~~
ገጠመ	be joined together, join (vi.), be united, engage (the enemy), write poetry
ተጋጠመ	meet (teams), encounter, come together, merge (of traffic), coincide (events)
አጋጠመ	bring together, combine; arise, occur
አጋጠመ(ው)	encounter (v.), experience, meet with, run across, chance on
ገጣጠመ	reassemble
ተገጣጠመ	agglutinate, fit together (vi.)
አገጣጠመ	put together, fit together (vt.), join (vt.)
+ግጥም	poetry, poem, verse, lyrics
ግጥሚያ	game (competition), contest, match, encounter, engagement (fight)

⁺አጋጣሚ coincidence, opportunity, experience (what has happened to one), adventure, fortuitous

ተጋጣሚ adversary (contestant)

ግጥም poetry, lyrics, poem, verse (see ገጠመ)

የግጥም poetic

የግጥም፡ አንቀጽ strophe

ግጥሚያ fight, game (competition), contest, match, engagement (fight), encounter (see ገጠመ)

ገጠር the environs of a city, suburbs, rural area, countryside, open country

የገጠር rural

ግጦሽ pasture, grazing land (see ጋጠ)

የግጦሽ፡ መሬት grazing land

ጉጠት pliers, forceps, pincers

ጌጣጌጥ jewelry, decoration (see *ጌጠ)

ገጠጠ protrude (of teeth)

*ጊጠጠ· አንጊጠጠ show disrespect

ገጨ collide, bump into, hit against, crush into (see also *ገጨገጨ)

ተጋጨ knock against, hit one another, collide, crash, clash, conflict

ከ…ጋር፡ አጋጨ knock against

አጋጨ bang (the elbow), clash (vt.)

ግጭት friction (conflict), clash, encounter, crash, smashup, collision

የሚጋጭ inconsistent (argument)

ግጭት friction (conflict), clash, encounter, crash, smashup, collision (see ገጨ)

*ገጨገጨ, ተንገጫገጨ clatter (vi.), rattle, chatter (of teeth), jerk along, bump along (see also ገጨ)

አንገጫገጨ jolt

ገጽ face (of the earth), surface (of earth, moon), page

ገጸ፡ በረከት gift, present

ገፋ push, shove, advance (move forward), impel, progress

ተገፋ go forward

ተጋፋ commit acts of violence

ገፋፋ urge on, press strongly, drive, impel, motivate, animate, put pressure on, goad, prompt

በዕድሜ፡ ገፋ get on in years

ተጋፍቶ፡ አለፈ force one's way through

እየተጋፋ፡ ሄደ push one's way through

ግፋ፡ ቢል at most

+ግፍ violence, injustice, abuse of power

ግፊት impulse (of wind)

ግፊያ crush, n. (people crowded), shoving, elbowing one's way, pushing with shoulders

የገፋ advanced (in years)

ቢገፋ at most

ቢገፋ፡ ቢገፋ at most

ገፍ , in በገፍ in abundance

በገፍ፡ መኖር affluence

ግፍ violence, injustice, abuse of power (see ገፋ)

ግፍ፡ ሠራ commit evil

ግፍ፡ ፈጸመ commit excesses

በግፍ violently, unjustly, in cold blood

የግፍ iniquitous

የግፍ፡ ሥራ injustice

ግፈኛ heartless, unfair, unjust

ጎፈር mane of lion

→ጎፈሮ long straight hairdo

ግፊት impulse (see ገፋ)

ግፊያ crush, n. (people crowded), shoving, elbowing one's way, pushing with shoulders (see ገፋ)

*ገፈገፈ, ተንገፈገፈ have an aversion to food, be disgusted by food

አንገፈገፈ cause disgust, arouse disgust, upset

*ጋፈጠ, ተጋፈጠ hurl oneself at (the enemy)

አደጋን፡ ተጋፈጠ court danger

ገፈፈ strip off (garment, hide), uncover, skim off, skin, shed

ተገፈፈ be deprived (of rights), be divested of

ጠ

ጠላ hate, abominate, abhor, detest, dislike, have a distaste for

ተጣላ quarrel, dispute, have a fight, disagree violently

አስጠላ disgust (vt.)

ጠብ enmity, hatred, quarrel, brawl, fight

+ጠላት enemy, adversary, foe

ጥላቻ hatred, abhorrence,

ill feeling, distaste, dislike, hostility, animosity, antagonism

የተጣላ unpopular

የሚያስጠላ deplorable (order), odious, dreadful

*ጠላ, አጠላ shade (vt.)

ጥላ shadow, shade, umbrella

ጥላማ shady

ጠላ native beer

ጣለ throw, throw away, discard, throw out, drop, throw down, fell (a tree), abandon, lose, repudiate (the family), shed (the horns)

አስጣለ rescue

ተጣጣለ draw (lots)

ጣል፡አደረገ toss

እንቁላል፡ጣለ lay an egg

በረዶ፡ጣለ hail (v.)

አደጋ፡ጣለ attack by surprise

ዕጣ፡ጣለ cast lots

ዝናም፡ጣለ rain (v.)

ጡት፡ጣለ be weaned

የተጣለ abandoned (child), forlorn

የሚጥል፡በሽታ epilepsy, fit (n.)

ጥላ shadow, shade, umbrella (see *ጠላ)

ጥል enmity, hatred, quarrel, brawl, fight (see ጠላ)

ጠለለ be pure, be clean, be filtered, be purified

አጠለለ purify, filter, strain (butter)

ማጥለያ strainer made of woven grass, filter, funnel

*ጠለለ, ተጠለለ take cover, take shelter (from the rain, sun), seek refuge

መጠለያ shed (n.), shelter

ጥሎሽ dowry, money the fiancé gives the fiancée for her trousseau

ጥላሸት soot (on pots)

ጠለቀ dip (bread in sauce), dunk, dive, plunge, sink (of sun), set (of sun), submerge, be deep, be profound

አጠለቀ dip (a bucket into a lake), pull on (a sweater)

ጠለቅ፡አደረገ slip (a coat)

ጠለቅ፡ያለ expert, adj. (advice)

+ጥልቅ deep (lake), profound,

penetrating (remark), sound (advice), grave (thought)

+ጥልቀት depth

የጠለቀ intimate (knowledge)

[See also ጣልቃ:ገባ፤ ጥልቅ:አለ]

ጣልቃ:ገባ meddle, interfere, break into (a conversation), intrude, pry (see also ጠለቀ and ጥልቅ:አለ)

ጣልቃ:ገብ meddler

ጥልቅ deep (lake), profound, penetrating (remark), sound (advice), grave (thought); see ጠለቀ

ጥልቅ:ያልሆነ shallow

በጥልቅ deeply

ጥልቅ:አለ intrude, mix in, cut in, turn up (appear); see also ጠለቀ and ጣልቃ:ገባ

ጥልቅ:ብዬ busybody

* ጠለቀለቀ, አጥለቀለቀ flood, inundate, overflow (vt.), wash away

ተጥለቀለቀ be flooded, be overflowing

የውኃ:መጥለቅለቅ flood

ጥልቀት depth (see ጠለቀ)

ጥልቀት:ለካ sound (the lake)

የፀሐይ:ጥልቀት sundown, sunset

ጠላት enemy, adversary, foe (see ጠላ)

የጠላት hostile (territory)

የጠላት:ጊዜ the Italian occupation

ጠላትነት enmity

ጥለት stripe, embroidered fringe of dress, decorative band

ጥላት soot (on pots)

ጥላቻ hatred, abhorrence, ill feeling, distaste, dislike hostility, animosity, antagonism (see ጠላ)

የጥላቻ hostile (attitude)

ጣልያን Italian

* ጠለጠለ, ተንጠለጠለ hang (vi.), swing, vi. (of monkey), dangle, be suspended

አንጠለጠለ suspend (a lamp), hang up

መንጠልጠያ handle (of suitcase), hook (for coat)

ጠለፈ grab, entangle, tie the legs of an animal, kidnap (a girl to marry her), hijack; embroider

ተጠላለፈ interlace, vi. (of branches), interlock (horns), intertwine

ጥልፍ embroidery, needlework

ጠማ(ው) be thirsty, thirst for, have a thirst for

ውኃ፡ጠማው be thirsty for water

ጥም thirst

ጥማት thirst

ጢም beard, moustache

ጢም፡መላጫ shaver

ገፍ፡ጢሙ፡ተደፋ fall on one's face, fall upside down

ጢም፡አለ be crowded to capacity, be filled to capacity

ጢም፡ብሎ፡ሞላ be filled to capacity

ጣመ be tasty, taste pleasant, be of good taste

+በጣም very

ጣዕም flavor (n.), taste, savor

ማጣጣሚያ dessert

የማይጥም drab (existence)

ጥም thirst; see ጠማ(ው)

ጦመ fast (v.); see also ጾመ

ጦም fast (n.)

ጦሙን፡አደረ go without supper

*ጠመለመለ፡ተጠመለመለ coil, vi. (of snake), swirl (of river), wriggle (of worm), twist (of road)

ጥምልምል፡አለ curl up

ጠመመ be crooked, be curved, be twisted, be deformed

አጣመመ distort (of a mirror, distorting the face), twist, bend

ጠማማ crooked, bent, tortuous (reasoning)

* ጣመረ፡አጣመረ combine (put together), fold (the arms), cross (the arms), wed

ማስተፃመር conjunction

ጠመቀ brew (beer)

* ጠመቀ፡አጠመቀ baptize, christen

ተጠመቀ be baptized

ጥምቀት baptism, Epiphany (Feast of the Immersion)

የጥምቀት፡በዓል Epiphany

ጥምብ, see ጠነባ

ጥማት thirst; see ጠማ(ው)

ጠመኔ chalk (for blackboard)

ጥሞና፡በጥሞና calmly

ጠመንጃ rifle, gun (see also ጠበንጃ)

የጠመንጃ፡መፍቻ screwdriver

ጠመዝማዛ sinuous (see ጠመዘዘ)

ጥምዝምዝ turn (n.)

ጠመዘዘ twist, wring (wet clothes)

ተጠማዘዘ wind, vi. (of stream)

ጠምዛዛ tortuous (road), spiral (adj.), winding

መጠምዘዣ curve, crook (curve), turn (in the road)

[See also ጠመዝማዛ]

ጠመደ yoke, join up (the oxen)

ተጠመደ have a yoke on the neck

ጥምድ፤ጥንድ pair, couple

ጥማድ team (of oxen)

* ጠመደ·አጠመደ entrap, set traps, lay snares, catch (a fish)

ዓሣ፡አጥማጅ fisherman

ወጥመድ trap for animals, snare

ጠመጠመ wrap (a scarf around the head), wind (e.g. bandage, turban), tie package with a string, coil up

ተጠመጠመ be entwined, cling to (a child to his mother)

ጥምጥም twisted, wrapped around, turban, band (for hat)

ጠራ call, name, invite, mention, summon, recite (names)

ስልክ፡ጠራ make a telephone call

ጥሪ call (n.), invitation, summon

ተጠሪ representative

መጥሪያ summons, citation

ጠራ be pure, be filtered, be clarified, brighten, vi. (of sky), clear up (weather)

ተጣራ be refined (sugar), be purified

አጣራ purify, filter, clarify, check (figures), ascertain

+ጥሩ good, nice, fine (weather), clear (water), perfect (condition)

ጥራት purity

ጥሩነት virtue (a good quality), excellence

መጣሪያ filter (n.)

የጠራ limpid (water), lucid (lake), serene (sky), refined (language)

የተጣራ purified, net (salary), perceptive (analysis)

ያልተጣራ impure

ጡር, in ነፍሰ፡ጡር pregnant (see ጦረ)

ነፍሰ፡ጡርነት	pregnancy
ጣረ	try very hard, make an effort, labor, toil, be afflicted
ተጣጣረ	endeavor, try again and again, be in agony
ጣር	death throes
ጣረሞት	death throes, apparition, ghost
ጥረት	labor (effort), application (effort)
ጣራ	ceiling, roof; see also ጣሪያ
ጥራ፡ጥሬ	grain (see ጥሬ)
ጥሩ	good, nice, fine (weather), clear (water), perfect (condition); see ጥራ
ስመ፡ጥሩ ፤ ስመ፡ጥር	famous, reputable, prominent, celebrity
ጥሬ	raw (meat), ~~grain~~ ~~(meat)~~ green (grain), crude ~~meat~~ (vegetables)
ጥሬ፡ገንዘብ	cash
ጥሬ፡እቃ	raw materials
ጥራ፡ጥሬ	grain
ጥር	January
ጦረ	~~person~~ care for the aged persons, support (the parents); see also ጦወረ
ነፍሰ፡ጡር	pregnant ~~pregnant~~
+ጡረታ	taking care of indigent parents, retirement
መጦሪያ	pension
ጦር	lance, spear, javelin, war, army
የጦር	military, adj. (secret) ~~military, adj.~~
የጦር፡ኃይል	~~(secret)~~ armed forces
የጦር፡መርከብ	warship
የጦር፡መርከቦች	fleet
የጦር፡መሣሪያ	weapon
የጦር፡ሚኒስቴር	Ministry of War
(የ)ጦር፡ሰራዊት	army
የጦር፡ካሳ	war reparations
የጦር፡ክፍል	unit (army unit)
የጦር፡ግንባር	front (military)
የጦር፡ጓደኛ	ally
ብሔራዊ፡ጦር	militia
ክፍለ፡ጦር	division (army)
የምድር፡ጦር	land forces
ጦረኛ	warrior
ጦርነት	battle, war, warfront
ጠረመሰ	dent
ጠርሙስ	glass bottle
ጥሩምባ	trumpet, auto horn (see also ጥሩንባ)
ጣረሞት	death throes, apparitions, ghost (see ጣረ, ሞት)

ጠራራ blazing (sun)

የጠራራ፡ፀሐይ midday sun

*ጠረረ, ተንጠራራ stretch, vi. (to reach a high place), reach up

ጥርስ tooth, tusk

ጥርስ፡አወጣ cut teeth

የጥርስ፡ሐኪም dentist

የጥርስ፡ሳሙና toothpaste

የዝሆን፡ጥርስ ivory

*ጠረቀመ, አጠራቀመ collect, accumulate (vt.), stockpile, save (money)

ተጠራቀመ collect (vi.), gather (of many people), accumulate (vi.)

ጥርቃሚ conglomeration

+ማጠራቀሚያ reservoir

ጠረበ carve, hew (stones)

ጠርብ board, plank, lumber, beam (wood)

መጥረቢያ hatchet, ax, adze

ጡረታ taking care of indigent parents, retirement (see ጦረ)

የጡረታ፡አበል social security, pension

ጡረታ፡ገባ retire (give up an occupation), be pensioned

ጡረታ፡አስገባ pension off

ጥረት labor (effort), application (effort); see ጣረ

ጥራት purity (see ጠራ)

ጠረን scent (of fox)

ጥሩንባ ; see ጥሩምባ

ጥሩነት virtue (a good quality), excellence (see ጠራ)

ጦርነት battle, war, warfare (see ጦር)

ጥርኝ civet cat

ጠረዘ (B) sew together, bind (a book)

ጠርዝ hem, edge (of plate), fringe (of leaf), brink (of well), border (of rug)

ጥራዝ volume, binding

ጠራዥ bookbinder

ጣሪያ roof, ceiling; see also ጣራ

ጠረገ sweep, clean, wipe (dishes, spittle), mop (the forehead), shine (shoes)

ጠራጊ janitor

ጥራጊ sweepings, rubbish, sewage

መጥረጊያ broom, sweeper

ጠረጠረ suspect, mistrust, doubt, distrust, have suspicions

ተጠራጠረ be distrustful of,

	doubt, call in question, be incredulous about
አጠራጠረ	be unlikely, be in doubt, raise doubts
ጥርጣሬ	distrust, suspicion, misgivings
ጥርጥር	doubt
→ ያለ፡ጥርጥር	without question, undoubtedly, unquestionably, doubtless
ተጠርጣሪ	suspect
ተጠራጣሪ	sceptic, sceptical, suspicious
አጠራጣሪ	questionable, equivocal, doubtful
የማያጠራጥር	decided (unquestionable)
አያጠራጥርም	it is beyond question
ጠረጴዛ	table
የጠረጴዛ፡ልብስ	tablecloth
ጠረፍ	coast, shore, bank (of river), frontier, border
ጢስ	smoke, fume (see ጤሰ)
የመርዝ፡ጢስ	poison gas
ጣሰ	break through (a fence, frontier), pierce through, trespass, breach, violate (the law), infringe
ጥሶ፡ገባ	encroach
መጣስ	transgression, infraction
የማይጣስ	inviolable
ጣሳ	tin ~~can~~
ከጣሳ፡አሸገ	can (food)
ጤሰ	smoke (vi.), emit smoke
አጤሰ	smoke (cigarettes)
ጢስ	smoke, fume (n.)
ጢሰኛ	sharecropper, tenant farmer
	[See also ጨሰ]
ጦስኝ	thyme
ጥሻ ,ጢሻ	thicket, underbrush
ጠቃ	beat, knock
አጠቃ	attack, assault, afflict (attack), overpower
ጥቃት	assault (n.), attack, oppression
አጥቂ	aggressor
አጥቂ፡ወታደሮች	storm troops
ማጥቃት	charge (attack), offensive
የማጥቂያ	offensive, adj. (weapons)
ጥቅል	rolled up, parcel, bundle, reel, roll, head (of lettuce), ball (of yarn); see ጠቀለለ
የጥቅል፡ስም	collective noun

ጠቀለለ wind, wrap, wrap up, fold, roll up (a rug), envelop, bundle up

ተጠቀለለ roll, vi. (of cloth), be rolled up, be wrapped

አጠቃለለ aggregate (vt.), encompass, cover (a subject), sum up (an idea), involve (include), lump (put together)

ጥቅልል፡አለ roll oneself up

+ጠቅላላ overall, integral (complete), gross (income), total (entire), general (adj.), rough (idea)

+ጥቅል rolled up, parcel, roll, bundle, head (of lettuce), ball (of yarn)

+ጠቅላይ that which covers all, that which commands all, principal

አጠቃላይ inclusive, comprehensive (review)

መጠቅለያ wrapper

ጠቅላላ overall, integral (complete), gross (income), total (entire), rough (idea); see ጠቀለለ

ጠቅላላ፡ድምር grand total

በጠቅላላው generally, in general, in the main, all in all, altogether, on the whole, by and large, in sum

ጠቅላይ that which covers all, that which commands all, principal (see ጠቀለለ)

ጠቅላይ፡መምሪያ headquarters

ጠቅላይ፡ሚኒስትር Premier, prime minister

ጠቅላይ፡ግዛት province

ጠቀመ be beneficial, benefit (vt.), render service, be of use, profit

ተጠቀመ use, make use, have the enjoyment of, benefit (vi.), take advantage of, derive profit

ጠቃሚ beneficial, advantageous, salutary (useful), valuable (useful), profitable, helpful (hint)

ጥቅም benefit (n.), use, usefulness, profit, advantage, value, importance

ጠቃሚነት usefulness, utility

ተጠቃሚ beneficiary

የሚጠቅም advantageous

ጠቀመ darn, stitch (make stitches in), mend

ጠቈመ (B) peck (the arm); give a hint, tip off, inform on, intimate, point out

ጠቋሚ stool pigeon, informer

መጠቆሚያ pointer

ጥቅምት October

ጠቈረ be black, turn black, tan (in the sun), grow dark (see also ጠቈርቈር

አጠቈረ blacken, darken

የጠቈረ heavy (skies)

ፊት፡ጠቈረ have a solemn face

*ጥቍር black, dark (skin), Negro

ጥቍር black, dark (skin), Negro (see ጠቈረ)

ጥቍር፡ሰሌዳ blackboard

ጥቅርሻ soot collected on the ceiling or roof

ጠቈርቈር፡አለ be dark (furniture); see ጠቈረ

ጠቀሰ dunk (bread), dip pen into ink

አጠቀሰ dip (bread into the stew)

ጠቀሰ wink, quote, cite, mention, adduce, motion, beckon, refer to

ጥቅስ quotation, citation

ጥቅሻ hint (allusion), wink

ጠቀስ, in የሰማይ፡ጠቀስ፡ሕንጻ skyscraper

ጥቅሻ wink, hint (allusion); see ጠቀሰ

ጥቃቅን diminutive, miniature (adj.)

ጥቂት little, few, some, small amount

ጥቂት፡በጥቂት gradually

ጥቂት፡ጊዜ a while

ለጥቂት just, adv. (barely), by a hair

ለጥቂት፡ጊዜ for a moment, momentarily, a while

ጥቃት assault (n.), attack, oppression (see *ጠቃ)

ጠቀጠቀ trample, tread on, stuff, press

ተጠቀጠቀ be scarred (by smallpox)

ጠቃጠቆ speckle, spot, freckle

ጠቃጠቆ፡አለበት be spotty (complexion)

ጥቅጥቅ፡አለ be dense (fog, forest), be luxuriant, be crowded, be heavy (smoke)

ጠባ suck, suckle (vi.)

አጠባ suckle (vt.)

ጠቢ, in ጆሮ:ጠቢ informer

ጡት breast, nipple, teat, bosom, spout (of coffee pot)

ጠባ become day, dawn

ጠብ quarrel, fight, conflict, strife, dissension

ጠብ:ጫሪ aggressive (see ጫረ)

ጠብ:አጫሪ aggressor

ጠበኛ aggressive, quarrelsome, pugnacious

ጠብ:ወዳጅ belligerent

ጠብ:አለ fall drop by drop, drip (see also *ጠባጠበ)

ጠብታ drop (n.), speck, stain

ጡብ brick, tile

ጡብ:ገንቢ bricklayer

ጡብ:ጡብ:አለ hop about (of birds)

ጠበል mineral water, holy water, monthly ceremony in honor of saints

* ጠበረበረ, አጥበረበረ be glaring (light), blind (of sun), bedazzle

ጠበሰ fry, roast (meat, corn), toast, scorch, broil

ተጠበሰ be fired (pots)

ጥብስ roasted, roast

ጠባሳ scar

መጥበሻ roasting pan, frying pan, toaster

ጠበቀ be firm, be stressed (a syllable)

ተጠበቀ be geminated

አጠበቀ lay emphasis, put emphasis, make fast, tighten

ተጣበቀ adhere to, be glued, cling to

አጣበቀ glue (vt.), stick (glue)

ጥብቅ tight, tied, strict, solid, severe (strict), rigid, rigorous, drastic (measure), stern (teacher), tenacious (grip), deep (secret), harsh (judge)

ጥብቅ:ያለ compact (package)

በጥብቅ expressly, tight (adv.), firmly

መጣበቂያ gum (sticky juice), paste, glue

አጥብቆ very much, greatly, tightly, strongly, emphatically

የሚጣበቅ cohesive, adherent (sticky)

ጠበቀ (B) guard, protect, look after, watch, tend, wait for, expect, observe (silence, fast), defend (the constitution), protect

ተጠበቀ, ከ--- ተጠበቀ abstain

ተጠባበቀ keep a lookout, await, expect

ቃሉን፡ጠበቀ keep one's promise

ዘብ፡ጠበቀ be on guard duty

ጠባቂ guardian, custodian, keeper

ጠበቃ attorney, lawyer, counselor

ጥበቃ conservation, protection

የጤና፡ጥበቃ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Health

መጠበቂያ maintenance (of roads)

መጠባበቂያ spare (tire)

+ተጠባባቂ acting (adj.)

የማይጠብቅ heedless

ጥብቅ, see ጠበቀ

ጠበበ be narrow, be tight (clothes to wear)

አጠበበ narrow (vt.), crowd (the room)

ተጣበበ be crowded, be jammed

አጣበበ crowd, jam

ጠበብ፡አለ narrow (vi.)

+ጠባብ narrow, tight

ጥበት constriction (being narrow)

የተጣበበ cramped (place)

ጥበብ wisdom, craft, ability, art (skill), technique

ሥነ፡ጥበብ fine arts

ዐውደ፡ጥበብ encyclopedia

የእጅ፡ጥበብ handicraft

ጥበበኛ artisan, wise, dexterous

[See also ጠቢብ]

ጠቢብ wise, artisan (see ጥበብ)

የጠቢብ masterly

ጠቢብነት wisdom

ጠባብ narrow, tight (see ጠበበ)

ጠባብ፡ሱሪ breeches

እጀ፡ጠባብ Ethiopian shirt

ጠብታ drop (n.), speck, stain (see ጠብ፡አለ)

ጥበት constriction (see ጠበበ)

ጥቦት lamb

ጠበንጃ gun, rifle (see also ጠመንጃ)

ጠበንጃ፡መፍቻ screwdriver

ጠበኛ pugnacious, quarrelsome, aggressive (see ጠብ)

ጠባይ nature (character), disposition, conduct (behavior), temperament, character, manners

ልዩ:ጠባይ peculiarity

የአየር:ጠባይ climate

ጣቢያ station, terminal

ባቡር:ጣቢያ railroad station

(የ)ፖሊስ:ጣቢያ police station

ጠብደል husky (big and strong)

* ጠባጠበ, ተንጠባጠበ trickle (of water), drip, dribble, ooze, fall drop by drop, leak out (see also ጠብ:አለ)

አንጠባጠበ be dripping (of a pump), make spots on

ነጠብጣብ drop (n.)

ጥብጣብ ribbon (for dress), strip of cloth

ጡት breast, nipple, teat, bosom, spout (of coffee pot); see ጠባ

ጡት:ተወ be weaned

ጡት:ጣለ be weaned

ጡት:አስጣለቸ wean

የጡት:ልጅ adoptive son

የጡት:አባት adoptive father

ጣት finger

ሌባ:ጣት index finger

ትንሽ:ጣት little finger

አውራ:ጣት thumb

የመኻል:ጣት middle finger

የቀለበት:ጣት ring finger

የእግር:ጣት toe

ጧት morning

ነገ:ጧት tomorrow morning

ዛሬ:ጧት this morning

ጠና be strong, be solid, be firm, be resistant (see also ጸና)

አጠና harden, make strong, reinforce, study, survey (examine)

አጠናና comfort, encourage

ጠና:ያለ middle-aged, elderly

ጥኑ strong, solid, hard

ጥናት vigor, study, consideration, research, survey (a general look)

በጠና seriously (ill)

ጠና, in ደጅ:ጠና wait at someone's door for favors

ጢን:አለ spurt

ጤና health

ጤና:አጣ be in poor health

ለጤና፡ጠንቅ insanitary

ጤናማ healthy (person), in good health

+ጤንነት health

ጤነኛ healthy (body), sane

~~ጤናማ healthy (person), in good health~~

ጠነሰሰ prepare the ingredients of beer, brew (mischief)

ጠንቅ pernicious, disastrous, harmful, nuisance

ጠነቈለ be a soothsayer, foretell the future

ጥንቈላ witchcraft, divination, magic

ጠንቋይ magician, wizard, witch doctor

* ጠነቀረ, አጠናቀረ piece together, compose (a speech)

* ጠነቀቀ, ተጠነቀቀ be careful, be cautious, take precautions, be prudent, watch out, beware, mind (be careful)

አጠናቀቀ settle (affairs), wind up (affairs), put in order, straighten out matters

አስጠነቀቀ admonish, warn, alert, caution

ጠንቃቃ precise, cautious, careful

ጥንቃቄ caution, prudence, attention, carefulness, care, precaution

(በጥንቃቄ intently, thoroughly, carefully, cautiously)

ጥንቁቅ deliberate (adj.), thorough, careful, meticulous, cautious, circumspect

ማስጠንቀቂያ warning, notice (warning)

ጠንቋይ magician, wizard, witch doctor (see ጠነቈለ)

ጠነባ stink, putrefy (see ጥንብ)

ጥንብ dead body (of an animal), carrion (see ጠነባ and ጥምብ)

ጥንብ፡አንሣ vulture, buzzard (see ነሣ)

ጥንብ፡አንሺ scavenger (see ነሣ)

ጥንቡን፡ጣለ hit rock bottom (of prices)

ጥናት study, consideration, research, survey (see ጠና)

ጥንት beginning, origin, past, former days, ancient times, formerly (see ወጠነ)

ጥንተ፡ንጥር element (simple substance)

በጥንት in the beginning, at first

የጥንት ancient, old, remote, primitive, early (life), antique

ጥንታዊ ancient, former

ጥንታዊነት antiquity

ጡንቻ muscle

የጡንቻ muscular (ache)

ጡንቻማ muscular (leg)

ጡንቸኛ hefty

ጥንቸል hare, rabbit

ጤንነት health (see ጤና)

የጤንነት medical (bulletin)

ጤነኛ healthy (body), sane (see ጤና)

ጠነከረ be hard, be strong, be powerful, be solid, be vigorous, be tough

አጠነከረ enforce, strengthen, harden, fortify, consolidate (a ~~solid~~ position), solidify

ጠንካራ robust, strong, firm, solid, hard, vigorous, tough, sturdy (table), hale

ጥንካሬ strength

ጠንክሮ hard (adv.)

ጠንካራነት stability (of (character), fortitude

(ጥንድ, see ጥምድ

ጥንዚዛ kind of beetle

ጠነጠነ wind thread on the spindle

መጠንጠኛ spool, bobbin

ጥንፍ, see ጭንፍ

ጣዕም flavor (n.), taste, savor (see ጣመ)

ጣዕም፡የለውም be insipid, be tasteless, be dull (book)

ጥዑም mellow (wine)

ጣዖት idol, deity

ጣዖት፡አመለከ practice idolatry

የጣዖት፡አምልኮ idolatry

ጥዋ font, chalice, cup (see also ጽዋ)

* ጠወለወለ, አጥወለወለ nauseate, make one sick (of a bus ride)

አጥወለወለው he is airsick

ጠወለገ wither (vi.), wilt, fade, droop (of flowers, leaves)

ጠወረ (B) take care of one's old relatives or indigent (see also ጦረ)

ጣዎስ pheasant, peacock

* ጤዘ, አጤዘ condense to water

ጤዛ dew

ጢዝ፡አለ buzz (of bee), hum

ጣዝማ bee-like insect

ጣይ sun (see also ፀሐይ)

ጠይም dark brown

ጠየቀ (B) query, demand, ask, question, request, solicit, inquire, pay a visit

ጠያየቀ quiz

ጥያቄ question, request, query

የቃል፡ጥያቄ interview

ተጠያቂ responsible, liable

መጠየቅ interrogative (n.)

መጠየቂያ requisition

ጥይት cartridge, bullet, ammunition

ተባራሪ፡ጥይት stray bullet (see በረረ)

የውሸት፡ጥይት blank (of bullet)

* ጠየፈ,ተጠየፈ loathe, despise, vehemently (see also *ጸየፈ)

አስጠያፊ nasty (remark, rumor)

ጠዳ be clean, be neat (see also ጸዳ)

ጥዱ neat

ጣደ put a kettle or a griddle on the fire

ምጣድ griddle, disc (of iron or clay) in which bread is made

ጥድ cedar, juniper tree

* ጠደፈ·ተጣደፈ hasten (vi.), hurry, be in a hurry

አጣደፈ hurry (vt.), hasten (vt.), rush (vt.)

አጣዳፊ acute (disease) [See ጥድፊያ]

ጥድፊያ haste, hurry, rush, feverish activity (see *ጠደፈ)

በጥድፊያ hurriedly

ጠጅ mead, hydromel

ጠጅ፡ቤት bar where Ethiopian drinks are served

ወይን፡ጠጅ wine

ጥጃ calf (of young of cow)

የጥጃ፡ሥጋ veal

* ጠጋ, ተጠጋ (B) draw close, get near, approach, lean (on a cushion, tree), take shelter under, seek protection

አስጠጋ shelter (protect), harbor (give shelter)

ተጠጋጋ get close to one another, be contiguous

ጠጋ፡ብሎ close behind

ጠጋ፡አደረገ move closer, edge nearer

+ጥግ corner, support, protection, next to, close to, hard by

+ጥገኛ protected, vassal,

refugee, protectorate, dependency (country to be controlled by another country)

መጠጊያ resource, refuge

የተጠጋጋ contiguous

ጥግ corner, support, protection, next to, close to, hard by (see ጠጋ)

ከ… ጥግ ፤ እ… ጥግ ፤ በ… ጥግ close to, near to, near, next to, along

ጥግ፡ያዘ take cover

ጠገራ axe, hatchet, wedge used for splitting wood

ጠጉር hair (see also ጸጉር)

የበግ፡ጠጉር wool

ጠገበ be satiated, be sated, be satisfied, be refractory (animal, person), be arrogant, be insolent

አጠገበ satisfy, satiate

ጥጋብ satiety, plenty, arrogance

የጥጋብ affluent (plentiful)

ጥጋበኛ sated, arrogant

አጥጋቢ hearty (meal), satisfactory (result), efficacious, adequate, convincing, weighty (argument)

ጠገነ (B) repair, treat a fracture or dislocation, ~~repair,~~ fix, keep in repair, mend (the road); see ጥገና

ጥገና repair, fixing (see ጠገነ)

ቀዶ፡ጥገና operation, surgery (see ቀደደ)

ጥገኛ protected, refugee, protectorate, dependency (county controlled by another county); see ጠጋ)

ጥገኛ፡ነፍሳት parasite

ጥገኝነት refuge, asylum

ጠጣ (B) drink (v.), gulp

አጠጣ give to drink, water (a plant), irrigate

ጠጪ drinker

+መጠጥ drink, beverage, strong drink

ጡጦ nipple of baby bottle

ጣጣ complication, problem, trouble, nuisance, mess

ጣጣ፡ውስጥ፡ገባ get into trouble

ጣጠኛ troublemaker, agitator

*ጣጣ ፣ ተንጣጣ fizzle, snap, vi. (of wood)

ጥጥ cotton

ጥጥ፡ፍሬ linseed

ጦጣ monkey, ape

ጠጠረ (B) harden, vi. (cement),

become firm (the white of the egg when fried)

ጥጥር solid, n., adj. (not a liquid)

የጠጠረ compact (soil)

ጠጠር pebble, gravel

ጠጪ drinker (see ጠጣ

ጠጪነት drunkenness

ጡጫ fist, blow with the fist

ጠፋ be lost, disappear, not show up (for an appointment), vanish, be missing, perish, be extinguished, be extinct, go out (of light, electricity), be no longer in existence, be wanting

ጠፋ(በት) , or ጠፋ(ው) be lost

አጠፋ exterminate, eradicate, extinguish, turn off (light), blow out, vt. (a candle), ruin, cbliterate, efface, spoil, destroy, devastate, smear (the reputation), spend, waste (time, money)

ስሙ:ጠፋ be discredited (of a person)

ሰው:ጠፋ there was no one there

ይዞ:ጠፋ run away with

ስም:አጠፋ defame

ገንዘብ:አጠፋ spend

አይጠፋም there is plenty

ጠፍ:መሬት undeveloped land, wasteland

ጥፉ, in መልከ:ጥፉ ugly

+ጥፋት fault, guilt, mistake, ruin, damage, harm, disaster, destruction, loss, ravage, offense, wrong

መጥፎ bad, evil, wicked, foul (weather), repugnant (odor), miserable (meal), harsh (climate)

አጥፊ evildoer, offender

መጥፋት failure, demise

የጠፋ lost (child)

ጣፈ write (see ጻፈ)

ጣፈ patch (garment, tire)

መጣፊያ patch (n.)

ጤፍ millet-like cereal

ጥፉ , in መልከ:ጥፉ ugly (see ጠፋ)

ጥፊ slap (n.)

በጥፊ:መታ slap (v.)

ጦፈ rage, fly into a rage, be incensed

በንዴት:ጦፈ fly into a temper

ጠፈር firmament, universe

የላይኛ፡ጠፈር stratosphere (see ላይ)

የጠፈር spatial

ጠፍር leather strip, thong

ጥፍር fingernail, claw, hoof

ጥፋት fault, guilt, mistake, ruin damage, harm, disaster, destruction, loss, ravage, offense, wrong (see ጠፋ)

የጥፋት፡ውኃ flood, deluge

ጥፋተኛ guilty, offender, wrongdoer

ጥፋተኛ፡አለመሆን innocence

ጥፋተኛነት guilt

ጣፊያ spleen, milt

ጣፈጠ be tasty, be sweet, taste sweet, taste good, be delicious, be savory

አጣፈጠ sweeten, flavor, season (improve the flavor)

+ጣፋጭ sweet, sweets, tasty, delicious, delicacies

ማጣፈጫ flavoring, dressing (for salad)

ጠፈጠፈ flatten out, level, smear the wall with manure to close up the holes

ጠፍጣፋ flat, level

*ጠፈጠፈ, ተንጠፈጠፈ drip, stream (of sweat)

ጣፋጭ sweet, tasty, delicious (see ጣፈጠ)

ጣፋጭነት sweetness

ጨ

*ጨለ, አጨለ smack

ጮሌ prompt, quick, clever, perspicacious, slick (ingenious), adventurer (who schemes)

አፈ፡ጮሌ smooth talker

ጨለመ (B) get dark, be black (room), be obscure (see also ጨለምለም)

አጨለመ darken

ጨለማ obscurity, darkness, dark (n., adj.)

ጨለምለም፡ያለ gloomy (corridor); see also ጨለመ

ጭልምልም፡ያለ somber (day)

ጭላንጭል gleam, glimmer, spark (of light), ray (of hope)

ጨለጠ (B) drink at one draft, drink to the last drop

ጭልጥ፡አድርጎ፡ጠጣ gulp down

ጭልጥ፡ያለ sweeping (statement)

ጨለፈ (B) take out with a ladle, ladle out, dip out

ጭልፋ ladle

ጭልፊት falcon, hawk

ጫማ shoe, foot (for measurement)

ጫማ፡ሰፊ shoemaker, cobbler

የጫማ፡ማሰሪያ shoelace, shoestring

የጫማ፡ማንኪያ shoehorn

ነጠላ፡ጫማ sandal

የቤት፡ጫማ slippers

ጮማ fat meat, fat animal

*ጨመለመለ, አጭመለመለ wiggle (of a worm)

*ጨመለቀ, ተጨማለቀ be bedraggled (dress), be smeared (face)

አጨማለቀ smudge

የተጨማለቀ sloppy (work)

ጨመረ (B) add, increase, augment, gain (weight), include, gather (speed), raise (the salary), put into (milk into coffee)

ጭማሪ increment, increase, boost (in prices), appendix

ጭምር added, additional, increase, increment, including

ተጨማሪ additional, more (adj.), extra (adj.), further (adj.)

በተጨማሪ in addition, among other things

መጨመር rise (in prices), addition

ጨመቀ (B) ~~squeeze,~~ wring (wet clothes), squeeze (fruit), compress (squeeze)

ጭማቂ juice

ጨመተ (B) be calm, be tranquil

ጭምት quiet, taciturn, reserved (disposed to keep to oneself)

ጨመደደ crease (cloth), wrinkle

ተጨማደደ crease (vi.), be wrinkled (face)

አጨማደደ wrinkle (vt.), crease (vt.), rumple, crush (vt.), contort

የተጨማደደ shrunken

ጭምጭምታ rumor

ጭምጭምታ፡ሰማ get wind of

ጫረ scrape, scribble, rake, scratch, light (a match)

ጫጫረ scrawl, scribble

እሳት፡ጫረ get fire from a neighbor, strike the fire

ጫረ, in ጠብ፡ጫሪ aggressive

ጠብ፡አጫሪ aggressor

ጭረት scratch, stroke (in writing), accent (accent mark)

ጭራ hair at the end of the animal's tail, fly swatter, fly whisk

ባለ፡ጭራ stringed (instrument)

ጭር፡አለ be deserted (street), be lonely, be solitary (place), be silent (street), be quiet (place)

ጮራ ray of the sun, beam of light

ጨረር ray, stream of light

የፀሐይ፡ጨረር sunbeam

ጭራሮ small sticks tied together to make a torch, dry sticks, deadwood

ጨረሰ (B) finish, end, terminate, complete, accomplish, consume, eat up, use up, wear out (vt.), exhaust (use up), ruin

ጨርሶ through and through, completely, quite (with a negative verb) not at all

+ጭራሽ end, altogether, entirely, at all

መጨረሻ end (n.), conclusion, finish (n.)

ጭራሽ end, altogether, entirely, at all (see ጨረሰ)

በጭራሽ (with negative verb) not at all

እስከነጭራሹ in perpetuity

ጨረቃ moon

የጨረቃ lunar

የጨረቃ፡ግርዶሽ lunar eclipse

ጨርቅ cloth, rag, fabric, stuff

ጨርቃ፡ጨርቅ cotton goods, fabrics, textile

ጭራቅ giant (imaginary being), monster, man-eater (imaginary figure in children's tales)

*ጫረተ, ተጫረተ bid (make a bid)

ጨረታ tender (n.)

የጨረታ፡ዋጋ bid (n.)

ጭረት scratch, stroke (in writing), accent (accent mark); see ጫረ

ጨሰ smoke (vi.), fume, smoulder, seethe, get mad (see also ጤሰ)

አጨሰ smoke a pipe or a cigarette

ጭስ smoke (n.)

ጭሰኛ sharecropper, tenant farmer

ጨቅ miserly, stingy, closefisted

ጭቃ mud, clay, mire (see ጨቀየ)

የጭቃ muddy

ጭቃ፡ሹም village headman

ጨቅላ baby

ጨቈነ (B) oppress, be cruel, domineer

ጭቈና repression, oppression

ጨቋኝ oppressor, inclement (rules)

ጨቀየ be muddy

አጨቀየ turn into mire

የጨቀየ muddy

ጭቃ mud, clay, mire

ጨቀጨቀ nag, pester, enter into an argument

ተጨቃጨቀ fight (vi.), quarrel, altercate, argue, dispute, squabble

ጭቅጭቅ argument, dispute, quarrel

ተጨቃጫቂ argumentative

ጩቤ small dagger

* ጨበረበረ, አጭበረበረ dazzle; swindle, cheat, embezzle, defraud

አጭበርባሪ swindler, crook, imposter, trickster

ማጭበርበር deception, fraud

ጨበጠ (B) take possession of, press, clutch, squeeze (the hand)

ተጨባበጡ shake hands

ጨበጣ, in የጨበጣ፡ውጊያ single combat

ጭብጥ fistful, handful, bunch

የማይጨበጥ elusive, evasive, intangible, abstract

ጨብጡ gonorrhea

*ጨበጨበ, አጨበጨበ clap, clap hands, applaud

ተጨበጨበ(ለት) be acclaimed (winner)

ጭብጨባ hand clapping, applause

ጫት kind of bush the leaves of which have a mildly narcotic quality (usually chewed by Muslims and Gallas)

ጫነ load (a mule, truck), burden, pack (mules), put the saddle on, saddle

ተጫነ be loaded, press a button, depress the gas pedal

ተጫጫነ oppress (of weather)

ተጫጫነ(ው) feel dizzy

ጭን፡አለ press (a button), press down

ዘውድ፡ጫነ wear a crown

ሥራ፡ተጫነው be swamped with work

+ጭነት cargo, load, burden (carried

by pack animals), freight

ጫኝ:መርከብ tanker

መጫኛ strap of leather used in fastening a load, thong

የሚጫጫን drowsy (weather)

ጭን thigh, lap

የጭን:ቅልጥም tibia

*ጨነቀ, ተጨነቀ (B) be embarrassed, be in difficulty, be under stress, be in great straits, show concern, worry (vi.), feel uneasy

አስጨነቀ put someone in great difficulty, molest, dismay, distress, give worry, harass, cause hardship

ተጨናነቀ be crowded (of room), be congested (street)

አጨናነቀ jam, block up (of cars)

ጭንቅ:አለ be tense (keyed up)

ጭንቅ distress, embarrassment, difficulty, hardship

ጭንቀት disturbance, stress (strain), worry, concern (worry), pressure, anguish

የጭንቀት frantic (cries)

አስጨናቂ harrowing

መጨናነቅ congestion (of traffic)

የመኪና:መጨናነቅ traffic jam

የተጨነቀ worried, worrisome

የተጨናነቀ populous (city)

ጫንቃ shoulder, shoulder blade

ጭንቅላት the top part of the head

ጭነት cargo, load, burden (carried by pack animals), freight (see ጫነ)

የጭነት:መርከብ freighter

የጭነት:መኪና truck, lorry

የጭነት:ከብት pack animal

ጨነገፈ abort (miscarry)

ተጨናገፈ miscarry (go wrong, plan), collapse (plan)

አጨናገፈ foil, jeopardise (a chance), upset, inhibit (growth)

ጫንጫ barren (soil)

ጫካ woods, forest, jungle

ጫካማ wooded

ጨከነ (B) be cruel, be severe, be harsh, be ruthless, be intrepid

ጭካኔ cruelty, brutality, savagery (of bandits)

(በጭካኔ ruthlessly, in cold blood)

~~ጭክና cruelty, firmness~~, ~~strictness~~

ጨካኝ cruel, ruthless,

merciless, tyrannical, brutal

ጨካኝ, see ጨከነ

ጮኸ shout in a loud voice, cry (shout), cry out, roar, yell, scream, bark (dog), crack, vi. (of whip)

አጮኸ crack, vt. (the whip)

ጮኽ፡አለ raise one's voice

ጮኽ፡ብሎ loudly

ጩኸት scream, shout, yell, cry, ~~[illegible]~~ noise, roar (of cannon), clamor, howl

ጩኸት, see ጮኸ

ጨዋ urbane, person of free condition (not a slave), person of good breeding, well-behaved, well-bred, well-mannered, gallant, gentleman

ከጨዋ፡ቤተሰብ of good family

የጨዋ polite (society)

ጨዋነት politeness, civility, decency

ጨው salt

ጨው፡ጨው፡አለ have a salty taste

ጨው፡የበዛበት salty

የእንግሊዝ፡ጨው Epsom salts

ጭው፡አለ ring (of the ears); see also ጭውጭው

ጭው፡አለ(በት) feel dizzy

*ጫወተ, ተጫወተ chat, converse, play (a game, a musical instrument)

ተጫወተበት play tricks

አጫወተ amuse someone, entertain, keep company, divert, tell stories

ጨዋታ play, game, conversation, amusement, entertainment

ጭውውት conversation, dialogue, chat

ተጫዋች player, playful, performer (actor), genial (host)

ተጫዋችነት good humor

አጫዋች entertainer, jester, referee (in a game)

መጫወቻ toy, plaything

ጨዋነት politeness, civility, decency (see ጨዋ)

የጨዋነት genteel

ጭውውት conversation, dialogue, chat (see *ጫወተ)

ጭውጭው፡አለ chirp (see also ጭው)

ጫጉላ nuptial house

ጨጓራ stomach (of animals, humans), tripes

ጨጓሬ, in አባ፡ጨጓሬ caterpillar

ጭጋግ fog, haze, mist

ጭጋጋማ hazy

*ጫጫ, አጫጫ retard the growth, arrest the growth

*ጫጫ, ተንጫጫ make a racket, make a loud noise, be noisy (children), squeal, twitter

+ጫጫታ noise, row

ጭጭ፡አለ lapse into silence, hush

ጫጩት chick, chicken

ጫጫታ noise, row (see *ጫጫ)

ጫጫታ፡የሚበዛ noisy

ጨፌ grassland, rush (plant)

ጫፍ extremity, border, tip, edge, hem, top (of mountain), summit, point (of knife)

ጫፍ፡ጫፉን along the edge

እ…ጫፍ at the top of

ከ…ጫፍ from the top of

ወደ…ጫፍ to the top of

ጨፈለቀ squash (a bug), crush (beans)

ጨፈረ (B) assemble in a body (of troops)

ጭፍራ body of troops, swarm (of bees), retinue

ጨፈረ (B) dance and sing

ጭፈራ dance (n.)

ጨፈነ (B) shut (the eyes), blindfold

ዓይኑን፡ጨፍኖ fanatically

ዓይኑን፡ጨፍኖ፡አደረገ squint

የጭፍን ignorant (answer)

ጭፍግግ፡ያለ muggy

ጰ

ጳጉሜ intercalary month (5-I0 September); see also ጷጉሜ

ጳጳስ bishop

ሊቀ፡ጳጳስ archbishop

ጸ, ፀ

ፀሐይ sun (see also ጣይ)

የፀሐይ solar

ፀሐይ፡ወጣች the sun rose

ፀሐይ፡ጠለቀች the sun set

የፀሐይ፡ግርዶሽ eclipse (n.)

~~eclipse (n.)~~

ፀሐያማ sunny, shiny (day)

ጸሓፊ secretary, scribe, clerk (see ጻፈ)

ጸሓፊ፡ትእዛዝ Minister of the Pen

ልዩ፡ጸሓፊ private secretary

ቁም፡ጸሓፊ calligrypher

ዋና፡ጸሓፊ Secretary General

ጽሑፍ leaflet, writing (anything written), inscription, article (in a newspaper); see ጻፈ

ሥነ፡ጽሑፍ literature, letters

ዓቢይ፡ጽሑፍ leading article

ጽሕፈት writing (see ጻፈ)

ጽሕፈት፡ቤት secretariat

የጽሕፈት፡መኪና typewriter

የጽሕፈት፡መሣሪያ stationery (writing materials)

(የ)ጽሕፈት፡መሣሪያ፡መደብር stationery (store)

አጭር፡ጽሕፈት stenography

የእጅ፡ጽሕፈት handwriting

ጸሎት prayer (see ጸለየ)

ጸሎት፡አደረሰ pray (see ደረሰ)

የጸሎት፡ቤት chapel

የመታሰቢያ፡ጸሎት memorial service

ጽላት tablet

ጸለየ (B) pray, recite prayers

ጸሎት prayer

የመጸለያ፡ቦታ place of worship

ጾመ fast (v.); see also ጦመ

ጾም fast (n.)

ጾም፡አደረ go without supper

* ፀረረ, ተፃረረ be in contrast, do violence to

የሚፃረር contradictory

* ጸበረቀ, አንጸባረቀ be glaring, gleam (object), be resplendent, scintillate, sparkle, glitter, shimmer

ነጸብራቅ glare (n.)

የሚያንጸባርቅ glaring, resplendent, brilliant (jewel)

~~sooner or later~~

ጾታ series, order, sex, gender

የወል፡ጾታ common gender

ጸና be firm, ~~to~~ cleave to (a belief), be valid (signature), be binding (contract), be in effect, be in force; see also ጠና

ተጽናና cheer up (vi.), find solace, take heart (be encouraged

አጽናና give solace, cheer up (vt.), comfort, console, encourage, sympathise with

ጽኑ firm, secure, binding (contract), steadfast, constant, stable (foundation, personality), acute (severe), ardent, durable

ጽናት stability

ማጽናኛ consolation, comfort, sympathy

ፀነሰ(ች) (B) become pregnant, conceive a child

ፅንሰ፡ሐሳብ theory

ፅንስን፡ማስወረድ abortion

ጸናጽል sistrum, musical instrument for accompanying songs

ጽንፍ (pl. አጽናፍ) border, edge, extremity, end, peak (of power); see also ጥንፍ

ጽዋ font, chalice, cup (see also ጥዋ)

* ጸየፈ · ተጸየፈ (B) loathe, despise vehemently (see also *ጠየፈ)

አጸየፈ fill with disgust

ጸያፍ base (adj.), disgusting, gross (language)

ጽያፌ disgust (n.)

ጸዳ be clean, be pure (see also ጠዳ)

አጸዳ clean (the house), clean up

ተጸዳዳ clean up (vi.)

አጸዳዳ tidy, clean up (vt.)

ጽዱ clean, pure

+ጽዳት cleanliness

ማጸጃ cleanser

መጸዳጃ, in የመጸዳጃ፡ክፍል lavatory

ጸደቀ be justified, be declared righteous, be just, be pious, be ratified (of a bill)

አጸደቀ ratify (a bill), validate (a passport), approve (a treaty), endorse, sanction, affirm (confirm)

ጻድቅ pious, just, righteous, ~~rectitude~~

ጽድቅ righteousness

ጻድቅነት righteousness

ጽዳት cleanliness (see ጸዳ)

የጽዳት፡ክፍል Department of Sanitation

የጽዳት፡ጥበቃ sanitation

ጸደይ spring (season of year)

ጸጋ grace, virtue (moral excellence)

ባለጸጋ rich, well-to-do, affluent

ጽጌ፡ረዳ rose (flower)

ጸጉር hair, fur (see also ጠጉር)

ጸጉር፡አስተካካይ barber, hairdresser

ጸጉራም hairy

ጸጥ:አለ be calm, be silent, be quiet (neighborhood), quiet down (of wind), be tranquil, be still (lake), be placid (of lake), be smooth (sea), be secure

ጸጥ:አደረገ stifle (a rebellion) [See ጸጥታ)

ጸጥታ quiet (n.), calm (n.), tranquility, security, silence, stillness (see ጸጥ:አለ)

በጸጥታ quietly

ጸጥታ:አስከበረ keep the peace, restore order

ጸጥታ:አስከባሪዎች security forces

የጸጥታ:ምክር:ቤት Security Council

የጋራ:ጸጥታ collective security (see

ጸጥተኛ quiet (audience)

* ጸጸተ, ተጸጸተ (B) repent, be repentant, be regretful, regret

ጸጸት repentance, regret, remorse, qualm

የጸጸት rueful. penitent (expression)

ጻፈ write, write down (see also ጣፈ)

አጻፈ dictate

ተጻጻፈ correspond by writing

ጽፈት writing

አጻጻፍ manner of writing

የቃላት:አጻጻፍ spelling

[See also ጸሓፊ, ጽሑፍ, ጽሕፈት, መጽሐፍ]

ፈ

ፈላ boil (vi.), be effervescent (of mineral water), ferment (of beer), be ardent

አፈላ make to boil, boil (vt.) scald (milk)

ደሙ:ፈላ flush (with anger)

ፍል:ውኃ hot springs

ፋሎ headstall

ፊልም film, movie, screen

ፈለሰ lose the roots, migrate, emigrate

አፈለሰ transplant (trees), make to emigrate

አፋለሰ disrupt (the unity)

ፍልሰታ Assumption (of Mary)

ፈለሰመ philosophise, discuss, invent (see also ፈለሰፈ)

ፈለሰፈ be a philosopher, make a discovery, invent (a new thing)

ፈላስፋ philosopher

ፈልሳፊ inventor

ፍልሰፋ discovery, invention

ፍልስፍና philosophy

ፈላሻ Falasha, Ethiopian of Jewish faith

ፈለቀ sparkle, gush out (water, oil), spring from, originate

አፈለቀ produce (ideas)

[See also * ፈለቀለቀ]

* ፈለቀለቀ, ተፍለቀለቀ bubble (water); see ፈለቀ

ፍልቅልቅ effervescent, ebullient, of cheerful disposition

ፈለቀቀ break loose

ፍልቃቂ section (of orange)

መፈልቀቂያ, in የብረት፡መፈልቀቂያ crowbar

*ፈለተከ, ተፈለተከ dash

ተፈልትኮ፡አለፈ dash by

ፈለገ (B) desire, wish, like, want, look for, search for, require, seek, expect, be interested in

ተፈለገ be in demand

አስፈለገ be imperative, be necessary, be in need

አስፈለገ(ው) need

ፈለግ trail (of animal), trace, track

ፍለጋ quest, search, track, trace

ፍላጎት want (need), demand, desire, wish, interest, ambition (strong desire)

ተፈላጊ required, desirable, necessary, essential

ተፈላጊነት demand, need, necessity

አስፈላጊ indispensable, necessary, vital

አስፈላጊነት necessity, need

ፈለጠ split (wood), cleave, quarry (marble)

ፍልጠት headache

ፈላጭ፡ቆራጭ authoritarian

ፈሊጥ style, vogue, mode, fashion, sagacity

ፍላጣ arrow (see also ፍላጻ)

ፈላጭ, in ፈላጭ:ቆራጭ authoritarian (see ቆረጠ)

ፍላጻ arrow (see also ፍላጣ)

ፈለፈለ shell (beans), hull (corn), hatch (eggs, chickens), mate (of birds)

ተፈለፈለ hatch, vi. (of chicks, eggs), breed, vi. (birds), incubate

ፍልፋይ pod (of pea)

ፍልፈል mole

ፎለፎል vivacious

ፍልፋይ pod (of pea); see ፈለፈለ

ፋመ become live coals (fire), get red-hot, become glowing

ተፋፋመ seethe (with discontent)

ፍም embers, hot ashes, coals

የተፋፋመ stormy (debate), heated (argument)

ፍም, see ፋመ

ፋሚሊ, in የፋሚሊ:አልጋ double bed

ፈራ fear, be fearful, be afraid, be scared, dread, be frightened

ተፈራ be feared, be respected

አስፈራራ terrify, intimidate, frighten

ፈሪ fearful, timid, coward

ፈሪነት cowardice

ፍርሃት fright, fear, apprehension, scare

አስፈሪ ferocious, fierce (attack)

ማስፈራሪያ threat

የሚያስፈራ scary

*ፈራ, አፈራ fructify, produce fruit, yield fruit, bear fruit, be fertile, be fecund, win (friends); see ፍሬ

ፌሮ cleat

ፍሬ fruit, kernel, berry, seed (oil seed); see *ፈራ

ፍሬ:ቢስ pointless, useless, fruitless, abortive, of no avail, futile

ፍሬ:ነገር essence (of a speech), substance, matter (essence), crux, main point, gist, summary (of an article)

የብልት:ፍሬ testicle

ፍራፍሬ all kinds of fruit

ፍሬያማ fruitful

ፍርሃት fright, fear, apprehension,

scare (see ፈራ)

ፈረመ (B) sign (a document), endorse (a check)

ፈራሚ signatory

ፊርማ signature

ፎርም form (to fill out), blank

ፎርሙላ formula (in algebra, chemistry)

ፎርማጆ cheese

ፈረሰ fall apart, fall in ruins, collapse, be demolished, be destroyed, be violated (pact), be abrogated (contract), dissolve, vi. (of a partnership)

አፈረሰ demolish, destroy, ruin, tear down (a house), cancel, annul, violate (contract, agreement), break (a contract), disband (vt.)

ፈራረሰ be a ruin, fall in ruins, go to ruin, fall to pieces (house)

አፈራረሰ wreck, turn to rabble

ፍራሽ remains, ruins

[See also ፍርስራሽ, and ፋርሽ]

ፈረስ horse, stallion

የፈረስ፡ግልገል colt

የፈረስ፡ውርንጭላ colt, foal

+ፈረሰኛ horseman, cavalry, cavalryman

ፈረሰኛ፡ውኃ current (of water)

የፈረሰኛነት equestrian (training)

ፋርስ Persian

የፋርስ፡ቋንቋ Persian (language)

ፈረሱላ 17 kilos

ፍርስራሽ wreck, rubble, debris, vestige (see ፈረሰ)

ፈረሰኛ horseman, cavalry, cavalryman (see ፈረስ)

ፍሪሲዮን clutch (of car)

ፋርሽ፡አደረገ(ሆነ) destroy (see ፈረሰ)

ፍራሽ ruins, remains (see ፈረሰ)

ፍራሽ mattress

*ፈረቀ, ተፈራረቀ alternate (vi.), be done alternatively, take turns

አፈራረቀ alternate (vt.)

ፈረቃ turn, interval

ፋርኖ European-style bread

ፍሬን brakes

ፍሬን፡ያዘ brake (v.), apply the brakes

ፈረንሳዊ French, Frenchman (see also ፈረንሳይ)

ፈረንሳዊ፡አገር France

ፈረንሳይ France (see also ፈረንሳዊ)

ፈረንሳይኛ French (language)

ፍራንክ coin

ፈረንጅ westerner, foreigner, European

ፈረንጆች white people

ፈረከሰ crack, vt. (nuts)

ተፈረካከሰ disintegrate, vi. (rocks)

ፈረደ dispense justice, judge, render judgment, pronounce sentences

ፈረደለት he acquitted him

ፈረደበት he ruled against him, he condemned him, he found him guilty, he convicted him

+ፍርድ judgement, sentence (of court), justice, trial, verdict

ፍርጃ, in የእግዜር፡ፍርጃ fate

ፍሪዳ heifer, bullock

ፍርድ judgement, sentence (of court), justice, trial, verdict (see ፈረደ)

ፍርድ፡ቤት tribunal, law court, courthouse, court (of justice)

የፍርድ፡ሚኒስቴር Ministry of Justice

የሞት፡ፍርድ death sentence, death penalty

ይሙት፡በቃ፡ፍርድ capital punishment

ፈረጠ burst (vi.), open (vi.)

አፈረጠ squeeze (the pus) ~~from)~~, break open, burst (vt.)

ፍርጥ፡አለ be blunt (speech), be fortright (reply)

*ፈራጠጠ, in እግሩን፡ ~~in~~ እንፈራጠ፡ተቀመጠ straddle

ፈረፈረ break in small pieces, crumble (vt.), perforate, grate (cheese)

ፍርፋሪ crumbs, scraps

የተፈረፈረ፡እንቁላል scrambled eggs

*ፈራፈረ, ተንፈራፈረ flop around

ፈረፋንጎ fender, bumper

ፈሳ fart, break wind

ፈስ fart (n.)

ፍሥሓ happiness, joy

ፈሰሰ spill over, be spilled, pour out (vi.), flow, drain, stream (of water), empty, vi. (of river); see also ፍስስ፡አለ

አፈሰሰ make to flow, spill (vt.), drain (vt.), empty (coffee grounds), spring a leak, leak (of a pot), splurge (money)

ሐሞቱ፡ፈሰሰ his courage failed

ሞልቶ፡ፈሰሰ overflow, vi. (a glass)

አሸዋ፡አፈሰሰ sand the road

ደም፡አፈሰሰ shed blood

+ፈሳሽ fluid (n.), liquid (n.,adj.)

ፍሳሽ leakage

መፍሰሻ outlet (of a lake)

ፍስስ፡አለ be spilled (see ፈሰሰ)

ልቡ፡ፍስስ፡አለ his heart sank

ሰውነቱ፡ፍስስ፡አለ feel sluggish

ፈሳሽ fluid (n.), liquid (n., adj.); see ፈሰሰ

ፈሳሽ፡ውኃ running water

ፍሳሽ leakage (see ፈሰሰ)

ፋሲካ Easter

የፋሲካ paschal

ፋሻ bandage, patch (put over a wound)

ፊሽካ whistle (n.)

ፊሽካ፡ነፋ whistle (v.)

ፋሽኮ flask

ፋቀ scrape, tan (hide), rub the teeth, erase, scale (a fish), scratch (the paint)

ፋቂ tanner

መፋቂያ stick of a special tree serving to brush the teeth [See also ፈቀፈቀ]

ፎቅ story (of a house), floor (story), upstairs

*ፈቀረ, አፈቀረ adore

ፍቅር love, affection, devotion

ፍቅረኛ lover

ፍቅርተኛ lover

ፈቀቅ፡አለ stand aside, get out of the way

ፈቀቅ፡አደረገ move aside (vt.)

ፈቀደ allow, permit, grant permission, sanction, desire, approve, authorize, want, wish

ተፈቀደ be permissible, be admissable

አስፈቀደ get permission [See also ፈቃድ]

ፈቃድ፤ፍቃድ permission, permit, approval, sanction, concession, consent, license, furlough, leave (furlough), will, wish (see ፈቃድ)

በፍቃድ willingly, at will

የፈቃድ፡ወረቀት pass, permit, license

በገዛ፡ፈቃዱ of his own accord

መንጃ፡ፈቃድ driver's license

የሕመም፡ፈቃድ sick leave

ፈቃደኛ willing, full of good will, accomodating (obliging)

ፈቃደኛ፡ሆነ volunteer (vi.)

ፈቀፈቀ scour (a pot); see ፋቀ

ፍቅፋቂ shavings, wood chips

መፈቅፈቂያ scraper

ፋብሪካ factory, plant

ባለ፡ፋብሪካ manufacturer

ፈታ release, untangle, untie, unfasten, undo (a knot), free, repudiate (the wife), divorce, solve, interpret (a dream), decipher (a secret message), guess (a riddle), absolve of sin, give absolution

ተፋታ divorce one another

ፈታታ unwind

አፍታታ disentangle a thread, limber, stretch (the legs)

ሥራ፡ፈታ idle (vi.), be idle, lay idle, be out of work

ሰውነቱን፡አፍታታ limber up

ቍግሩን፡አፍታታ stret h one's legs

ፈት divorced

ሥራ፡ፈት idle, jobless, unemployed

ፍታት absolution, prayers for the dead (see also ፍትሐት)

ፍች interpretation, explanation, solution, meaning, definition, divorce

መፍቻ key

[See also ፍትሕ , ፍትሐት , መፍትሔ]

ፉት፡አለ sip (v.), drink in little sips

ፊት face, front, in front of, at first, before

ፊት፡ሰጠ give in (yield)

ፊት፡ቋጠረ frown

ፊት፡አውራሪ፤ ፊታውራሪ general of the Vanguard (see ወረረ)

ፊት፡ለፊት face to face, in front of, directly opposite, straight across

በ--- ፊት፤ከ--- ፊት፤እ--- ፊት in front of, before (time, place)

ከ...በፊት in front of, ago, before (time, place)

ከ...ፊት፡ለፊት in front of, opposite, facing

ከሁሉ፡በፊት first of all, beforehand

ከሰዓት፡በፊት forenoon

ከዚህ፡በፊት before

ወደ፡ፊት in the future, later on, forward

የፊት front (adj.), facial

የፊት፡እግር foreleg

የፊት፡ጥርስ incisor

የበፊት earlier (adj.)

ፊተኛ front (adj.), fore

ፋታ respite, moment of rest, relief (medicine that lessens the pain)

ያለ፡ፋታ without a letup, steadily

ፎቴ couch

ፍትሕ justice, law, judgement, sentence (see ፈታ)

ፍትሐ፡ብሔር civil code

ፍትሐት absolution (see also ፍታት)

ጸሎተ፡ፍትሐት funeral ceremony (prior to burial)

ፈተለ spin, twist

ፈትል thread, spin cotton

*ፈተለከ, ተፈተለከ scuttle off, break away (runner), beat a hasty retreat (of a thief)

ፈተሸ (B) inspect (baggage), explore, check, search, verify

ፈታሽ inspector

ፍተሻ search, inspection, examination

ፈተተ (B) break to pieces, cut to pieces

ፍታት absolution, prayers for the dead; see ፈታ

ፈተነ (B) test, try, examine, make an attempt

ፈተና test, trial (test), exam, examination, experiment, temptation

ፈተና፡አለፈ pass an exam

ፈተና፡ወደቀ fail an exam

ፍቱን efficacious (remedy), sure (remedy)

ፍቱንነት efficacy

ፊተኛ front (adj.), fore (see ፊት)

የፊተኛ previous, former

ፊታውራሪ፣ ፊት፡አውራሪ general of

the Vanguard (honorary title); see ፊት, ወረረ

ፈተገ (B) remove the hulls, rub raw, scrub (pans)

ፎቶግራፍ photo, picture (photo), shot (photo)

ፎቶግራፍ: አነሣ take a picture

ፎቶግራፍ: ማንሻ camera

ፍትፍት bread and stew mixed together

ፍቺ interpretation, explanation, solution, meaning, definition, divorce (see ፈታ)

ፈና way

ፋና torch, lamp

ፋና trace, trail (track), spoon

ፋኖስ lantern, oil lamp, lamp

*ፈነቀለ, ፈነቃቀለ dislodge (rocks)

ፈንታ፤ ፋንታ share, portion, turn

በ--- ፈንታ in place of, instead

ፍንክች: አለ flinch

ፈነዳ explode (vi.), burst, blow up, vi. (of powder plant), blow out (of tire), pop open, erupt (volcano), be open (flower)

አፈነዳ explode (vt.), burst, vt. (a balloon), blow up (vt.)

+ፈንጂ explosion, explosive (n.), charge (of dynamite)

መፈንዳት eruption

ፈነደቀ be cheerful, be vivacious, exult, be jubilant, be elated

አስፈነደቀ elate

ፍንደቃ elation, ecstasy

ፈንጂ explosion, explosive (n.), charge (of dynamite); see ፈነዳ

ፈንጂ: ቀበረ mine (dig a mine)

ፍንጅ, in እጅ: ከፍንጅ: ተያዘ be caught in the act of

ፍንጃል porcelain cup

ፈነገለ overturn, overthrow, upset; be a slave dealer

ፈንጋይ, in ባሪያ: ፈንጋይ slave dealer, slave trader

ፌንጣ grasshopper, cricket

*ፈነጠረ, አስፈነጠረ project (shells)

ተፈናጠረ ricochet, flap back

አፈናጠረ skip (flat stones across the pond)

ተፈናጥሮ: ተመለሰ spring back

ፍንጣሪ spark given off by flint [See also ፈንጠር: አለ]

ፈንጠር: አለ emit sparks; be secluded

(cottage); see ፈነጠረ, ፍንጣሪ

ፈንጠር፡ብሎ፡ቆመ hold aloof

ፈነጠቀ project (a beam of light), splash water

ተፈነጠቀ radiate (of light), emanate (of light)

አፈናጠቀ splash (vt.)

ተፈናጠቀ splash (vi.)

ፍንጣቂ spark, stain (of sauce)

ፈነጠዘ exalt, be merry, revel, be excited and happy

ፈንጠዝያ፤ፈንጠዚያ jubilance, exultation, revelry, merrymaking

ፈንጠዝያ፡አደረገ make merry

ፈንጣጣ smallpox

ፍንጢጣ anus

ፈነጨ prance (of horses), run around (of horses)

ፍንጭ inkling, clue, key (to a mystery)

ፈነፈነ smell, sniff (of animal)

ፍናፍንት hermaphrodite

ፊኛ bladder, balloon

ፈካ be alight (face), light up, vi. (face), blossom (flower)

አፈካ animate (enliven)

ፉካ sewer

ፋኩልቲ faculty (of professors)

ፎከረ (B) boast, brag, utter war invectives

ተፎካከረ compete, be in rivalry with one another

ፉከራ፤ፎከራ boasting, bragging, soldiers' boasting, uttering of war invectives

ፍክክር፤ፉክክር boasting, competition, rivalry

ተፎካካሪ rival

ተፎካካሪነት rivalry

ፋክቱር invoice, bill

ፍክክር፤፡ፉክክር boasting, competition, rivalry (see ፎከረ)

ፈወሰ (B) heal, cure

ተፈወሰ be cured

ፈውስ medicine, remedy, cure

ፈዋሽነት medicinal value

የማይፈወስ incurable

* ፌዘ, አፌዘ joke (v.), jest, mock, make fun of, deride

ፌዝ joke, jest, mockery, derision

የፌዝ facetious

ፌዘኛ one who jokes

ፈዘዘ stare, be glassy (of eyes),

be dazed (by a blow), be in a stupor

አፈዘዘ daze, vt. (of a blow)

ፍዝዝ፡አለ be torpid

ፍዝዝ፡አደረገ make listless

ፈዛዛ feeble (eye)

ቀዛ፡ፈዛዛ aimless pursuit

ፋይል file (record)

ፋይል፡ውስጥ፡ገባ be filed

ፍየል goat

አውራ፡ፍየል he-goat

የሜዳ፡ፍየል antelope

ፋይዳ value, importance

ፊደል letter (of the syllabary), alphabet, script, character (letter)

ፊደል፡ለየ master the alphabet

ፊደል፡ቆጠረ master the alphabet

የፊደል alphabetical

የፊደል፡ሠራዊት literacy campaign

ፈጀ conclude, consume, exterminate, spend (time), take (time), use up (time, money), burn (of pepper)

ተፋጀ be hot (pepper)

ነገረ፡ፈጅ representative

ፍጅት massacre

ፍግ dung, manure

ፈገገ smile (v.)

ፈገግ፡አለ smile, grin, lighten, vi. (of face)

ፈገግታ smile (v.)

ፈገፈገ rub off (dish), scrub (pots), scrape ~~on~~ one's knee or arm, wear away by rubbing

አፈገፈገ draw back, recoil, shrink from, fall back, retreat, give ground

ወደ፡ኋላ፡አፈገፈገ retreat, withdraw (vi.)

ፎጣ dish cloth, towel

ፈጠረ create, invent, make up, fabricate (invent), devise (a scheme)

ተፈጠረ come into existence, arise (come into being)

ፈጣሪ creator

ፈጠራ invention, fiction, hoax

የፈጠራ fictitious

ፍጡር creature, being (creature)

+ፍጥረት creation, invention

ተፈጥሮ nature, innate

አፈጣጠር formation (the way of being made)

ፍጥረት creation, invention (see ፈጠረ)

ሥነ፡ፍጥረት science

ፈጠነ hasten (vi.), go fast, be fast, be quick, be rapid, hurry (vi.), be in a hurry, be prompt, do quickly, speed up (vi.)

ተፋጠነ hurry (vi.)

አፋጠነ speed (vt.), speed up, expedite, quicken, hasten (vt.), accelerate (vt.)

ፈጠን፡አለ hustle, make haste, go faster, be brisk

ፈጣን swift, rapid, quick, speedy

+ፍጥነት rapidity, hurry, speed, velocity

የተፋጠነ quick (decision), immediate

ፍጥነት rapidity, hurry, speed, velocity (see ፈጠነ)

በፍጥነት fast, hurriedly, rapidly, readily, precipitated

የፍጥነት፡ልክ speed limit

የተወሰነ፡ፍጥነት speed limit (see ወሰነ)

ፈጠጠ pop (of eyes)

ተፋጠጠ confront each other

ፍጥጥ፡አለ pop out (of eyes)

ፍጥጥ፡ብሎ፡አየ stare at

ፈጨ mash (potatoes), grind (grain), reduce to flour, make flour of, mill flour, crush (rocks), powder (sugar)

ተፋጨ be sharpened (a knife against another knife), rasp, vi. (of file)

አፋጨ grind (the teeth), gnash, chafe (cold hands), clash (swords)

ማፋጨት friction (rubbing)

→ ~~ወፍ~~ ወፍጮ upper millstone, mill

*ፏጨ, አፏጨ whistle (with the mouth or mouth and fingers), hiss, howl (of wind)

ፉጨት whistling

*ፈጨረጨረ, ተፍጨረጨረ make frantic efforts, flounder

ፈጸመ (B) achieve, accomplish, complete, fulfill, perform, finish, carry out, execute, manage (handle), realize, commit

ተፈጸመ come to an end (meeting), end (vi.), come true

ፐ

አስፈጸመ carry out, get something finished, execute

ፈጻሚ, in ጉዳይ፡ፈጻሚ chargé d'affairs

ፈጽሞ completely, utterly, entirely

ፈጽሞ +(negative verb) not at all, never

ፍጹም perfect, complete, total, absolute, outright

~~(be)~~ (lie)

(በፍጹም certainly, perfectly, absolutely, entirely, completely, quite

በፍጹም+(negative verb) not in the least, not at all)

ፍጹምነት perfection, certitude

ፍጻሜ end, ending, accomplishment, completion, perfection, fulfillment

አፈጻጸም performance

ፋፋ be chubby, thrive (children), grow fat, become well-developed

የፋፋ lusty, plump

ፏፏቴ falls, cataract

ፖሊስ police, policeman

ፖሊስ፡ጠቅላይ፡መምሪያ police headquarters

(የ)ፖሊስ፡ጣቢያ police station

የፖሊስ፡ሰራዊት police force

ፕላስተር adhesive tape

ፖለቲካ politics

የፖለቲካ political

የፖለቲካ፡ሰው statesman

የፖለቲካ፡ቡድን party

ፕላን plan

ፖላንድ Poland

የፖላንድ፡ሰው Pole

የፖላንድ፡ቋንቋ Polish

ፖላኝ Poland

ፖም apple

ፖምፓ pump

ፓርላማ Parliament (see also ፓርላሜንት)

ፓርላሜንት Parliament (see also ፓርላማ)

ፕሮቫ fitting, tn.ቶ (adjustment of clothes)

ፓርቲ party (political)

ፕሮቶኮል protocol

ፕሬዚዳንት president

ፕሮግራም program

ፕሮፌሶር	professor
ፕሮፌሽናል	professional (player)
ፕሮፓጋንዳ	propaganda
ፖስታ	the mails, mail
ፖስታ፡ቤት	postoffice
ፖስታ፡አመላላሽ	postman (see መለሰ)
የፖስታ፡ማጠራቀሚያ፡ሣጥን	mailbox
የፖስታ፡ሣጥን	post office box
የአየር፡ፖስታ	airmail
ፖስተኛ	mailman
ፓስፖርት	passport
ፓኮ	box (of cigars)
ፓኬት	pack (of cigarettes)
ፒጃማ	pajamas
ፒፓ	smoking pipe

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

ENGLISH – AMHARIC

A

a አንድ, or zero

abandon (relinquish) ተወ ;

(desert) ጥሎ፡ሄደ

abandoned (child) የተጣለ

abbreviate አሳጠረ

abbreviation አኅጽሮተ፡ቃል

abdicate ዙፋኑን፡ለቀቀ

abdomen ሆድ

abdominal የሆድ

abduct ጠለፈ

abhor ጠላ

abhorrence ጥላቻ

ability (skill) ችሎታ; (talent) ተሰጥዖ

abject (wretched) አሰቃቂ

abjure ካደ

ablaze, be (flashing) አሸበረቀ;

(on fire) በእሳት፡ተያያዘ

able (capable) ችሎታ፡ያለው;

(competently done) ብቁ

be able ቻለ

ablution መታጠብ

abnormal (unusual) ከተፈጥሮ፡የተለየ;

(retarded) በአእምሮው፡ዝቅ፡ያለ

aboard, go ~ ተሳፈረ

abode መኖሪያ

abolish አስቀረ

abominable (unpleasant) አስከፊ ;

(loathsome) አሰቃቂ

abominate ጠላ

aboriginal የጥንት፡ሰዎች

aborigine የመጀመሪያ፡ነዋሪ

abort (miscarry) ጨነገፈ

(fail) ከሸፈ

abortion ፅንስን፡ማስወረድ

abortive (fruitless) ፍሬ፡ቢስ;

(not developed properly) ሥር፡ያልሰደደ

abound ሞላ

about (concerning) ስለ ;

(approximately) እንደ ፤ ያህል

be about to (on the point of) ሊ + imperfect ፤

he is about to a ሊ+ imperfect+

above (prep.) ከ---በላይ; (more than) ከ

above (adv.) ከላይ

above all ከሁሉም፡ይበልጥ ፤ ከሁሉም፡ይልቅ

abrade ላጠ

abreast ወደ፡ጎን

keep abreast of በቅርብ፡ተከታተለ

abridge አሳጠረ

abridged (adj.) ያጠረ

abroad ውጭ፡አገር

abrogate ሻረ

abrupt (sudden) ድንገተኛ

abruptly (bluntly) እንደነገሩ

abscess እባጭ

absence (being away) መቅረት;
(being without) አለመኖር

absent (v.), --- oneself ቀረ

absent (adj.) የቀረ
be absent (be away) ቀረ ;
(not exist) አልተገኘም

absentee የሚቀር
(landowner) በመሬት፡ላይ፡የማይኖር

absent-minded ዝንጉ

absolute (complete) ፍጹም; (not mixed with anything else) ንጹሕ;
(with no restriction) ገደብ፡የሌለው;
(certain) ፍጹም፡እርግጠኛ

absolutely በፍጹም ፤ ሙሉ፡በሙሉ

absolution ፍትሐት ፤ ፍታት

absolve (acquit) ነጻ፡አደረገ;
(release) ሰረዘ (ለት)

absorb (suck up) መጠጠ; (take in) ያዘ; (take up the attention) ማረከ

absorbing (intensely interesting) የሚመስጥ

abstain (refrain) ተቈጠበ ፤ ተጠበቀ;
(in a vote) ድምፅ፡አልሰጠም

abstinence መጠበቅ

abstract, v. (separate) አወጣ ;
(make a summary) አሳጠረ ;
(take away) አወለቀ

abstract n. (summary) አኅጽሮተ፡ጽሑፍ;
(~~much~~ not concrete) የነገር፡ስም

abstract (adj.) ረቂቅ

abstraction (absence of mind) ተመሰጠ; (abstract idea) ረቂቅነት

abstruse የማይጨበጥ

absurd ዘበት

absurdity ጅልነት

abundance ብዛት
in abundance በገፍ; (luxury) በድሎት

abundant ብዙ ; (rich) የበለጸገ

abuse, v. (misuse) ጐዳ ; ♦
(mistreat) አጐሳቈለ; (use insulting language) ሰደበ

abuse, n. (insulting language) ስድብ; (corrupt practice) ተገቢ፡ያልሆነ፡አድራጎት; (misuse) ያላግባብ፡መጠቀም

abusive (insulting) የዘለፋ

abysmal (poverty) ከፋ፡ያለ;
(ignorance) ወደር፡የሌለው

abyss ገደል

acacia ግራር

academic (having to do with schools) የቀለም፡ትምህርት; (not practical) ለስተሳሰብ፡ብቻ፡የሚጠቅም

accede (agree) ተቀበለ; (attain a position) ያዘ ; (to the throne) ወረሰ

accelerate (hasten) አፋጠነ; (increase speed) ፍጥነት፡ጨመረ

accent, v. (pronounce with special stress) አነሣ ; (emphasize) አጐላ

accent, n. (stress) ቅናትና፡ድፋት; (accent mark) ጭረት; (special way of pronouncing) አነጋገር

accentuate አጐላ

accept (take) ተቀበለ; (agree) እሺ፡አለ

be accepted (be believed) ታመነ ; (be received) ተቀባይነት፡አገኘ

acceptable, be --- (satisfactory) ተስማሚ፡ነው ; (worth accepting) ተቀባይነት፡አገኘ

acceptance (willingness to receive መቀበል ; (approval) ተቀባይነት

access

gain (access) to ሊገባ፡ቻለ ; (approach) ለመቅረብ፡ቻለ

have an (access) of (sickness) ያዘው

accessible (easy to reach) በቀላሉ፡የሚደረስ

be accessible to (accept) ተቀበለ

accessory, n. (for car) ተጨማሪ፡እቃዎች ; (for dress) ጌጣ፡ጌጥ

accident አደጋ

by accident እንዳጋጣሚ

accidentally በድንገት፤እንዳጋጣሚ

acclaim (v.) የጋለ፡አድናቆት፡ገለጸ(ለት)

be acclaimed ተጨበጨበ(ለት)

acclaim, n. (greeting with cheers) ጭብጨባና፡እልልታ; (satisfaction by words) ሆታ

acclamation አድናቆት

acclimate ለመደ

acclimatize አለማመደ

accomodate (adjust) አስማማ ; (have room for, table) አስቀመጠ; (have room for, bedroom) አዘረጋ; (help out) ረዳ

accomodating (obliging) ፈቃደኛ

accomodation (convenience) ምቾት ; (adjusting) ማስማማት ;

accomodation (lodging) ማረፊያ

accompany (escort) ሸኘ፤አጀበ ; (of orchestra) አጀበ ; (go along with) ተከትሎ፡መጣ ; (happen together with) ተቀላቀለ(በት)

accomplice ግብረ፡አበር

accomplish (finish) ፈጸመ፤ጨረሰ; (carry out) አከናወነ

accomplished (adj.) የወጣ (ለት)

accomplishment ሥራ፤የሥራ፡ውጤት

accord (n.) መግባባት፤ስምምነት

be in accord ተስማማ

on his own accord በገዛ፡ፈቃዱ

accord (vt.) ሰጠ ; (a welcome) አደረገ

accord, vi. (agree) ተስማማ

accordion አኮርዲዮን

accordance, in ~ with እንደ+noun ; በ--- መሠረት

according to (in agreement) በ---መሠረት ; (in proportion to) በ---መጠን

accordingly በዚያ፡መሠረት፤እንደ፡ደንቡ

account (v.), ~ for (give satisfactory reason) ምክንያት፡ገለጸ፤ምክንያት፡ሰጠ; (be responsible) ኀላፊ፡ሆነ

account, n. (report) መግለጫ ; (reason) ምክንያት ; (financial record) ተቀማጭ፡ሒሳብ ; (statement of money spent) ሒሳብ

of no account ዋጋ፡ቢስ

on account (not paid in cash) በዱቤ

on account of በ--- የተነሣ

on no account በምንም፡ምክንያት

accountant ሒሳብ፡ዐዋቂ

accumulate (vt.) አከማቸ፤አጠራቀመ

accumulate (vi.) ተከማቸ፤ተጠራቀመ

accrue ጨመረ

accuracy ትክክለኛነት፤ትክክለኛ፡መሆን

accurate ትክክለኛ

accurately በትክክል

accusation ክስ

bring an accusation against ከሰሰ

accuse (bring a charge against) ከሰሰ ; (blame) ወቀሰ

accused ተከሳሽ

accuser ከሳሽ

accustom አለማመደ፤አስለመደ

accustomed (adj) የተለመደ

be accustomed ለመደ

get accustomed ተላመደ

ache, v. (be in pain) አመመ(ው); (wish strongly) ጓጓ

ache (n.) ሕመም

achieve (accomplish) ፈጸመ፤ ሠራ

(attain) አገኘ ; (purpose ~~[illegible]~~)
ከግብ፡ አደረሰ

acid (n.)
አሲድ

acid (adj.)
ኮምጣጣ

acknowledge (admit as true)
አምኖ፡ ተቀበለ
; (receipt)
አረጋገጠ፤ ገለጸ:
; (recognize)
አወቀ (ለት)

acknowledgment
ማረጋገጫ
(recognition) ማሰብ

acoustic (adj.) የመስሚያ

acquaint
ገለጸ (ለት)
acquaint oneself
ተረዳ
be acquainted with (a case)
ተረዳ
; (with a person)
ተዋወቀ ; (with work)
ተለማመደ

get acquainted with each other
ተዋወቀ

acquaintance, have --- with
አወቀ

acquiesce in
በእርግጥም፡ ተቀበለ

acquire አገኘ ; (through inheritance)
ወረሰ

acquisition
ማግኘት

acquisitive, be --- (money)
ማግበስበስ፡ ወደደ ; (ideas)
ቀሠመ

acquit
በነጻ፡ ለቀቀ

acquittal
በነጻ፡ መለቀቅ

acre
የመሬት፡ መለኪያ

acrimonious
የሚያስመርር

across, prep. (to the other side)
ከ... ባሻገር፤ ከ... ማዶ ;

(from one side to the other)
በ... አቋርጦ ; (over)
በ... ላይ

across (adv.)
ከዳር፡ እዳር

come across (a mountain)
አቋርጦ፡ መጣ
~~[illegible]~~ ; (find unexpectedly) አገኘ፤ አጋጠመ(ው)

act, v. (do) አደረገ: ; (behave)
ሆነ ; (perform in theater)
ተጫወተ ; (make believe)
አስመሰለ:

act for one (represent)
ወከለ

act on (follow)
ተከትሎ፡ ሠራ:

act~~[illegible]~~ upon
ሠራ

act, n. ~~(actor)~~ (action) ;
ድርጊት;
(division in play) ;
ገቢር
(edict)
የታወጀ፡ ሕግ:

acting (adj.)
ተጠባባቂ:

action ;
ድርጊት፤ ሥራ:
(deed) ተግባር ; (step)
~~ተግባር~~ እርምጃ ; (effect)
ኃይል:

be in action (work) ሠራ፡

see action (fight) ተዋጋ፡

activate ቀሰቀሰ

active (strong) ብርቱ ; (energetic) ንቁ ; (taking a full part) ሙሉ፡ ; (verb) አድራጊ፡

activity (movement) እንቅስቃሴ ; (being active) የሥራ፡ኃይል፡ (thing to do) ተግባር ; (action) አድራጎት

actor ተዋናይ፡

actual (real) እውነተኛ ; (exact) ~~ትክክለኛ፡~~ ትክክለኛ ; (now existing) የዛሬ

actually በእውነት

acumen ብልህነት

acute (severe) ጽኑ ; (keen) ኀይለኛ፡ (shrill) የሰላ ; (alert) ንቁ ; (disease) አጣዳፊ ; (crucial) ከፍ፡ያለ ; (angle) ስል፡

adamant, be --- ንቅንቅ፡ አይልም፡

adapt አለመደ

adapt to ለመደ፡

add, (join) ጨመረ ; (sum up numbers) ደመረ ; (say further) በተጨማሪ፡ አለ

addict ሱሰኛ፡

addiction (አደገኛ፡ የሆነ)፡ ሱስ፡

addition (act of adding) ድምር፤ መደመር ; (joining) መጨመር ; (part added to a building) ቅጥያ

in addition በተጨማሪ

additional ተጨማሪ

address, v. (a meeting) ንግግር፡ አደረገ፡ (letter) አድራሻ፡ ጻፈ; (a question) አቀረበ ; (speak to) አናገረ፡

address, n. (of letter) አድራሻ ; (speech) ንግግር ; (skill) ችሎታ ; (manners) መልክ

adduce ጠቀሰ፡

adept, be --- at ችሎታ፡ አለው፡

adequacy ብቃት

adequate (competent) ብቁ ; (sufficient) በቂ፤ አጥጋቢ፡

adhere (stick) ተጣበቀ ; (be attached to) አጥብቆ፡ ተከተለ፡

adherent, n. (supporter) ደጋፊ፡

adherent, adj. (that sticks) የሚጣበቅ፡

adhesive, --- tape ፕላስተር

adieus, make ---
ተሰናበተ፡
adjacent
ቀጥሎ፡ ያለ፡
be adjacent
ቀጥሎ፡ ነው፡
adjective
ቅጽል፡
adjoin
ተቀጸነ፡
adjourn, vt. (put off) ቀጠረ ;

(a meeting) በተነ

adjourn, vi. (of meeting)
ተበተነ፡
be adjourned አበቃ
adjure
አመነ፡
adjust (bill, binoculars)
አስተካከለ፡ ; (differences)

አስወገደ፡

adjust oneself
ተላመደ፡
adjustment ማስተካከያ ; (an

adjusting) የሚያቀራርብ፡ ዘዴ፡

make an adjustment ተስማማ

adjutant
ረዳት፡
administer አስተዳደረ ; (drugs)

ሰጠ ; (justice) አስፈጸመ

administration
አስተዳደር
administrative
ያስተዳደር
administrative assistant
ረዳት፡ አስተዳዳሪ፡

administrator
አስተዳዳሪ፡
admirable
የሚያስደንቅ ፤ የሚደነቅ ፤ አስደናቂ፡
admiral
የባሕር፡ ኀይል፡ ዋና፡ አዛዥ

admiration አድናቆት፡

admire
አደነቀ፡
admissible, be ---
ተፈቀደ ፤ ተቀባይነት፡ አለው።

admission (entrance) መግቢያ ;

(acknowledging) ማመን፡

admit (let in) አስገባ፡ ;

(acknowledge) አመነ፡ ;

(accept) ተቀበለ፡

admittance የመግባት፡ ፈቃድ፡

admixture
መቀላቀል፡
admonish (take to task) ገሠጸ። ;

(warn) አስጠነቀቀ፡

adolescence
የጉልምስና፡ የኮረዳነት፡ ጊዜ፡

adolescent (male) ጎረምሳ፡ ;

(female) ኮረዳ፡

adopt (the motion) ተቀበለ። ;

(a name) መርጦ፡ ያዘ፡ ; (a

method) ተገለገለ፡ ; (a child)
በጉዲፈቻ፡ ተቀበለ፡

adopted (child) የጉዲፈቻ
~~በጉዲፈቻ~~፡
adoption (of child) ጉዲፈቻ፡ ;

(approving) መቀበል፡

adore (love) አፈቀረ ፤ ወደደ፡ ;

(worship) አመለከ፡ ; (respect)
ከፍ፡ ያለ፡ ክብር፡ ሰጠ።

adorn (decorate) አስጌጠ፡ ; (add distinction) አሳመረ፡

adult
አዋቂ፡

adultery
ዝሙት፡

adulthood
አካለ፡ መጠን፡ መድረስ፡

advance, vt. (troops) ወደ፡ ፊት፡ እንዲሄዱ፡ አደረገ; (a plan) አቀረበ ; (money) በቅድሚያ፡ ሰጠ (the time of a meeting) ቀደም፡ አደረገ፡ ; (further one's interests) አዳበረ ; (promote) አሳደገ፡

advance, vi. (move forward) ገፋ; (rise) ጨመረ ; (travel forward) ተጓዘ

advance, n. (progress) እርምጃ፤ መሻሻል፡ ; (movement forward) መግፋት፡

in advance በቅድሚያ፤ አስቀድሞ፤ ቀደም፡ ብሎ፡

advanced, adj. (courses) ከፍተኛ ; (in years) የገፋ፡ ; (in studies) በትምህርት፡ የገፋ፡

(ideas) ከጊዜው፡ ቀድሞ፡ የሄደ፡

advancement (improvement) ማሻሻል፡ (promotion) የማዕረግ፡ እድገት፡ (raise in pay) ጭማሪ፡

advantage ጥቅም፡ ; (superiority) ብልጫ፡

take advantage of
ተጠቀመ(በት)፤
ሠራ(በት)

advantageous የሚጠቅም፡ ; (favorable) ምቹ፡

adventure (bold undertaking) ጀብዱ ; (unexpected experience) አጋጣሚ፡

adventurer የጀብዱ፡ ሰው፡ ; (who schemes) ጮሌ፡

adventurous (fond of adventure) ደፋር ; (full of risks) ጀብዱ፡ የበዛበት፡

adverb
ተውሳከ፡ ግሥ

adversary ጠላት ; (contestant) ተጋጣሚ፡

adverse (criticism) ጥላቻ፡ ያዘለ፡ ; (decision) የሚጎዳ ; (circumstances) ያልተቃና፡ ; (wind) ከፊት፡ ለፊት፡ የመጣ፡

adversity መከራ

~~[illegible]~~

advertise (make known) አስታወቀ፡ ; (praise qualities of a product) የንግድ፡ ማስታወቂያ፡ አወጣ፡

advertisement ማስታወቂያ ; (for a product) የንግድ፡ ማስታወቂያ፡

advice
ምክር፡
advisable, be ---
ተኘኘ፡
advise (give advice) መከረ ;
(inform) አስታወቀ፡

advisor
አማካሪ
advisory
አማካሪ
advocate (v.)
ሰበከ፤ አጥብቆ፡ ደገፈ፡
advocate, n. (in court) ጠበቃ፡ ;
(who argues for) ተከራካሪ፡

adze
መጥረቢያ፡
aerate
አናፈሰ፡
aesthetics
የሥነ፡ ጥበብ፡ ጥናት፡
afar
ሩቅ፡
affable (courteous) ትሑት፡ ;
(pleasant) አስደሳች፡

affair ጉዳይ ; (event) ነገር
affect (health) አቃወሰ፤ ጎዳ፡ ;
(trade) ጎዳ፡ ; (have an influence on) ተጽዕኖ፡ አሳው፡
(stir the motion) ተሰማ(ው)
(be fond of) ወደደ፡

affection
ፍቅር፡
affectionate
ሰው፡ የሚወድ፡
(nature)
ተወዳጅ፡
affianced, be ---
አጨ
affiliate
ተቀላቀለ፡
affiliation
ዝምድና፡
affinity (relationship)
መቀራረብ፡
(natural attraction)
ተስቻቀ፡

affirm (declare) አረጋገጠ፡ ;
(confirm) አጸደቀ፡

affirmative
የአዎንታ፡
afflict በጣም፡ ጎዳ፡ ;
(harass) አጠቃ፡
be afflicted (by sleeping sickness) ተመረዘ፡ ; (by locusts) ተሠቃየ ; (by a financial crisis) ተጎዳ፡
affliction (state of distress)
የመከራ፡ ጊዜ፡ ; (something causing suffering) መቅሠፍት፡
(pain) ሥቃይ፡
affix (attach) ለጠፈ፡ ; (add at the end) አፃረ፡
affluence (wealth) ሀብት፡ ;
(abundance) በገፍ፡ መኖር፡
affluent (n.) ፏረተ
affluent, adj. (wealthy) ባለጸጋ፡
(plentiful) የቻጋብ፡
afford (give) ሰጠ፡ ; (provide)
አስገኘ፡

affranchise
አርነት፡ አወጣ፡
affront (v.)
አዋረደ፡
affront (n.)
ውርደት፡
afire, be ---
በእሳት፡ ተያያዘ፡
set afire
አቀጣጠለ፡
aflame, be ---
በእሳት፡ ተቀጣጠለ፡
~~[illegible]~~ afloat ~~afloat~~ be ~ (float)
ተንሳፈፈ፡

(go around, rumors)
ነፈሰ፡

afoot
በእግር

afraid, be --- ፈራ ; (feeling regret, unhappiness) መሰሰ

after (adv.)
ከ… በኋላ
~~after, prep. (concerning~~
~~ስለ~~

after (conj.) እንደ + verb ;
ከ + verb + በኋላ

after all
ያም፡ ሆነ፡ ይህ፤ የሆነ፡ ሆኖ፡

be after (pursue) ተከታተለ ;
(desire) ፈለገ፡

afternoon
ከሰዓት፡ በኋላ፡

afterwards
በኋላ፡

again እንደገና፡ ; (moreover)
ከዚህም፡ በላይ፡

again and again
ደጋግሞ

do again
ደገመ

against (in opposite direction)
ከ… አንጻር ; (in opposition) በመቃወም; (in defense from) ከመከላከል

be against ተቃወመ

age (vi.) አረጀ ; (wine) በሰለ

age (n.) ዕድሜ ; (old age) እርጅና ; (time) ዘመን

be of age ለአቅመ፡ አዳም፡ ደረሰ፡

in ages ለብዙ፡ ዘመናት፡

aged (man) ሽማግሌ፡ ; (woman) አሮጊት፡ ; (wine) የበሰለ፡ ; (a boy aged ten) ዐሥር፡ ዓመት፡ ልጅ፡

agency ድርጅት ; (means)
አማካይነት

agenda አጀንዳ፡

agent ወኪል ; (cause that produces an affect) መገልገያ

(agitator) አነሣሽ፡

agglomerate (v.)
አደባለቀ

aggravate (irritate) አበሳጨ ;
(make ~~noise~~ worse) አባሰ (በጣ)

aggravation ብስጭት

cause an aggravation
አባባሰ

aggression
የጠብ፡ አጫሪነት፤ ጠብ፡ መጫር፡

aggressive
ጠብ፡ ጫሪ፤ ጠበኛ፡
(energetic) ጠፐቅ
፡

aggressor
ጠብ፡ ጫሪ፤ አጥቂ፡

aggrieved, feel ---
ቅር፡ ተሰኘ፡

aghast, be ---
ክው፡ ብሎ፡ ደነገጠ፡

agile ቀልጣፋ፡ ; (mind) ንቁ፡

agitate (stir up public opinion)
አነሣሣ ; (of news) አሸበረ ; (the lake) አናወጠ ; (soup) አማሰለ

air force	የአየር፡ ኃይል፡
air letter	የአየር፡ መልእክት፡
airplane	አውሮፕላን፡
airport	የአውሮፕላን፡ ማረፊያ
air raid	የአየር፡ ወረራ፡
airsick, be ---	አጥወለወለ(ው)
aisle	መተላለፊያ፡
ajar, be ---	ገርበብ፡ አለ
akin, be --- (be related)	ተዛመደ ; (be similar) ተመሳሳይ፡ ነው፡
alarm (v.)	አሸበረ፤ አስደነገጠ
alarm (n.)	ድንጋጤ ; (device to awake) ~~people) or to warn)~~ (device to warn people) የሰዓት፡ ደወል፤ የማስጠንቀቂያ፡ ደወል፡
alarm clock	የሚደውል፡ ሰዓት፤ የሰዓት፡ ደወል
alarming	አሳሳቢ
alas!	ወይኔ
album	የፎቶግራፍ፡ ማኖሪያ፡
alcohol	አልኮል ; (liquor) የሚያሰክር፡ መጠጥ፡
alcove	ጓዳ፡
alert (v.)	አስጠነቀቀ፡
alert (n.)	ማስጠንቀቂያ፡
alert (adj.)	ንቁ፡ ; (ready) ዝግጁ
algebra	አልጀብራ፡
alien	የውጭ፡ አገር፡ ዜጋ
alien (adj.)	ባዕድ፡
alienate	አስቀየመ፤ አራቀ፡
alight, v. (of plane)	አረፈ ;
(of a person)	ወረደ
alight, be --- (face)	ፈካ;
(fire)	ተንበለበለ፡
align, vt. (soldiers)	አሰለፈ ;
(chairs)	ደረደረ
align (vi.)	ተሰለፈ
alike	እኩል፡
be alike	ተመሳሰለ፡
treat alike	ባንድ፡ ዓይን፡ አየ፡
aliment	ምግብ፡
alimentation	አመጋገብ፡
alimony	አበል፡
alive	በሕይወት፡ ያለ፡ ;
(lively)	ንቁ
be alive	በሕይወት፡ አለ፤ ኖረ፡
keep alive	አቆየ፡
all, adj. (the whole of)	ሁሉ፤ መላው፡
all (adv.)	በፍጹም፡
all at once	በድንገት፡
all in all	በጠቅላላው፡
all over	በሙሉ፤ በመላው፡
at all	ምንም፡ + negative verb
be all over	አለቀ
from all over	ከየቦታው፡

agitation (of public opinion) መንሣሣት ; (excitement) የመንፈስ፡ መረበሽ; (of air) መናወጥ

ago ከ... በፊት ፤ የዛሬ + perfect

a long time ago ዱሮ

agony ጣር፡ ሞት ; (great pain) ሥቃይ:

agree ተስማማ:

agree with one (food) ተስማማ

aggreeablg አስደሳች ; (suitable to) ተስማሚ

agreement ስምምነት ; (correspondence) መስማማት ; (sameness of opinion) ተመሳሳይነት

come to an agreement ተስማማ

conclude an agreement ስምምነት፡ አደረገ

agriculture ግብርና ፤ የእርሻ፡ ተግባር

Ministry of Agriculture እርሻ፡ ሚኒስቴር:

ahead ወደ፡ ፊት ፤ በቅድሚያ

be ahead መራ

be ahead of ቀደመ

go ahead ቀደመ ፤ ቀጠለ:

aid (v.) ረዳ

aid (n.) እርዳታ (assistant) ረዳት:

come to one's aid ደረሰ(ለት)

ail ነካ

ailing በሽተኛ:

be ailing አመመ(ው)

ailment ሕመም

aim, v. (point a ~~spear~~ gun) አነጣጠረ ; (intend) አሰበ ; (make an effort) ተጣጣረ

be aimed at (of blow, of speech) ተሰነዘረ ፤ ታሰበ

aim, n. (aiming) ማነጣጠር ; (direction aimed at) ዓላማ. (purpose) ዓላማ.

take aim አነጣጠረ.

aimlessly ያለንዳች፡ ዓላማ:

air (v.) አናፈሰ:

air (n.) አየር ; (appearance) መልክ ; (manner) ሁኔታ ; (melody) ዜማ:

airs (manners) ፈሊጥ:

give oneself airs ዐታይ, ዐታይ፡ አለ።

be in the air (rumor) ነፈሰ

put on airs ጉራ፡ ነዛ

take the air ተናፈሰ:

air attack የአየር፡ ጥቃት:

airborn አየር፡ ወለድ

aircraft አውሮፕላን:

airfield የአውሮፕላን፡ ጣቢያ:

allay (fear) አቃለለ። ; (pain) አስታገሠ።

allegation ቃል፤ ነገር።

allege አለ።

alleged የተባለ።

allegiance ታማኝነት። ; oath of allegiance የታማኝነት፡ መሐላ።

allegory ምሳሌ።

alleviate (pain) አስታገሠ። ; (distress) አቃለለ።

alley ጠባብ፡ መንገድ።

alliance ኅብረት፤ ስምምነት።

allied (nations) የጦር፡ ጓደኛ።

(related) የሚዛመድ።

be allied ተባበረ፤ ተስማማ።

allocate ደለደለ

allot (money) መደበ ; (work) ሰጠ

allow (permit) ፈቀደ ; (provide for) መደበ ; (acknowledge the right) ተቀበለ።

allowance አበል፤ ልዩ· ወጪ

no allowance መግባት፡ ክልክል፡ ነው።

all right (yes) እሺ ; (satisfactory) አጥጋቢ ; (in good condition) ደኅና።

all-round በሙሉ፣ የተዋጣለት።

allude አነሣ

allure ከማጓት· ሳበ።

allusion የሚነካ፡ ነገር።

make allusion አነሣ።

ally oneself ተባበረ

ally (n.) ጓደኛ ; (military) የጦር፡ የቃል፡ ኪዳን፡ ጓደኛ።

almighty ኃያል።

almond ለውዝ

almost ሊ + imperfect ተ

ሊ + imperfect + ምንም፡ አልቀረም

alms ምጽዋት።

alone ብቻ

along በ ... ዳር፤ በ ... ጎን።

along with ከ ... ጋር።

alongside ከ ... ጎን።

aloof, stand --- ተገልሎ፡ ቆመ።

aloud ጮክ፡ ብሎ።

alphabet ፊደል።

alphabetical የፊደል።

alphabetize በፊደል፡ ተራ፡ አደረገ።

already አስቀድሞ፤ ቀድሞ። ሊል፤ ዱሮ።

also -ም

altar መሠዊያ

alter (vt.) ለወጠ

alteration (change) ለውጥ።

(adjustment) ማስተካከያ።

altercate ተጨቃጨቀ።

altercation ንትርክ።

alternate (vt.) አፈራረቀ፡

alternate (vi.) ተፈራረቀ፡

alternate (n.) ምትክ፡

alternate (adj.) ተፈራራቂ ፤ የተፈራረቀ፡

alternative (n.) ሌላ፡ አማራጭ፡

alternative (adj.) አማራጭ

although ቢ+imperfect+ም ፤ ቢ+ imperfect+ም፡ እንኳ

altitude ከፍታ ፤ ተራራማነት፡

altogether (on the whole) በጠቅላላው፡ (entirely) በፍጹም

alumnus የቀድሞ፡ ምሩቅ፡

always ሁልጊዜ ፤ ዘወትር፡

(without exception) ምንጊዜም፡

amalgamate ተቀላቀለ፡

amass አከማቸ፡

amateur አማተር

amazing የሚያስደንቅ፡

be amazing አስደነቀ፡

ambassador አምባሳደር፡

amber ብሩህ፡ ቢጫ፡

ambiguous (having more than one meaning) አሻሚ ;(doubtful) ግራ፡ የሚያጋባ፡

ambition (the thing desired) ምኞት፡ ; (eager desire) ፍላጎት፡

ambitious (eager) ጉጉ ;

(requiring great skill) ብጣም፡ ከፍ፡ ያለ ፤ ከፍተኛ፡

ambivalence ማመንታት፡

amble (walk at a slow pace) ተንጐራደደ፡ ; (horse) አዘገመ፡

ambulance አምቡላንስ፡

ambush አድፍጦ፡ ወጋ፡

ambush (n.) ድፈጣ ፤ ያደፈጠበት፡ ቦታ፡

lay in ambush አድፍጦ፡ ቆየ፡

ameliorate (vt.) አሻሻለ፡

ameliorate (vi.) ተሻሻለ፡

amen አሜን፡

amanable, be --- ተጠያቂ፡ ሆነ፡

amend አሻሻለ፡

amendment የማሻሻያ፡ ሐሳብ፡

amends ካሳ፡

amenity ተስማሚነት፡

America አሜሪካ፡

American አሜሪካዊ ፤ አሜሪካን፡

Amharic አማርኛ፡

amiable ተወዳጅ፡

amicable የወዳጅነት፡

amidst በ... መሃል፡

amiss, feel --- ቅር፡ አለ (ው)

go amiss ጥፋት፡ አደረገ፡

amity ወዳጅነት፡

ammunition ጥይት፡ ; (anything usable as a weapon) መሣሪያ፡

amnesty ምሕረት፡

among በ... መሀከል፤ መሃል።

amongst ከ... መሀከል።

amorous ፍቅርን፡ የሚገልጽ፡

become amorous
በፍቅር፡ ተማረከ፡

amount, v. (reach) ሆነ;

(be equivalent) ተቆጠረ።

amount, n. (total) መጠን፡ ;

(extent) ብዛት

the whole amount ሁሉ፡

ample (enough) በቂ ; (of large size) ሰፊ፡

amplifier ድምጽ፡ ማጉሊያ

amplify አጎላ; (enlarge on) አብራራ

amputate ቆረጠ

amulet ክታብ።

amuse አስደሰተ፡ ; (cause to laugh) አሣቀ፡

amused (diverted) የተደሰተ፡ ;

(expressing enjoyment)
ደስታ፡ የመሰለት፡

amusement (pleasure) ደስታ፡ ;

(enjoyment) ጨዋታ፡ ; (thing that amuses) መደሰቻ

amusing የሚያስደስት፡ ; (causing laughter) አስቂኝ፡

an, see a

analogous ተመሳሳይ፡

analogy ማመሳሰል።

analysis (of the situation) ትንተና፡

(of water) ምርመራ፡

analyze ተነተነ፤ መረመረ።

anarchy ግርግር።

anatomy (science) አናቶሚ። ; (the physical structure)
የአካላት፡ አሠራር።

ancestor ቅድመ፡ አያት።

ancestry ቅድመ፡ አያቶች፡

anchor (vt.) መልሕቅ፡ ጣለ።

anchor (n.) መልሕቅ።

ancient (n.) የድሮ፡ ሰው።

ancient (adj.) አሮጌ። ; (long past) የጥንት፤ ጥንታዊ፡

(old-fashioned) ከጥንት፡ የመጣ፡

and -ና፤ -ም፡

anecdote ተረት።

anew እንደገና፡

angel መልአክ።

anger (n.) ንዴት።

anger (v.) አናደደ፤ አስቆጣ፡

rouse one's anger አስቆጣ።

angle (n.) ማዕዘን።

from all angles ከሁሉም፡ አቅጣጫ።

angry (reply) የቁጣ ; (person) የተናደደ

be angry, become angry ተናደደ፤ ተቆጣ።

anguish ጭንቀት።

angular ማእዘናዊ።

animal እንስሳ። ; (wild) አውሬ።

animate, v. (of a smile) አፈካ ; (inspire) ገፋፋ። ; (give life) ሕይወት፡ ሰጠ። ; (a discussion) ድምቀት፡ ሰጠ። ; (put into ~~እንቅስቃሴ~~ action) አንቀሳቀሰ

animate, adj. (~~thing~~ person) ሕይወታዊ።

animated (discussion) የተሟሟቀ።

animation የጋለ ፡ ስሜት።

animosity ጥላቻ።

ankle ቁርጭምጭሚት።

anklet አምባር

annals ዜና፡ ታሪክ

annex (v.) ቀላቀለ

annex (n.) ቅጥያ፤ ተጨማሪ፡ ሕንፃ።

annihilate ድምጥማጡን፡ አጠፋ።

anniversary በዓል።

(yearly) ዓመት፡ በዓል።

announce (make known) አስታወቀ , (give formal notice) ገለጸ። , (call out) ጠራ። ; (a decree) አወጀ። ; (herald) አበሰረ።

announcement መግለጫ፤ ማስታወቂያ

announcer ተናጋሪ፤ ማስታወቂያ፡ ተናጋሪ።

annoy (irritate) አበሳጨ። ; (make angry) አናደደ።

annual (n.) ዓመታዊ፡ መጽሔት

annual (adj.) ዓመታዊ። ; (plants) በየዓመቱ፡ እንዴ፡ የሚገኙ።

annually በየዓመቱ።

annul ሻረ

anoint ቀባ።

anomalous ያልተለመደ።

anonymous ስሙ፡ ያልተጻፈበት።

another ሌላ።

answer (v.) መለሰ፤ መልስ፡ ሰጠ።

(be suitable) ሞላ (ለት)፤ አረካ።

answer back መለሰ (ለት)

answer for (be held responsible) በኃላፊነት፡ ተጠየቀበት።

answer to (correspond) ተስማማ።

answer (n.) መልስ።

ant ጉንዳን።

antagonism ጥላቻ።

antecede ከ . . . በፊት፡ ኖረ።

antecedent (ancestry) ቅድመ፡ አያት፡ ; (previous events in a person's life) የሕይወት፡ ታሪክ።

antelope ድኩላ።

antenna አንቴና:

anterior የመጀ፡ሪያ:

be anterior ቀደመ:

anthem የሕዝብ፡ መዝሙር:

anticipate, vt. (do in advance) ቀደመ ;(expect) ተስፋ: ኣደረገ: ; (take care ahead of time) ሳይጠይቀው፡ ኣረገ:

anticipate (vi.) ኣሰበ:

antipathy ጥላቻ:

antipodes (places on exaclty opposite sides) ተነጸጸሪ፡ ቦታ; (opposite things) ተቃሪኒ:

antiquated ጊዜ፡ ያለፈበት:

antique የጥንት:

antiquity (times long ago) የጥንት: ጊዜ: ; (oldness) ጥንታዊነት:

antler ቀንድ:

anus ፊንጢጣ:

anvil መገፋ

anxiety ስጋት ; (eager desire) ጉጉት:

anxious የተሸበረ:

be anxious (troubled) ሰጋ:

(eagerly desiring) ጓጓ:

any ማንም፤ ምንም፤ ማንኛውም:

any other ሌላ:

any place የትም:

not ... any ምንም:

anybody ሰው፤ ማንኛውም፡ ሰው:

anyhow ሆኖም፤ እንደምንም፡ ብሎ:

anyone ሰው:

anything ኣንዳች፡ ነገር፤ ምንም፡ ነገር:

anything else ሌላ፡ ነገር:

not ... anything ምንም:

not for anything ለምንም፡ ነገር፡ ብሎ:

anyway ያም፡ ሆነ፡ ይህ፤ የሆነ፡ ሆኖ:

anywhere የትም:

apart ተለያይተው:

apart from ከ . . . በስተቀር:

be apart (at a distance) ተራራቀ

(in age) ተበላለጠ:

apartment ኣፓርተማ:

apathy ግዴለሽነት:

ape ጦጣ:

apex ከፍተኛ፡ ደረጃ:

apologize ይቅርታ፡ ጠየቀ፤ ይቅርታ፡ ለመነ:

apology ይቅርታ፡ መጠየቅ:

apoplexy የሚጥል፡ በሽታ:

apostate ሃይማኖት፡ የካደ፡ ሰው:

apostle ሐዋርያ:

apothecary መድኃኒት፡ ቀማሚ:

appall አስደነገጠ:

appalling የሚያስቀቅ፤ የሚያሳዝን:

apparatus መሣሪያ:

apparel ልብስ:

apparent ገሐድ፡
be apparent ታየ፡

apparently, relative perfect or
imperfect followed by ይመስላል፡

apparition ጣረሞት

appeal (vt.) ይግባኝ፡ አለ፡
appeal, vi. (request) ለመነ፡
(be attractive) ሳበ፤ ደስ፡ አለ፤
ማረከ፡

appeal, n. ይግባኝ፡ ; (call for
aid) እርዳታ፡

appear ብቅ፡ አለ፤ ታየ፡ ; (stand
before an authority) ቀረበ፡ ;
(be published) ወጣ፡ ;
(seem) መሰለ፡

appearance (aspect) መልክ፡ ;
(act of appearing) መታየት፤
ብቅ፡ ማለት፡
make an appearance ብቅ፡ አለ፡

appease (anger) አበረደ፡
(give in) ፍላጎት፡ አሟላ፡

append አያያዘ፡

appendicitis የትርፍ፡ አንጀት፡ በሽታ

appendix (anatomy) ትርፍ፡ አንጀት፡
(written) ተጨማሪ፡ መግለጫ፡

appertain ተመለከተ፡

appetite የምግብ፡ ፍላጎት፡ ;
have an appetite ራበ(ው)

applaud አጨበጨበ፡ ;
(praise) አደነቀ፡

applause ጭብጨባ፡

apple ቱፋሕ፤ ፖም፡

appliance መሣሪያ

applicable, be --- ሠራ፡

applicant አመልካች፡

application (request) ማመልከቻ፡ ;
(use) መጠቀም፡ ; (putting
to use) በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ማዋል፡ ;
(effort) ጥረት፤ መትጋት፡

apply, vt. (put to practical use)
በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ አዋለ፤ ተጠቀመበት፡
apply, vi. (make a request)
አመለከተ፡ ; (have
references) ተመለከተ፡

appoint ሾመ፡ ; (time for
meeting) ወሰነ፡

appointment (date) ቀጠሮ፡ ;
(office) ሹመት፡

apportion አከፋፈለ፡

appraisal, make an --- ገመተ፡

appraise (set the price) ገመተ፡
(estimate the quality) አመዛዘነ፡

appreciate (be grateful for)
አመሰገነ፡ ; (value) ወደደ፡ ;
(raise in value) አስወደደ፡ ;

(be aware of) ተገነዘበ፡ ;

(be sensitive of) ተሰማ(ው)

appreciation (gratitude) ምስጋና፡

(understanding) አድናቆት፤ ስሜት።

apprehend (seize) ያዘ፡ ;

(perceive) ተረዳ(ው)

apprehension (capture) መያዝ፡ ;

(understanding) ማወቅ፡ ;

(fear) ፍርሃት፡

be filled with apprehension
በጣም፡ ሰጋ፡

apprehensive, be --- ሰጋ።

apprentice ተለማማጅ፡

approach, vt. (make proposals)
አነጋገረ፡ ; (a problem)
አደረገ። ; (approximate)
ደረሰ(በት)

approach (vi.) ቀረበ፡

approach, n. (coming near) መቅረብ፡

(way of dealing) ዘዴ፡

appropriate, v. (allot) መደበ፡

(seize) ወሰደ(በት)

appropriate (adj.) ተገቢ።

approval (consent) ፈቃድ፡ ;

(favorable acceptance)
አድናቆት።

approve (agree) ፈቀደ(ለት)፤ ተስማማ፡

(sanction) አጸደቀ፡ ; (speak
well) አመሰገነ፡

approximate (v.) ተቃረበ፡ ;

(a number) ያህል፡ ነበር፡

approximately በግምት፤ ከሞላ፡
ጎደል፤ ያህል፡

approximation ግምት፡

April ሚያዝያ።

apron ሽርጥ፡

apt (remark) ተገቢ፡ ; (pupil) ንቁ፡

apt to ሰ + negative imperfect
አይቀርም፡

aptitude ስጦታ።

Arab ዐረብ፡

Arabic የዐረብ፡ አገር

Arabic ዐረብኛ፡

arbiter አስታራቂ፡

arbitrary (decision) የተገመደሰ፡ ;

(ruler) በፈቃዱ፡ የሚገዛ።

arbitrate አስታረቀ፡

arc ቅስት፡

arch ቅስት፡

archaic የጥንት፡

archangel ሊቀ፡ መላእክት፡

archbishop ሊቀ፡ ጳጳስ፡

architect ፕላን፡ የነደፈ፤ መሐንዲስ፡

architecture (style of building
የሕንፃ፡ አሠራር፡ ዘዴ፡

(art of designing buildings)
የሕንፃ፡ ጥበብ፡

archives መዝገብ፡ ቤት።

ardent ጽኑ፤ ኃይለኛ።

ardor የጋለ፡ ስሜት።

arduous (exercise) ብርቱ፡ ;

(lesson) በጣም፡ ከባድ፡

area (surface) ስፋት ; (region)

ሰፈር፤ አካባቢ።

argue (dispute) ተጨቃጨቀ፡

(give reason for an argument)

ተከራከረ፡ ; (in court)

ተሟገተ።

argument ክርክር፤ ጭቅጭቅ፡

(reason for an argument)

ሐሳብ፡

argumentative ተጨቃጫቂ፡

arid (dry) ደረቅ፡

(uninteresting) የማያስደስት፡

aridity ድርቀት።

arise (rise up) ተነሣ፡ ; (come

into being) ተፈጠረ፡ ;

(occur) አጋጠመ፡

aristocracy መኳንንት፤ መሳፍንት፡

aristocrat ባላባት።

arithmetic ሒሳብ፡

ark መርከብ፤ ሐመር፡

Ark of the Covenant

የኪዳን፡ ታቦት።

arm (vt.) አስታጠቀ፡

arm (vi.) ታጠቀ፡

arm ክንድ ; (of a chair) መደገፊያ፡

carry in one's arm አቀፈ፡

take one in his arms አቀፈ፡

with open arms በደስታ።

armament የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡

armband ንወዷ፡

armchair ምቹ፡ ወንበር፡

armed (adj.) የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡ የያዘ፡

be armed የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡ ያዘ፡

armed forces የጦር፡ ኃይሎች።

armful እቅፍ፡ ሙሉ፡

armistice የጦር፡ ማቆም፡ ስምምነት

armpit ብብት፡

arms መሣሪያ፤ የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡

be under arms ለጦርነት፡ ታጠቀ፡

bear arms የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡ ያዘ፡

army ጦር፤ የጦር፡ ሠራዊት።

(large number) መዓት።

aroma ሽታ፡

around በ...ዙሪያ ; (approximately)

ያህል፤ ገደማ፡

around here በዚህ፡ አካባቢ፡

arouse (awaken, stir up) ቀሰቀሰ።

(suspicion) አሳደረ፡

arrange አዘጋጀ፡ ; (put in order)

ደረደረ። ; (classify) ደለደለ።

arrangement ማደራጀት።

make arrangements
ዝግጅት፡ አደረገ፡

array (v.) አደራጀ፡
array (n.) ሰልፍ፡
arrest (capture) ያዘ፡ ; (stop)
አቆመ፡ ; (attention) ማረከ፡
arrest (n.) መታሰር
make an arrest ያዘ፡
be under arrest ተያዘ፡
arrival መድረስ፡
arrive ደረሰ፡ ; (succeed)
ተሳካ(ለት)
arrogance እብሪት፣ ትዕቢት፡
arrogant እብሪተኛ፣ ትዕቢተኛ፡
arrow ወስፈንጠር፡ ;
(what resembles an arrow)
ቀስት፡
arsenal የመሣሪያ፡ ፋብሪካ፡
(building for storing arms)
የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡ ግምጃ፡ ቤት፡

arson የቤት፡ መቃጠል፡ ወንጀል፡
art ኪነ፡ ጥበብ፣
(skill) ጥበብ፣ ዘዴ፡
artery ደም፡ ቅዳ፡
article (object) እቃ፡ ;
(section of document) አንቀጽ፡
(in newspaper) ጽሑፍ፡
(in grammar) መስተአምር፡

articulate (v.) በግልጽ፡ ተናገረ፡
artifact ሰው፡ ሠራሽ፡ ነገር፡
artifice ዘዴ፡
artificial ሰው፡ ሠራሽ፡
(affected) ከልብ፡ ያልሆነ፡
artillery ከባድ፡ መሣሪያ፡
(army) መድፈኞች፡
artisan ጥበበኛ፣ ባለ፡ እጅ፡
artist የኪነ፡ ጥበብ፡ ሰው፣ አርቲስት፡
(painter) ሠዓሊ፡
as (when) ስ + imperfect, (as in ስትገባ፡
as you came in);
(because) ስለ፡
ascend ወጣ፡ ; (the throne)
ተቀመጠ፡
ascension መውጣት፡ ;
(Christ's) ዕርገት፡
ascent መውጣት፡
ass አህያ፡
(behind) ቂጥ፡
assail በኃይል፡ አጠቃ፡
assassin ነፍስ፡ ገዳይ፡
assassinate ገደለ፡
assault (v.) ደበደበ፡
assault (military) ጥቃት፡
(attack) ድብደባ፡
assemble (vt.) ሰበሰበ፡
assemble (vi.) ተሰበሰበ፡

assembly ስብሰባ፤ ጉባኤ፡

assent (v.) እሺ፡ አለ፡

assert (insist upon) አረጋገጠ

(declare positively) ተከራከረ፡

assess (value) ገመተ፡

(fix the amount) ቈረጠ፡

ascertain አረጋገጠ፤ አጣራ፡

ascetic(n.) መናኝ፡

ash አመድ፡

ashamed, be --- አፈረ፡

ashore ወደ፡ ደርቻ፡

ashtray መተርኰሻ፡

aside, --- from ከ... በስተቀር፤ ከ... ሌላ፡

ask ጠየቀ፡

asleep, be --- ተኛ፡ ;

(foot) ደነዘዘ(ው)

fall asleep ተኛ፤ አንቀላፋ፡

aspect ሁኔታ; (countenance) ሞገስ

every aspect ከሁሉም፡ አንጻር

asperse አማ፡

asphalt አስፋልት፤ ሬንጅ

aspire ተመኘ፤ ጓጓ፡

asset ጠቃሚ፡

assets ንብረት፡

assiduity ትጋት፡

assiduous ትጉ፡

assign (appoint to a duty) መደበ፡ ;

(fix) ወሰነ፡ ; (allot) ሰጠ፡

(transfer property) አዛወረ፡

assignment (assigning) ድልድል፡ ;

(job to be done) ሥራ፤ የተመደበለት፡ ሥራ፡

assist (vt.) ረዳ፡

assist (vi.) ተገኘ፡

assistance እርዳታ፡

assistant ረዳት

associate (vt.) አዛመደ፤ አያያዘ፡

associate, vi. (keep company) ተጐዳኘ፡ ; (have contact) ግንኙነት፡ ነበረው፡

associate (n., adj.) ተባባሪ፡

association (society) ማኅበር ;

(companionship) ግንኙነት፡

(connection of ideas) ትዝታ፡

assort ለየ፡

assume (suppose) ገመተ፡ ;

(feign) አስመሰለ፡ ; (take on) ያዘ፤ ተቀበለ፡

assurance (security) ማረጋገጫ፡ ;

(self-confidence) በራስ፡ መተማመን፤ ሙሉ፡ እምነት፡

(confidence) እምነት፡

assure አረጋገጠ፡

assured, adj. (manner) በርግ፡ የመተማመን፡ (income) የማይቋርጥ፡

astonish አስደነቀ።

astonishment አድናቆት።

astound አጀግ፡ አስገረመ፡

astray, go --- ባከነ፡

lead astray አሳሳተ።

astrology አስትሮሎጂ፤ ኮከብ፡ ቆጠራ፡

astronomy አስትሮኖሚ፡

asylum ጥገኝነት።

at በ፤ እ . . . ላይ፡

athlete ስፖርተኛ፡

atmosphere [illegible]

atone ንስሐ፡ ገባ፡

atrocious አሰቃቂ፡

atrocity ግፍ፡

attach (fasten, join) አያያዘ፡ ; (assign) መደበ፡

attack (v.) ደበደበ፤ መታ፡ (assault) አጠቃ። ; (criticize sharply) ነቀፈ፤ ዘለፈ፡

attack (n.) ማጥቃት፤ ወረራ፡

attain አገኘ።

attempt (v.) ሞከረ፡

attempt (n.) ሙከራ፡

make an attempt ሞከረ፡

attend (be present) ተገኘ፡ ; (accompany) አጀበ ; (serve) አገለገለ፡ ; (treat, doctor) አከመ፡

attendance መገኘት

take attendance ስም፡ ጠራ፡

attendant, n. (guard) ጠባቂ፡ (who is with another person in service) ተከታይ፡

attention ስሜት፤ መንፈስ፤ ፍላጎት

call attention to አሳሰበ፡

pay attention አደመጠ፤ ሰማ፡

draw attention to አስገነዘበ፡

attentive ንቁ፡

attest መሰከረ፡

attestation ቃል።

attired, be --- ለበሰ፡

attitude ጠባይ፤ ሁኔታ; (way of thinking) አስተያየት፡

attorney ጠበቃ፡

attract ሳበ ; (win the attention) ማረከ፡

attractive ማራኪ ; (pretty) የሚያምር፡

attribute (trait) ባሕርይ፡ (mark regarded as a symbol) መለያ፡

auction ሐራጅ።

audacious ደፋር፡

audacity ድፍረት፡

audience የተሰበሰበ፡ ሕዝብ፤ ተመልካች።

auditor አድማጭ፡

(who examines accounts) ተቆጣጣሪ፡

auditorium አዳራሽ፡

augment ~~(pay)~~ (the pay) ጨመረ;

(income) አሳደገ፡

August ነሐሴ፡

aunt አክስት።

aura መንፈስ፡

auspices ድጋፍ፡

auspicious ተስፋ፡ የሚሰጥ፡

austere (person) ጥብቅ፡

(look) ኮስታራ።

authentic (signature) እውነተኛ፡

(account) የሚታመን፡

author ደራሲ፡ ; (who originates) አመንጪ።

authoritarian ፈላጭ፡ ቆራጭ

authority (power) ሥልጣን፡

(expert) ዐዋቂ፡

authorities ባለሥልጣን፡

authorization ሥልጣን።

authorize ፈቀደ፡ ; (give power) ሥልጣን፡ ሰጠ፡

auto መኪና፡

autobiography የራስ፡ የሕይወት፡ ታሪክ፡

automobile መኪና።

autonomous (nation) ነጻ፡

(department) ራሱን፡ ችሎ፡ የሚተዳደር።

autonomy የራስ ፡ አገዛዝ፡ ነጻነት።

autumn መኸር፡

auxiliary ረዳት።

avail (v.) ጠቀመ፡

avail oneself of ሠራ(በት)

avail (n.) ጥቅም፡

of no avail ፍሬ - ቢስ፡

available, be --- ተገኘ

avalanche ናዳ፡

avarice ንፉግነት።

avaricious [illegible]፡

avenge ተበቀለ፡

avenue ጎዳና፡ ; (approach) በር

average አማካይ፤ መሃከለኛ፡

on an average ከሞላ፡ ጎደል፡

averse, be --- to ጠላ፡

aversion ጥላቻ፡

avert ዞር፡ አደረገ፡

avid ጉጉ፡

avoid ሸሸ።

avouch አረጋገጠ።

avow አመነ፡

await ተጠባበቀ።

awake (v.) ነቃ፡

awake (adj.), be --- to ንቁ፡ ነው፡

keep awake (vt.) እንቅልፍ፡ ነሣው

keep awake (vi.) ነቅቶ፡ ቆየ።

stay awake ነቅቶ፡ ቆየ፡

awaken ቀሰቀሰ፡

award (v.) ሸለመ፡

award (n.) ሽልማት።

away, be --- ውጭ፡ ሄደ፡ ; (be distant from) ራቀ፡ ; (go away) ሄደ።

awe (v.) አስደነቀ፡

awe (n.) እክብሮታዊ፡ ፍርሃት፡

awesome አስፈሪ፡

awful አሰቃቂ፡ ; (bad) መጥፎ፡ ; (liar) የገሰበት፡ ; (job) አስጠሊ።

awfully ክፉኛ፡

awhile ለጥቂት። ጊዜ።

awkward ገልጃጃ፡ ; (shape) ግራቢስ፡ ; (time) የማይመች፡ (gait) ወልጋፋ።

awl ወስፌ፡

awning ግርዶሽ፡

ax መጥረቢያ፡

axiom እሙን፤ ደረቅ፡

axis ዛንግ።

azure የጠራ፡

B

baboon ዝንጀሮ፡

baby ሕፃን፡

babyhood ሕፃንነት

bachelor ወንደ፡ላጤ።

back (n.) ጀርባ።

back of head ማጅራት

in the back ከ··· ኋላ፡

take on one's back አዘለ፡

back (adj.) የኋላ ; (room) በስተጀርባ፡ ያለ (number) ያለፈ

back (adv.), ~ and forth ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ

be back ተመለሰ፡

back (v.) ከ . . . ጀርባ፡ ነው

back down ተው

back out አፈገፈገ፤ ወደ። ኋላ፡ አለ፡

backache የጀርባ፡ ሕመም፡

backbite አማ፡

backbone አከርካሪ·

background, in the --- በስተጀርባ፡

keep in the background አገለለ፡

backward ወደ፡ ኋላ፡

be backward ወደ። ኋላ። ቀረ፡

backwards ወደ፡ ኋላ፡

backyard ጓሮ፡

bacteria ረቂቅ፡ ነፍሳት፡

bad ክፉ፤ መጥፎ፡ ; (light) ጎጂ ;

(apple) የበሰበሰ;

(language) ጸያፍ:

feel bad ጤንነት፡ አልተሰማውም;

(feel sad) አዘነ:

go bad ተበላሸ:

not bad ምንም፡ አይል:

badge አርማ:

badly (very much) ክፉኛ:

(not well) መጥፎ፡ አድርጎ

be badly off ተቸገረ.

bad-tempered ቁጡ.

baffle ግራ፡ አገባ:

bag (purse) ቦርሳ: ; (sac) ዶንያ ፤ ጆንያ.

baggage ጓዝ.

bail ዋስትና ፤ የገንዘብ፡ ዋስ:

bake ጋገረ: ; (clay) ጠበሰ:

baker ዳቦ፡ ጋጋሪ:

bakery ዳቦ፡ መጋገሪያ፡ ቤት.

balance, vt. (budget) አስተካከለ;

(a stick) ቀጥ፡ አድርጎ፡ አቆመ:

balance, vi. (account) ልክ፡ መጣ: ; (scales) ትክክል፡ ነው።

balance (n.) ሚዛን:

(difference) ቀሪ ;

(remaining time) የተረፈ፡ ጊዜ:

balcony ሰገነት:

bald መላጣ ; (mountain) ገላጣ:

be bald ተመለጠ

bale (n.) ጥቅል:

ball ኳስ: ; (festivity) የዳንስ: ግብዣ: ; (of yarn) ጥቅል:

balloon ፊኛ:

ballot የምርጫ፡ ወረቀት.

balm የመድኃኒት፡ ቅባት:

(anything that soothes) ማስታገሻ:

balmy (weather) ለስላሳ:

bamboo ሸምበቆ:

ban (v.) አገደ:

banal ተራ:

banana ሙዝ:

band (for hat) ጥምጥም: ;

(for watch) ማሰሪያ:

(of musicians) የሙዚቃ፡ ጓድ:

(group) ጓድ:

bandage (v.) አሰረ ፤ በፋሻ፡ አሰረ:

bandage (n.) ፋሻ:

bandit ሽፍታ:

bang, v. (the door) አናጋ ;

(the elbow) አጋጨ ;

(the fist) መታ:

banish አጋዘ ; (drive out) አስወገደ:

bank (shore) የወንዝ፡ ዳርቻ:

(credit firm) ባንክ: ; (of earth) ቁልል:

banker ባለ፡ባንክ፡

banknote ገንዘብ ፤ ብር

bankrupt, be --- ከሰረ፡

bankruptcy መክሰር ፤ የንግድ፡ኪሣራ፡

banner (flag) ሰንደቅ፡ዓላማ፡

(piece of cloth with writing) የጽሑፍ፡ሰሌዳ፡

banquet የሁታ፡ግብዣ፡

baptism ክርስትና፡

baptize አጠመቀ ; (give a Christian name) የክርስትና፡ስም፡ሰየመ፡

be baptized ክርስትና፡ተነሣ፡

bar (obstruct) ዘጋ

(gate) ቀረቀረ ; (forbid) ከለከለ፡

bar, n. (piece of metal) የብረት፡ዘንግ፡

(barroom) ቡና፡ቤት፡

(court) ፍርድ፡ቤት፡

(obstacle) መሰናክል፡

barbarous የጭቆና፡

barbed wire ባለሾህ፡ሽቦ፡

barber ጸጉር፡አስተካካይ፡

barber shop የጸጉር፡ማስተካከያ፡ቤት፡

bare (adj.) ባዶ ; (naked) ራቁት ; (scanty) አነስተኛ፡

(top of hill) ገላጣ፡

lay bare ገለጠ ፤ ገፈፈ

bareback ሎጣ

barefoot ባዶ፡እግሩን፡

barehanded ባዶ፡እጁን፡

barely ከመስ፡ ; (straightforward) ግልጽ፡አቋርጦ፡

bargain (v.) ተከራከረ፡

bargain (n.) ዋሬ፡ግዢ፡

barge የጭነት፡መርከብ፡

bark ላጠ፡

bark, vi. (dog) ጮኸ፡

bark, n. (of tree) ቅርፊት ; (of dog) ጩኸት

take off the bark ላጠ

barley ገብስ፡

barracks ሰፈር፡

barrage ግድብ፡ ; (shooting) ከባድ፡ተኩስ

barrel በርሜል ፤ በርሜል

barren (woman, cattle) መካን ; (soil) ጭንጫ፡

barricade (v.) ዘጋ፡

barricade (n.) መከታ ፤ ~~መዝጊያ፡~~ መንገድ፡መዝጊያ፡

barrier ገደብ ; (obstacle) መሰናክል

barring (prep.) ካልደረሰ፡በስተቀር

barter (v.) ለወጠ

barter (n.) የእቃ፡መለዋወጥ፡ንግድ

base (v.) መሠረተ

base (n.) መሠረት ; (station) ሰፈር፡ ; (of stew) መደበኛ፡ቅመ

base, adj. (~~unusu~~morally low) ዴዩጁ ; (inferior) ተራ

baseless መሠረተ፡ ቢስ፡

basement ምድር፡ ቤት፡

bashful ዓይናፋር፡

basic መሠረታዊ፤ ዋና፡

basically በመሠረቱ፡

basin (shallow ~~canal~~ vessel) ጎድጓዳ፡ ሳሕን፤

(of river) ሸለቆ፡

basis መሠረት ; (facts) ማስረጃ

basket ቅርጫት፡

basketball የቅርጫት፡ ኳስ፡

bastard ዲቃላ፡

baste ወሰወሰ፡

bat (v.) ለጋ፡

bat (n.) የሌሊት፡ ወፍ፡

batch ክምችት፡ ; (group) ሰዴን፡

bath የገላ፡ መታጠቢያ፡

take a bath ገላ፡ ታጠበ፡

bathe (vt.) አጠበ፡

bathe (vi.) ገላ፡ ታጠበ፡

bathing-suit የዋና፡ ልብስ፡

bathrobe የመታጠቢያ፡ ልብስ

bathroom የመታጠቢያ፡ ቤት

bathtub የገላ፡ መታጠቢያ፡ ገንዳ፡

battalion ሻለቃ፡

batter (n.) ሊጥ፡

battery ባትሪ ; (two or more cannons) የመድፎች፡ ባትሪ

battle (v.) ታገለ፡ ; (for freedom) ተጋደለ፡

battle (n.) ጦርነት፤ ውጊያ፡

battlefield የጦር፡ ሜዳ፤ የጦርነት፡ ሜዳ፡

bawl ለቅሶ፡ ጩኸ፡ አለቀሰ፡

bay (n.) የባሕር፡ ሰላጤ፡

bay (adj.) ዳማ

bayonet ሳንጃ፡

bazaar መደብር፡

beach የባሕር፡ ዳርቻ፡

bead ዶቃ፡ ; (of sweat) ነጠብጣብ፡

beak አፍ፡

beam (of wood) አወታር

(light) ጨረ፡

bean ባቄላ፡

bear (give birth) ወለደች;

(carry) ተሸከመ ;

(endure) ታገሠ ; ~~(finish)~~ (fruit) አፈራ ; (news) አዘለ፡

bear one out ምስክር፡ ሆነ (ለት)

bear to the right ቀኝ፡ ያዘ፡

bear up ራሱን፡ ተቆጣጠረ

bear (n.) ድብ

beard ጢም፡

bearing (manner) አቋም፡

(relation) ግንኙነት

dignified bearing ግርማ፡ ሞገስ፡

having bearing on ተመለከተ፡

beast አውሬ ; (brutal person) አረመኔ፡

beasts አራዊት፡

beastly የአውሬነት

beat ደበደበ፤ መታ ; (in a game) አሸነፈ ; (the woods) አሰሰ

beat around the bush ዞር፡ ዞር፡ አለ፡

beat up ደበደበ፡

beating ድብደባ፡

suffer a beating ተሸነፈ

beautiful ቆንጆ፤ ውብ፡

(ceremony) የደመቀ ; (costume) የሚያምር፡ ; (day) ጥሩ፡

beautifully አሳምሮ፡

beautify አስጌጠ፡

beauty ቁንጅና፤ ውበት፡

beauty parlor የቁንጅና፡ ሳሎን፡

because (conj) ስለ

because of ስለ፡ ሰበ፡

become ሆነ፡ ; (be suitable) ተገባ(ው) ; (look well on) አማረ(በት)

becoming, be --- ተስማማ፡

bed አልጋ፡ ; (of flowers) መደብ፡

go to bed ተኛ

lie in bed ተኛ

make the bed አልጋ፡ አነጠፈ

put to bed አስተኛ፡

bedbug ትኋን፡

bedding ያልጋ፡ ልብስ፡

Bedouin በረኸኛ፡ ዐረብ፡

bedridden, be --- ከአልጋ፡ ተቈራኘ፡

bedroom መኝታ፡ ቤት፡

beadspread ያልጋ፡ ልብስ፡

bee ንብ

queen bee የንብ፡ አውራ፡

beef የበሬ፡ ሥጋ

beer ቢራ፡ ; (native) ጠላ፡

beeswax ሰም፡

beetle ጥንዚዛ፡

befall አጋጠመ፡

before (conj.) ሳ + negative imperfect

before, prep. (time) ከ---በፊት;

(place) ፊት፡ በፊት

before (adv.) ከዚህ፡ በፊት፤ ከዚህ፡ ቀድሞ፡

beforehand አስቀድሞ፡

befriend ጓደኛ፡ ሆነ፡

beg ለመነ፡

beget ወለደ፡ ; (produce) አስከተለ፡

beggar ለማኝ፡

begin (vt.) ጀመረ ; (bring
   into being) አቋቋመ
   begin (vi.) ተጀመረ፤ ተነሣ፡
   (come into being) ተቋቋመ፡

beginner ጀማሪ፡

beginning የመጀመሪያ
   (act of beginning) አጀማመር

begrudge (the honor) ቀና፡ ;
   (the money) ቈጨ(ው)

beguile (deceive) አታለለ፡ ;
   (delight) አስደሰተ፡

behalf, in --- of ስለ፡

behave (act well) መልካም፡
   ምግባር፡ ፈጸመ ; (act) ሠራ፡

behavior ጠባይ ; (action)
   አድራጎት፡

behind ከ... ኋላ፤ ከ... በስተኋላ፡
   be behind ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ
   (be late) ዘገየ፡

being (creature) ፍጡር ;
   (essence) ህልውና፤ ሁኔታ፡
   come into being ተቋቋመ፡

belated የዘገየ

belch አገሣ ; (of volcano) ተፋ

belief እምነት፡

believe አመነ፡ ; (think) መሰለ
   make believe አስመሰለ፡

believer አማኝ፡

belittle አንኳሰሰ፤ አንቋሸሸ

bell ደወል፡ ; (small) ቃጭል፡

belligerent ጠብ፡ ወዳድ፡

bellows ወናፍ፡

belly ሆድ፡

bellyache የቁርጠት፡ ሕመም፡

belong to (it belongs to him)
   የሱ፡ ነው፡ ; (be a
   member of) ግንኙነት፡ ነበረው፡

belongings ንብረት፤ ጓዝ፡

beloved ወዳጅ፡

below (prep.) ከ ··· በታች፡
   below (adv.) ከዚህ፡ በታች፤ ከሥር

belt ቀበቶ፡ ; (coffee or
   wheat belt) ክልል፡ አገር፡

bench አግዳሚ፡ ወንበር፤
   (position of judge) ዳኝነት፡

bend (vt.) አጎበጠ፡
   bend, vi. (river) ተጠማዘዘ፡
   (nail ጎበጠ ; (tree) አዘነበለ፡
   bend down [illegible] ጎነበሰ፡ አጎነበሰ (sand [illegible]
   bend down [illegible] አጎነበሰ
   bend [illegible] [illegible])

beneath (prep.) ከ··· ሥር፤ በ···ሥር
   beneath (adv.) ከታች፤ ከበታች፡

benediction ቡራኬ፡
   give benediction ባረከ

benefactor ደጋፊ፤ ረዳት፡

beneficial ጠቃሚ፡

be beneficial ጠቀመ፡

beneficiary ተጠቃሚ፡

benefit (vt.) ~~[illegible]~~፡ ጠቀመ

benefit (vi.) ተጠቀመ፡

benefit, n. (advantage) ጥቅም፡

(act of kindness) ውለታ፡ ;

(medical) አገልግሎት።

benevolence ቅንነት።

benevolent በጎ፡ አድራጊ ;

(smile) የደግነት

benign ተስማሚ፡ ;

(smile) የደግነት

benumb አደነዘዘ፡

be benumbed ደነዘዘ

bequeath አወረሰ፡

bequest (legacy) ውርስ ;

(last will) ኑዛዜ።

bereaved የሞተበት ;

(bereaved mother)
ልጇ፡ የሞተባት፡ እናት

be bereaved በሞት፡ አዘነ።

berry ፍሬ፡

beseech ለመነ፡

beside (prep.) (~~perf.~~) ከ··· ጎን ፤ ጎን ፤
በ··· አጠገብ ፤ ዳር፡

besides (prep.) ከ··· ሌላ ፤ በስተቀር

beside (adv.) ከዚያም፡ ሌላ፡
ከዚያም፡ በላይ፡

besiege ከበበ፡

best (adj.) ምርጥ ፤ ከሁሉ፡
የተሻለ ፤ የበለጠ፡ ; (friend) የቅርብ፡

best (adv.) ይበልጥ ፤ ከሁሉ፡
አብልጦ፡

at best ማሏ፡ ቢል፡

get the best of someone አታለለ፡

bestial የእንስሳነት፡

bestman ሚዜ፡

bestow (a medal) ሸለመ ;

(money) ሰጠ፡

bet (v.) ተወራረደ፡ ; (be sure)
እርግጠኛ፡ ነው፡

bet (n.) ውርርድ፡

make a bet ተወራረደ፡

betray ካደ፡ ; (confidence) አጠፋ ;

(reveal) ገለጸ (ሰጣ) ፤ አጋለጠ

betrayal ክዳት።

betroth አሳጨ፡

be betrothed ታጨ

better (v.) አሻሻለ፡

better (adj.) የተሻለ፡

be better ተሻለ። ; (after illness) ተሻለው።

feel better ተሻለ (ው)

get the better of someone

(cheat) አታለለ ; (overcome
አሸነፈ

between ከ... መካከል

(one or the other) ወይም፡

(from ... to) ከ... እስከ፡

beverage መጠጥ፡

beware ተጠነቀቀ።

bewilder ግራ፡ አጋባ፡

bewitch መተት፡ አደረገ (በት)

(fascinate) አነሆለለ፡

beyond (prep.) ከ... ባሻገር;

(outside of, above) ከ... በላይ;

beyond (adv.) ወዲያ፡ ማዶ።

bias አድልዎ፡

biased, be --- አደላ፡

Bible መጽሐፍ፡ ቅዱስ።

biceps የክንድ፡ ጡንቻ፡

bicycle ቢስክሌት።

bid, v. (invite) ጠራ፡; (offer a price) ተጫረተ። ; (order) አዘዘ፡

bid (n.) የመጫረቻ፡ ዋጋ፡

bifurcate ተከፋፈ።

big ትልቅ።; (important) ታላቅ፡

bile ሐሞት፡

bill (charges for service) ሒሳብ፡; (money) ብር፡ ; (draft of law) የሕግ፡ ረቂቅ; (advertisement) ማስታወቂያ ; (beak of bird) ክፉ

bill of fare የምግብ፡ ዝርዝር፡

bind አሰረ፡ ; (a book) ጠረዘ; (cow's legs) ወደረ; ÷ (to a job) አቆራኘ።

binder ጠራዥ።

bindery የመጠረዣ፡ ክፍል፡

binding, n. (of bush) ጉራዝ።

binding (adj.) ጽኑ።

be binding ጸና፤ ተከበረ፡

binoculars አቅራቢ፡ መነጽር፡

biography የሕይወት፡ ታሪክ።

biology ባዮሎጂ፡

bird ወፍ፡

birth ትውልድ፡; (being born) መወለድ። ; (of a nation) መሥረት።

give birth to ወለደ፡

birthday የልደት፡ ቀን፡

birthplace የተወለደበት፡ ሥፍራ፡

biscuit ብስኩት፡

bishop ጳጳስ፡

bit, n. (of bridle) ልጓም፡

bit, a --- ትንሽ፡

bit by bit ትንሽ፡ በትንሽ፡

not a bit ትንሽም + negative ~~over~~ verb

quite a bit በጣም፡

bitch ሴት፡ ውሻ፡

bite (v.) ነከሰ። ; (of pepper) አቃጠለ፤ ፈጀ። ; (an apple) ገመጠ።

bite off ገመጠ

bite (n.) ንክሻ።

have a bite እህል፡ ቀመሰ።

biting (word) የሚገርፍ። ;

(remark) ንግግር፡ የሚያሳዝን።

bitter (adj.) መራራ ; (hardship) አስከፊ። ; (words) ክፉ።

bitter (adv.) ክፉኛ።

be bitter about ተመረረ።

taste bitter መረረ።

bitterly ተማርሮ፤ አምርሮ።

bizarre ግሩ፡ የሆነ።

black ጥቁር። ; (cloud) የጠቆረ።

be black (color) ጠቆረ። ; (dark) ጨለመ።

turn black ጠቆረ።

blackboard ጥቁር፡ ሰሌዳ።

blacken አጠቆረ። ; (the reputation) አጎደፈ።

blackout የከተማ፡ መጨለም።

blacksmith ቀጥቃጭ።

bladder ፊኛ።

blade (of knife) ስለት። ; (razor) ምላጭ። ; (of grass) ቅጠል።

blame, v. (find fault with) ወቀሰ ; (hold responsible) አመካኘ።

blame (n.) ወቀሳ።

put the blame on ወቀሰ

blameless እንከን፡ የሌለበት።

bland (food) ቅመም፡ የሌለው።

(manner) ለስላሳ። ;

(young man) ፊዘዘ።

blank (n.) ፎርም። ; (empty space) ባዶ፡ ቦታ። ; (of bullet) የውሸት፡ ጥይት።

blank (adj.) ባዶ።

blanket ብርድ፡ ልብስ። ;

(of snow) ክምር።

blare (v.) ጮክ፡ ብሎ፡ ነገረ

(of trumpet) እምቧረቀ፡ አምባረቀ

blare (n.) ጩኸት።

blaspheme የ... ስም፡ አጎደፈ፤ የ... ስም፡ በከንቱ፡ አነሣ።

blasphemy የእግዚአብሔርን፡ ስም፡ በከንቱ፡ ማንሣት።

blast, v. (a tunnel) ፈነዳ። በማፈንዳት፡ አወጣ። (rocks) ፈረካከሰ፡ አስወገደ። ; (the horn) በኃይል፡ ነፋ። ; (one's hopes) አጨናገፈ (ባዶ)

blast, n. (noise) የፈንጂ፡ ጩኸት።

(strength) የፈንጂ፡ ኃይል።

full blast ሙሉ፡ በሙሉ።

blatant (child) ለፍላፊ። ;

(error) ግልፅ።

blaze, v. (with joy) አበራ;
(with light) አፀበረቀ።
(of fire) ተንበለበለ። ተንቀለቀለ

blaze (n.) ቃጠሎ። ; (mark made on a tree) ምልክት።

blazing (sun) ጠራራ፡

bleak (weather) ቀፋፊ;
(peak) ገላጣ:

bleary, be --- ፈዘዘ:

bleat በ፡ አለ።

bleed ደማ: ; (for freedom) ደም፡ አፈሰሰ:

blemish (v.) አጎደፈ።

blemish (n.) ጉድለት፤ እንከን:

blend (vt.) ቀየጠ
blend, vi. (of colors) ኅብር: ሰጠ:
blend together ቀላቀለ:

blend (n.) ቅይጥ:

bless (of priest) ባረከ: ;
(of father) መረቀ: ;
(praise) አመሰገነ: ; (of fortune) ዐደለ:

blessed ቅዱስ፤ የተባረከ:

blessing ቡራኬ:
give blessing መረቀ:
say the blessing ምስጋና:

blight መቅሠፍት: አቀረበ።

blind (v.) አሳወረ:; (of sun) አፀበረበረ: ; (of anger) ሁሉን: አሳተው።

blind (n.) መጋረጃ:

blind (adj.) ዓይነ : ስውር;
(curve) የማይታይ:
become blind ታወረ:
be blind ዓይን: የለውም።

blindly ዓይኑን: መመዳሙ:

blindness ዕውርነት።

blink (of eyes) አርገበገበ:;
(of flashlight) ብልጭ:
ድርግም። አደረገ።

blister, have a --- ውሃ: ቋጠረ:

block (v.) ዘጋ: ; (the march) አገደ: ; (the view) ከለለ:

block, n. (of wood) ግንድ፤ ግንዳዘን:

blockade መዝጋት:

blond ነጣ: ያለ።

blood ደም።
draw --- አደማ:
in cold blood በግፍ፤ በጭካኔ:

blood money የደም። ዋጋ፤ ጉማ:

blood relative የሥጋ። ዘመድ:

blood vessel የደም: ሥር:

bloody (knife) ደም: የተነከረ:
(riot) ደም: የሚያፋስስ:

bloom (v.) አበበ:

bloom (n.) እምቡጥ።

blossom (v.) አበበ።

blossom (n.) አበባ።

blot (soak up) አመጠጠ።

(make a spot) ቀለም፡ አንጠበ።

blot up አመጠጠ።

blot (n.) ነጠብጣብ። ; (on character) ነቀፋ።

blotter መምጠጫ።

blotting paper መምጠጫ፡ ወረቀት።

blouse ሸሚዝ።

blow, vt. (an instrument) ነፋ።

blow, vi. (of wind) ነፈሰ።

(of siren) ጮኸ። ; (of fuse) ተቃጠለ።

blow on እፍ፡ አለ።

blow down ገነጣጠለ፤ ገነዳደለ።

blow out (vt.) አጠፋ።

blow out (vi.) ጠፋ።

→ blow up (vt.) በደማሚት፡ አፈራረሰ።

(tires) ነፋ።

blow up (vi.) ፈነዳ። ;

(lose temper) በንዴት፡ ጦፈ።

blow (n.) ምት። ; (of a boxer) ቡጢ

(sudden shock) ጉዳት።

at one blow ባንድ፡ ጊዜ።

come to blows ተደባደበ።

exchange blows ተደባደበ።

blowout, have a --- ጎማ፡ ፈነዳበት።

blue (color) ሰማያዊ። ;

(gloomy) የተከዘ።

bluff (v.) አታለለ፤ አሞኘ።

bluff (n.) ቀጥ፡ ያለ፡ ገደል።

blunder (v.) ተሳሳተ።

blunder (n.) ስሕተት።

blunt (knife) ደነዘ። ; (pencil) ዱልዱም። ; (speech) ፍርጥ፡ ያለ።

become blunt (knife) ደነዘ። ;

(spear) ዶለዶመ።

bluntly ፍርጥ፡ አድርጎ።

blush አፈረ።

board (vt.) ተሳፈረ።

board (vi.) ተዳብሎ፡ ኖረ።

board, n. (wood) ሳንቃ። ;

(group of persons) ቦርድ።

boarder አዳሪ።

boarding house ምግብና፡ መኝታ፤ የሚገኝበት፡ ሆቴል።

boarding school አዳሪ፡ ትምህርት፡ ቤት።

boast (v.) ደነፋ፤ ጉራ፡ ነዛ።

(pride oneself) ኮራ።

boast (n.) ጉራ።

boastful, be --- ጉራውን፡ ነዛ።

boat መርከብ። ; (small) ጀልባ።

bodily (adj.) የሰውነት።

bodily (by physical force) በጉልበት ; (altogether) ባንድነት

body ሰውነት ፤ አካል

(dead person) ሬሳ: ,

(of persons) ጓድ። ; (of a book) ዋና፡ ክፍል:

in a body ባንድነት።

bodyguard ዐጃቢ

Imperial Bodyguard የክብር፡ ዘበኛ

boil, vt. (a liquid) አፈላ።;

(in a liquid) ቀቀለ:

boil (vi.) ፈላ:

boil over ገነፈለ:

boil (n.) ቡግንጅ;

bold (person) ደፋር; ; (impudent) ክፉ፡ አደግ:; (steep) ቀጥ፡ ያለ:

(statement) የድፍረት።

bolt, vt. (fasten) ቀረቀረ:

bolt, vi. (dart away) ደነበረ፤ ሸመጠጠ:

be bolted በሎኮን፡ ተያያዘ።

bolt (n.) መያዣ:

bomb (v.) በቦምብ፡ ደበደበ:

bomb (n.) ቦምብ:

bombard በቦምብ፡ ደበደበ:

bombardment የቦምብ፡ ድብደባ:

bombast ጉራ።

bond (chain) ሰንሰለት። ; (tie) ግንኙነት: ; (of loyalty) መንፈስ።

bondage ባርነት:

bondman ገባር:

bone አጥንት:

bonfire ታላቅ፡ እሳት: ; (on the holiday of Mesqel) ደመራ:

bonus ጉርሻ:

book, v. (enter on a record) መዝገብ ያዘ። ; (reserve) ያዘ

book (n.) መጽሐፍ:

bookbinder መጽሐፍ፡ ጠራዥ:

bookcase የመጽሐፍ፡ ሣጥን:

bookish የመጽሐፍ፡ ተባይ:

bookkeeper ሒሳብ፡ ያዥ:

booklet ትንሽ፡ መጽሐፍ:

bookshelf የመጽሐፍ፡ መደርደሪያ።

bookstore የመጽሐፍ፡ መደብር።

boom, v. (of cannons) አጓራ:

(of business) ተስፋፋ፤ ተሟሟቀ

boom, n. (sound) ድንፋታ:;

(increase) መሟሟቅ:

boor ክፉ፡ አደግ:

boost (lift) ወደ፡ ላይ፡ ገፋ:

(raise prices) አስወደደ:

boost, n. (in prices) ጭማሪ:

boot ጫማ:

booth ዳስ ፤ ኪዶ፡

booty ምርኮ፡

border (v.) ተዋሰነ፡

border (n.) ጠርዝ ፤ ወሰን ፤ ድንበር።

(of lake) ዳር፡ ; (of rug) ጠርዝ፡

borderline ድንበር።

bore, v. (make weary) አሰለቸ፡;

(make a hole) ሸረሸረ;

(a tunnel) ቆፈረ፣

bored, be --- ተሰላቸ፡

boredom መሰልቸት፡

borrow (money) ተበደረ፡

(object) ተዋሰ፡

bosom ጡት ፤ ደረት፡

bosom friend የልብ፡ ወዳጅ፡

boss (n.) አለቃ፡

both ሁለቱም ፤ ሁለቱ፡

bother (vt.) አስቸገረ ፤ ረበሸ፣

bother (vi.) ተቸገረ፡

bother (n.) ችግር፡

bottle ጠርሙስ፡

bottom, n. (important part) ሥር; ታች፡

~~መሬት~~፡ ; (ground under water) መሬት፡ ; (buttocks) ቂጥ፣ ; (origin) መነሻ፡

at the bottom of ሥር ፤ ከ... ሥር፡

from top to bottom ከላይ፡ እስከ ታች

bottom, adj. (price) የመጨረሻ ፤ ዝቅተኛ፡ ; (shelf) ሥሬኛ፡

bough ቅርንጫፍ፡

boulder ገለቆ፡ ድንጋይ፡

bounce (vt.) አነጠረ፡

bounce, vi. (ball) ነጠረ፡

(heart) ፈነደቀ፡

bound (vi) ተዋሰነ፡

be bound for ሄደ፡

bound(s), n. (area) ክልል፣ ;

(limits) ድንጋ; (leap) ዝላይ፡

boundary ድንበር ፤ ወሰን፡

boundless ወሰን፡ የሌለው፡

bounteous የተትረፈረፈ፡

bountiful ለጋስ፡

bounty ቸርነት ፤ ችሮታ፡

bouquet እቅፍ፡

bout ውድድር ፤ ግጥሚያ፡

bow (v.) እጅ፡ ነሣ፡

bow down ሰገደ፡

bow to ፈደመ ፤ ተቀበለ፡

bow (n.) ቀስት፡ ; (of ribbon) የቢራቢሮ፡ ቅርጽ፡

bowel አንጀት፣

bowl ጎድጓዳ፣ ሳሕን፡

box, n. (container) ሣጥን፡ ; (for cigars, matches) ፓኮ ; (on the ear) በጥፊ፡ መምታት

boxer ቦክሰኛ:

box office የቲኬት፡ መሸጫ:

boy ወንድ፡ ልጅ:

boycott (n.) አድማ:

boyfriend የክንፈር፡ ወዳጅ:

boyhood ልጅነት:

brace, v. (support) ደገፈ:

አደረገ (ለጋ) (of fresh air) አነቃቃ:

brace oneself ተዘጋጀ:

bracelet አምባር:

brackish ጨው፡ ጨው፡ የሚል:

brag ጉራ፡ ነዛ:

braggart ጉረኛ፡ ሰው:

braid, n. (hair) ሹሩባ:;

(band) ጉንጉን:

brain አንጎል:

brake (v.) ፍሬን፡ ያዘ:

brake (n.) ፍሬን:

branch (v.) ተከፋፈለ:

branch off ተለያየ፤ ተገነጠለ:

branch (n.) ቅርንጫፍ:

brand, v. (mark by burning)

በምልክት፡ ተኮሰ:

(label) ቆጠረ:

brand, n. (trade name) ዓይነት:;

(identifying mark) በመተኮስ፡

የሚደረግ፡ ምልክት:

brand-new ፍጹም፡ አዲስ:

brass ነሐስ:

brat ቀበጥ:

brave (v.) ተቋቋመ:

brave, adj. (person) ጀግና: ;

(deed) የጀግንነት:

bravery ጀግንነት:

bravo! ጎሽ:

brawl (v.) ተራበሸ:

brawl (n.) ረብሻ፤ ጠብ:

bray አናፋ:

brazen (of brass) ከነሐስ፡ የተሠራ:;

(shameless) ሐፍረተ፡ ቢስ:

breach(v.) ጣሰ:

breach (opening) ~~ቅዳገ~~ ቀዳገ

(violation) መጣስ:

bread (native) እንጀራ: ;

(of wheat) ዳቦ:

loaf of bread ዳቦ:

breadth ስፋት:

break (vt.) ሰበረ:; (string) በጠሰ:

(a habit) ተወ ; (a contract)

አፈረሰ: ; (the law) ጣሰ:;

(a horse) ገራ:

break (vi.) ተሰበረ: ; (of

string) ተበጠሰ: ; (of

clouds) ገለጸ:

break down (of machine) ተበላሸ:

(of bridge) ተደረመሰ:

break in ቤቱን፡ ሰበረ፡

(on a conversation) ጣልቃ፡ ገባ፡

break off (vt) ገነጠለ፡ ;

(relation) አቋረጠ፡

break off (vi.) ተገነጠለ፡

(of speech) ንግግሩን፡ አቆመ፡

break out (fire) ተነሳ፡

(disease) ገባ፡ ; (escape) አመለጠ፡

break up, vt. (boxes) ሰባበረ፡

(a meeting) በተነ፡

break, n. (in relations) ግንኙነት፡ መቋረጥ፡ (rest) ዕረፍት፤ ፋታ፡

take a break ዕረፍት፡ አደረገ፡

breakdown ብልሽት፡ ;

(nervous) የአዕምሮ፡ ሁከት፡

breakfast ቁርስ፡

breast ጡት፡ ; (chest) ደረት፡

breath ትንፋሽ፡

in a breath በመቅጽበት፡

in the same breath ዲያውኑ፡

breathe ተነፈሰ፡

breathing መተንፈስ፡

breathless, be --- ትንፋሽ፡ አጠረ(ው)

breathtaking, be --- ልብ፡ አጠፋ፡

breeches ጠባብ፡ ሱሪ፡

breed, vt. (cattle) አረባ፡; (give rise to) አስከተለ፤ አመጣ፡

breed, vi. (cattle) ረባ፡

(birds) ተፈለፈለ፡

(rabbits) ተራባ፡

breeding (of cattle) ማርባት፡

(bringing up) አስተዳደግ፡

breeze የነፋስ፡ ሽውታ፤ ለስላሳ፡ ነፋስ፡

brew ጠመቀ; (plot) ጠነሰሰ፡

brewery የቢራ፡ ፋብሪካ፡

bribe (v.) በጉቦ፡ ደለለ፤ ጉቦ፡ ሰጠ

bribe (n.) ጉቦ፡

bribery ጉቦ፡ መስጠት፡

brick ጡብ፡

bricklayer ጡብ፡ ገንቢ፡

bridal የሙሽራ፡

bride ሙሽራ፡

bridegroom ሙሽራ፡

bridesmaid ደንገጡር፡

bridge ድልድይ፡

bridle, v. (put a bit) ለጐመ፡

(check) ገታ፡

bridle (n.) ልጓም፡

brief አጭር፡

in brief ባጭሩ፡

briefcase ቦርሳ፡

brigade ብርጌድ፡

brigand ቀማኛ፡

bright (color) ደማቅ፡; (sunshine) ብሩህ፡ ; (fire) ቦግ፡ ያለ፡

(idea) የብሩህ: ; (boy) ብሩህ

(future) ጥሩ:

brighten, vt. (of flower) አደመቀ

(of smile) ደስተኛ: አደረገ:

brighten, vi. (of sky) ጠራ: ;

(of face) ፈካ:

brilliant (color) ደማቅ ;

(speaker) ድንቅ: ; (man) ብሩህ:

brim (of glass) አፍ:

(of hat) ክፈፍ

bring አመጣ: ; (a friend) ይዞ: መጣ ; (result) አስከተለ:

(sell for) አወጣ:

bring about አስከተለ:

bring along ይዞ: መጣ:

bring back መለሰ:

bring down አወረደ

bring in አገባ ; (money) አስገኘ:

bring out (a book) አወጣ:

bring up አሳደገ: ; (mention) አነሣ:

brink (of well) ጠርዝ: ; (verge) ክፈፍ

brisk (walk) ፈጣን: ዱካ: (wind) የሚያነቃቃ

brittle በቀላሉ: የሚሰበር

broach, v. (a subject) አነሣ

broad ሰፊ

broadcast, v. (radio) በሬዲዮ አስተላለፈ: (secret) አሰራጨ:

broadcast (n.) የሬዲዮ: ፕሮግራም:

broaden (vt.) አሰፋ

broaden (vi.) ሰፋ

broadminded, be --- አስተያየቱ: ሰፊ: ነው:

brochure መግለጫ ጽሑፍ

broil (vt.) ጠበሰ

broke, be --- ባዶ ኪሱን ነው

broken የተሰበረ: ; (language) ያልተጠራ:

be broken ተሰበረ

bronze ነሐስ:

brood (vt.) ታቀፈ

(think morbidly), vi

brood ~~(vi.) [illegible]~~ በሐዘን : ተከዘ

brook ጅረት

broom መጥረጊያ:

broth ሾርባ

brother ወንድም

brotherhood (fellowship) ወንድማማችነት: (organization) ወንድነት ማኅበር

brother-in-law ዋርሳ

brotherly የወንድማማችነት:

brow ግንባር

brown ቡናማ

bruise (v.) ሰንበር አወጣ

(feelings) ጎዳ

bruise (n.) ስንበር፡

brush, v. (hair) በረሸ፡ ; (dust) አራገፈ፡ ; (teeth) ፋቀ፡

brush aside ከምንም፡ አልቆጠረም፡

brush up on ከለለሰ

brush (n.) ብሩሽ፡ (brushwood) ቍሽ፡

brutal ጨካኝ፡

brutality ጭካኔ፡

brute አውሬ፡

bubble (v.) ተፍለቀለቀ፡

bubble over (with enthusiasm) ፈነደቀ፡

bubble (n.) አረፋ። አረፋ

bucket ባልዲ፡

buckle (v.) ቆለፈ፡

buckle down አእምሮውን፡ ለሥራ፡ ሰበሰበ፡

buckle (v.) ዘለበት፡

bud (n.) እምቡጥ። እምቡጥ

buddy የቅርብ፡ ጓደኛ፡

budge (vt.) አነቃነቀ፡

budge (vi.) ተንቀሳቀሰ፡

budget በጀት፡

buffalo ጎሽ፡

buffet መደርደሪያ

bug (v.) አስቸገረ፡

bug (n.) ትል፡

(bedbug) ትኋን፡

build ሠራ፡ (a factory) አቋቋመ፡

build up (a business) አዳበረ፡

(army) አደራጀ፡

building ሕንፃ፡

bulb (light) አምፖል፡ (of a plant) ራስ፡

bulge (vt.) አጎበጠ

bulk አብዛኛ፡ (of a carton) መጠን፡ (of an elephant) ግዙፍነት፡

bulky መጠኑ፡ ትልቅ፡ የሆነ፡

bull ኮርማ፡

bulldozer ቡልዶዘር፡

bullet ጥይት፡

bulletin (report) መግለጫ ; (magazine) መጽሔት፡ ; (notice) ማስታወቂያ፡

bulletin board ማስታወቂያ፡ ሰሌዳ፡

bulwark ግድብ፡

bump (vt.) ገጨት፡ አደረገ፡;

(throw down) ጣለ፡

bump (vi.) ተጋጨ፡

bump along ተንገጫገጨ፡

bump into አጋጠመ (ው)

bump (swelling) እብጠት፡ ;

(raised place) ጉብታ፡

bumper ፈሪቃንጎ፡

bumpy አገጣ፡ ጎርባጣ፡

bunch (of radishes) ጭብጥ።
(of bananas) ዘለላ።
bundle (v.) አሰረ፤ አመለቀ።
bundle up ጠቀለለ።
bundle (n.) ጥቅል።
bunk ቆጥ፡ ሊጦ።
buoyancy የመንሳፈፍ፡ ኃይል።
(cheerfulness) የደስተኝነት፡ መንፈስ።
burden (v.) ጫነ።
(bother) አስቸገረ።
burden (.) ሸክም።
beast of burden የጭነት፡ ከብት።
bureau (office) ቢሮ።
(table) ጠረጴዛ።
burglar ሰርሳሪ፡ ሌባ።
burial ቀብር።
(the burying) መቅበር።
burn (vt.) አቃጠለ። (of coffee) ቆላ ; (candles) አበራ።
burn, vi. (wood) ነደደ ;
(house) ተቃጠለ። ; (light) በራ
በራ ; (soup) አረረ።
burn out ጠፋ።
burn up ተቃጠለ።
burn (n.) ቃጠሎ።
burp አገሳ።
burrow (v.) ቆፈረ።

burrow (n.) ጉድጓድ።
burst (vt.) ሰጠቀ፤ ሰበረ። ;
(explode) አፈነዳ።
burst (vi.) ፈነዳ።
bury ቀበረ።
bus አውቶቡስ።
bush ቁጥቋጦ።
business (trade) ንግድ።
(matter) ጉዳይ። ; (occupation) ሥራ። ; (duty) ተግባር።
businessman ነጋዴ።
bust (v.) ሰበረ።
bust, n. (chest) ደረት። ;
(sculpture) ከወገብ፡ በላይ፡ የተሠራ፡ ሐውልት።
bustle ተንጐላደደ። ; (about the kitchen) ጉድ፡ ጉድ፡ አለ።
busy (person) ሥራ፡ የሚበዛበት፤ ሥራ፡ ያዘ። (street) የተጨናነቀ።
be busy ሥራ፡ ያዘ፤ ሥራ፡ በዛ(በት)
(telephone) ተያዘ።
but (conj.) ነገር፡ ግን።
but (prep.) ከ.. በስተቀር።
but (adv.) ብቻ።
butcher (v.) አረደ።
butcher (n.) ሉካንዳ፡ ነጋዴ፤ ሥጋ፡ ሻጭ።
butcher shop ሉካንዳ።
butt (stub) ቁራጭ (of rifle) ሰደፍ።

butter (v.) ቅቤ፡ ቀባ፡

butter (n.) ቅቤ፡

butterfly ቢራቢሮ፡

buttermilk አሬራ፡

buttock ቂጥ፡

button (v.) ቈለፈ፡

button (n.) አዝራር፡ ; (of doorbell) መደወያ፡

buy (v.) ገዛ፡ (grain) ሸመተ፡

buy (n.) ግዢ፡

buyer ገዢ፡

buzz, v. (bee) ጥዝ፡ አለ፡
(ear) ጭው፡ አለ፡

buzz (n.) ጩምዕ፡

buzzard ጥንብ፡ አንሳ፡

by በ (near) አጠገብ፡ ;
(not later than) እስከ፤ ከ... በፊት፡
(according to) በ... መሠረት፡
by and by እያደረ፡
by and large ከሞላ፡ ጎደል፡
by then እስከዚያ፡

bylaw ውስጥ፡ ደንብ፡

bypass በ... ጎን፡ አለፈ፡

C

cabbage ጎመን፡

cabin ጎጆ፡

cabinet (furniture) ቁም፡ ሣጥን፡
(group of advisors) ካቢኔ፡

cable ቴሌግራም፡ (heavy rope) ሽቦ፡

cackle አስካካ፡

cactus ቁልቋል፡

cadaver ሬሳ፡

cadet እጩ፡ መኮንን፡

cafe ቡና፡ ቤት፡

cage የሽቦ፡ ቤት፡ (for bird) የወፍ፡

cagey ንቁ፡ ዘዴኛ፡

cajole ደለለ፡

cake ኬክ፤ ብስኩት፡

calamity ስጋት፤ መቅሠፍት፡

calculate (figure) አሰላ፡
(evaluate) አመዛዘነ፡
[illegible]

calendar (table) የቀን፡ መቁጠሪያ፡
(way of reckoning time) የቀን፡ አቆጣጠር; (schedule) አጀንዳ;

calf (young of cow) ጥጃ;
(of leg) ባት

caliber (of gun) የአፈሙዝ፡ ስፋት፡
(capability) ችሎታ፡

call (vt.) ጠራ፡ (telephone) ደወለ፡
(name) ሰየመ፡
call in ጠራ; (let in) አስገባ፡
call off ሰረዘ፡
call up ደወለ፡

call (n.) ጥሪ፡
call for help ኡኡታ፡

callegrapher ቁም፡ ጸሐፊ፡

callegraphy የቁም፡ ጽሕፈት።

calling (impulse) ዝንባሌ፡

(profession) ሙያ፡

callous ርኅራኄ፡ የሌለው።

callus መጅ፡

calm (vt.) አረጋጋ፡

calm (vi.) ረጋ፡ አለ፡

calm down አረጋጋ፡

calm (n.) ረጋታ፡

calm (adj.) የረጋ፤ መንፈሰ፡ ርጉ፡

be calm ረጋ፡ አለ፡

calmly በጥሞና፡

calumniate አማ።

calumny ሐሜት።

camel ግመል፡

camera ካሜራ፡

camp (v.) ሰፈረ።

camp, n. (military) የጦር፡ ሰፈር፡

(for summer) መዝናኛ፡ ሰፈር፡

(faction) ወገን፡

campaign, n. (military) ዘመቻ፡

(to raise money) ችሮታ፡

(presidential) ውድድር፡

campus ምድረ፡ ግቢ፡

can (food) በቆርቆሮ፡ አሸገ፡

can (be able) ቻለ፡

can (n.) ጣሳ፡

canal ቦይ፡

cancel (appointment) አፈረሰ፡

(stamp) ሰረዘ፡ ; (a reservation) ተወ፡

cancer የነቀርሳ፡ በሽታ።

candid ቅን፡

candidate ተወዳዳሪ።

candle ሻማ፡

candy ከረሜላ።

cane (v.) በበትር፡ መታ።

cane (n.) ከዘራ።

canine tooth ክራንቻ፡

canned, adj. (food) የቆርቆሮ፤ የታሸገ፡

cannon መድፍ፡

canny ~~ብልጣብልጥ~~ ብልጥ

canoe ታንኳ፡

canon (code) ሕግ፡ (principle) ደንብ፡

canopy አጎበር፡

canteen (bottle) ኮዳ፡ (place for refreshments) መዝናኛ፡ ቤት።

canticle መዝሙር፡

canvas ሸራ፡

canyon ገደላማ፡ ሸለቆ።

cap, v. (the hills) ሸፈነ፡ ; (a bottle) ወተፈ፡ ; (do better than) ሊደርስበት፡ ቻለ፡

cap, n. (for head) ቆብ፡ ;

(any cover) ክዳን፡

capability ችሎታ።

capable ችሎታ፡ ያለው፡

be capable of ቻለ፡

capacity (ability) ችሎታ፡

(position, role) ሥልጣን፡

be filled to capacity ጢም፡
ብሎ፡ ሞላ፡

have a capacity ያዘ፡

cape (garment) ካባ፤ (point
of land) ርእስ፡ ምድር፡

capital, n. (city) ዋና፡ ከተማ፤
መናገሻ፡ ከተማ፡ (money) ዋና፡ ገንዘብ፡

capital (adj.) ዓቢይ፡

capitalize ካፒታሊዝም

capitalize (letter) በትልቁ፡ ጻፈ።

capital letter ትልቅ፡ ፊደል፡

capital punishment የሞት፣ በቅ፡ ፍርድ፡

capitulate እጅ፡ ሰጠ፡

capsize ተገለበጠ፡

captain (of army) ሻምበል፡

(of plane) ካፒቴን፡ (of team)
ሻምበል፡

captivate ማረከ፡

captive ምርኮኛ፡

captivity ምርኮኛነት፤ ምርኮ፡

capture (charm) ማረከ፡

(seize) ያዘ፡

car መኪና፡

caravan ጓዝ።

carbon paper የካርቦን፡ ወረቀት።

carcass ጥንብ፤ ጥምብ፡

card (v.) ነደፈ።

card, n. (playing) ካርታ።

(letter) ካርድ፡

cardboard ካርቶን፡

cardinal (adj.) ዓቢይ፡

cardinal number ተራ፡ ቁጥር፡

cardinal point ዋና፡ አቅጣጫ።

care (v.) ፈለገ፡

care about ወደደ፡

care for ጠበቀ፡

care, n. (attention) ጥንቃቄ፡

(object of concern) ተግባር፡፤

(worry) ስጋት።

in care ~~ቁ~~ ~~ተጠነቀቀ~~ በ···በጥበቃ

ተጠነቀቀ
take care ~~ተ~~ ~~በ ---~~ በጥሞ፡

career ሥራ፤ ቋሚ፡ ሥራ፡

carefree የግዴለሽ፡

careful (cautious) ጥንቁቅ፡

(done with care) በጥንቃቄ፡
የተሠራ።

be careful ተጠነቀቀ፡

carefully በጥንቃቄ፡

careless ግዴለሽ፡

be careless ግድ፡ የለውም፡

carelessness ግድ: የለሽነት፤ ቸልተኝነት:

caress ዳበሰ:

carfare መሳፈሪያ

cargo ጭነት:

caries መበስበስ:

carpenter አናጢ.

carpet ስጋጃ:

carriage (vehicle) ሰረገላ:

(bearing) ዝስ:

carrion ጥምብ፤ ጥንብ:

carrot ካሮት:

carry ተሸከመ; (transport) አጓጓዘ;

(have on one's person) ያዘ ~~[illegible]~~;

(bring) አደረሰ፤ አስከፈ:

carry away ወሰደ:

carry on ቀጠለ.

carry out ፈጸመ:

carry off ወሰደ. ; (cause the death of) ፈጀ:

cart ጋሪ.

carton የካርቶን: ሣጥን:

cartridge ጥይት.

carve (design by cutting) ቀረጸ; (meat) መተረ:

cascade ትንሽ: ፏፏቴ.

case (affair) ጉዳይ: ; (evidence) ጥርጥር: (container for shopping) ሣጥን. (receptacle) ማኅደር :

in any case ያም: ሆነ: ይህ:

in no case በምንም: ምክንያት.

in this case እስከዚሁ: ከሆነ:

cash (v.) መነዘረ.

cash (n.) ጥሬ: ገንዘብ.

cashier ገንዘብ: ተቀባይ:

casserole ድስት:

cast, v. (throw) ጣለ: ;

(a statue) ቀረጸ. ; (a play) አደላደለ.

cast, (n.), plaster --- ጀሶ

caste ጎበረ : ስብስብ: ክፍል:

cast iron ብረት.

castle ግንብ:

castrate (cattle) አኮላሸ:

(person) ሰለበ:

castrated (calf, goat) ሙኳት.

casual የግዴለሽነት.

casualty በአደጋው: የተጎዳ:

cat ድመት;

catalog (v.) መዘገበ:

catalog (n.) ዝርዝር:

catarrh ጉንፋን:

catastrophe መቅሠፍት.

catch ያዘ ~~[illegible]~~ (ball) ቀለበ: ;

(fish) አጠመደ: (attract) ማረከ: ; (underhand) ገገ(ወ)

catching ተላላፊ: በሽታ:

category ክፍል:

caterpillar አባ፡ ጨጓሬ፡
cathedral ካቴድራል፡
Catholic ካቶሊክ፡
cattle ከብት፤ የቀንድ፡ ከብት፡
(አ-, አስ-stem;
cause (v.) አመጣ፤ አስከተለ፡
cause, n. (reason) ምክንያት፡
(goal) ዓላማ፤ ተገዳሮ፡
cauterize ተኰሰ፡
caution (v.) አስጠነቀቀ፡
caution (n.) ጥንቃቄ፡
cautious ጥንቁቅ፡
cavalry ፈረሰኛ፡
cave (v.), --- in ተደረመሰ፡
cave (n.) ዋሻ፡
cavern ዋሻ፡
cavity (of tooth) የተቦረቦረ፡ ጥርስ፡
cease (vt.) አቆመ፡
cease (vi.) አበቃ፤ ተቋረጠ፡
ceasefire የተኩስ፡ ማቆም፡ ስምምነት፡
ceaseless የማያቋርጥ፡
cedar ጽድ፡
cede ለቀቀ፡
ceiling ሰሳፎን፡
(upper limit) ጣሪያ፡
celebrate (holiday) አከበረ፡ ;
(ተለ names day) አሞገሰ፡
celebrated ዝነኛ፡
celebration ክብር፡ በዓል፡
የበዓል፡ አከባበር፡

celestial የሰማይ፡
celibacy ብሕትውና፡
celibate ድንግል፡
cell (small room) ክፍል፡
(of human body) [illegible] ሴል፡
cellar ምድር፡ ቤት፡
cement ሲሚንቶ፡
cemetery መካነ፡ መቃብር፡
censor (n.) የሳንሱር፡ ሹም፡
censure (v.) ገሠጸ
census የሕዝብ፡ ቆጠራ፡
centennial መቶኛ፡ ዓመት፡
center (v.) መኻል፡ አዋለ፡
center (n.) መኻል፡ (main point) እምብርት፡;
(section) ክፍል፡
in the center of እ ... መኻል፡
ሳሜ፡
centimeter ሴንቲሜትር፡
central ማዕከላዊ; (main) ዋና፡
central idea ዋና፡ ነገር፡
century ክፍለ፡ ዘመን፡
cereal እህል፡
ceremonial የክብር፡ በዓል፤ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት፡ ያለው፡
ceremony ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት፡
certain (some) አንዳንድ፡
(sure) እርግጠኛ፤ እሙን፡
for certain በእርግጥ፡

make certain አረጋገጠ፡

certainly ፍጹም፤ በፍጹም።

certainty (a sure fact) የማይቀር፡

(being certain) እርግጠኛ፡ ነኝ፡ ማለት።

certificate የምስክር፡ ወረቀት።

certify አረጋገጠ፤ [መሰከረ (testify)]

certitude ፍጹምነት፡

chafe (the neck) አየፈገፈገ፡ አነመመ

(cold hands) አደመመ፡

chaff ገለባ፡

chain (v.) በሰንሰለት፡ አሰረ፡

chain ሰንሰለት; (around the neck) ሐብል፡

chair (v.) በሊቀ፡ መንበርነት፡ መራ፡

chair (n.) ወምበር፤ ወንበር፡

chairman ሊቀ፡ መንበር፡

chairmanship ሊቀ፡ መንበርነት።

chalk ጠመኔ።

challenge, v. (question) ~~[illegible]~~ ተጠራጠረ ; (not accept) አልተቀበለም።

chamber ክፍል፡ (for official occasions) የእንግዳ፡ መቀበያ፡ አዳራሽ። (of gun) ጋን፡

chameleon እስስት።

champion ሻምፒዮን፡

championship አንደኛነት፤ አሸናፊነት፡

chance (v.), --- on በድንገት፡ አጋጠመ

chance (n.) ዕድል፡ (lottery) ዕጣ፡

by chance እንደአጋጣሚ።

take a chance ዕድል፡ ሞከረ፡

change (vt.) ለወጠ; (linen) ቀየረ; (money) መነዘረ፡

change (vi.) ተለወጠ።

change (n.) ለውጥ; (money) መልስ፤ ምንዛሪ።

for a change ለለውጥ፡ ያህል፡

channel (n.) ሰላጤ፤ የባሕር፡ ወሽመጥ; (direction) አቅጣጫ።

chant (v.) ዘመረ፡

chant (n.) ዜማ።

chaos ፍርክርክ፤ ትርምስምስ፡

chap, vt. (the ground) ሰነጣጠቀ; (the skin) አቈሳሰለ፡

chapped የተሰነጣጠቀ።

chapel የጸሎት፡ ቤት።

chaplain ቄስ፡

chaplet መቍጠሪያ

chapter ምዕራፍ; (branch of organization) ቅርንጫፍ።

character ጠባይ። (of a thing) ተፈጥሮ፡ (moral firmness) መንፈስ፡ ጠንካራነት።

(letter of alphabet) ፊደል፡

(person in story) ባለ፡ታሪክ፡

characteristic (n.) መለያ፤ባሕርይ፡

characteristic, adj. (usual) የተለመደ፤ (special) የተለየ፡

characterize ሁኔታውን፡ ገለጸ፡ አስረዳ፡

charcoal ከሰል፡

charge, v. (money) አስከፈለ፤ ጠየቀ፡

(order) አዘዘ፡

(battery) ሞላ፡

(attack) አጠቃ፡

be charged (accused) ተከሰሰ፡

charge, n. (load) ሸክም፡

(price) ዋጋ፡

(attack) ማጥቃት፡

(responsibility) ኃላፊነት፡

(accusation) ክስ፡

be in charge ኃላፊ፡ ነው፡

free of charge በነጻ፡

prefer charges ከሰሰ፡

take charge of ኃላፊ፡ ሆነ፡

chariot ሰረገላ፤ ጋሪ፡

charitable በጎ፡ አድራጊ፡

charity ምጽዋት፤ ልግስና፡

(organization) የበጎ፡ አድራጎት፡ ድርጅት፡

charm (v.) ማረከ፡

charm (n.) ውበት፤ ለዛ፡

(talisman) ክታብ፡

have charm ደስ፡ ደስ፡ ያለው፡

charming ደስ፡ የሚል፡

chart ካርታ፡

charter ሕግ፡ መሠረት፡

chase አሳደደ፤ አባረረ፤

(pursue) ~~አባረረ~~ ተከታተለ፡

chasm ገደል፡ ; (difference of interests) መቃቃር፡

chaste ንጽሕት፡

chasten ቀጣ፡

chastise ቀጣ፡

chastity ድንግልነት፡

chat (v.) ተጨዋወተ፡

chat (n.) ጭውውት፡

chatter (v.) ለፈለፈ፡

chatter (n.) ልፍለፋ፡

chatterbox ለፍላፊ፡

chauffeur ሾፌር፡

cheap (low in cost) ርካሽ፤

(of poor quality) መናኛ፤

(stingy) ቆንቋጣ፡

cheat (vt.) አታለለ፤ አጭበረበረ

cheat ~~(vi.)~~ አጭበረበረ፡

cheater አታላይ፤ ቀጣፊ፡

check (examine) መረመረ፤

(figures) አጣራ፡

(mark with check) ምልክት፡ አደረገ።

(curb) ገታ፡

(stop) አገደ፤

(leave for safekeeping) አስቀመጠ፡

check in (a hotel) ገባ፡

check off ምልክት፣ አደረገ፡

check out ለቆ፡ ወጣ።

check, n. (bill) ሒሳብ

(money) ቼክ፤ (mark) ምልክት፤ (ticket) ቲኬት።

checkbook የቼክ፡ ደብተር።

checkers ዳማ፡

checkup ምርመራ፡

cheek ጉንጭ።

cheer (vt.) በእልልታና፡ በጭብጨባ፡ ተቀበለ፡

cheer (vi.) በደስታ፡ ጮኸ፡

cheer up (vt.) አጽናና፤ አበረታታ፡

cheer up! አይዞህ፡

cheer (n.) ደስታ።

cheers የደስታ፡ ጩኸት፡

cheerful (room) አስደሳች፡

(person) ፍልቅልቅ፤ ደስተኛ፡

be cheerful ደስ፡ አለ(ው)

cheese አይብ፤ ፎርማጆ፡

chemistry ኬሚስትሪ።

cherish (treasure) ከፍተኛ፡ ዋጋ፡ ሰጠ፡

(care for tenderly) እንከባከበ፡

chess ሰንጠረዥ።

chest (part of body) ደረት፡

(box) ሳንዱቅ፡

chest of drawers ባለ መሳቢያ፡ ቁም፡ ሣጥን፡

chew አኘከ፡

chew cud አመነዠከ፡

chewing gum ማስቲካ፡

chick ጫጩት።

chicken ዶሮ፡

chicken pox ኩፍኝ፡

chickpea ሽምብራ።

chief (n.) አለቃ፤ ሹም፡ (of a tribe) መሪ፡

chief, adj. (principal) ዋና፡

(highest in rank) የበላይ፡

chiefly (mostly) አብዛኛው፡

(mainly) በተለይ፡

child ልጅ፡

be with child አረገዘች፡

childbirth ልጅ፡ መውለድ፡

childhood ልጅነት፤ የልጅነት፡ ጊዜ።

childish እንደ፡ ሕፃን፡

childless መካን፡

chill (v.) አቀዘቀዘ፡ ;(the hope) አስቈረጠ፡

chill (n.) ብርድ፡

chilly ቀዝቃዛ፡

chimney የጢስ፡ መውጫ፡

chin አገጭ፡

chin up አይዞህ፡

china የሸክላ፡ ሳሕን፡

China ቻይና፡

chip (v.) ሸረፈ፡

chip in አዋጣ፡

chip, n. (of cup) ስብርባሪ፡

(of wood) ፍቅፋቂ፡

chirp ጭውጭው፡ አለ፡

chisel (v.) ቀረጸ፡

chisel (n.) ~~[illegible]~~ መሮ

chocolate ቸኮላት፡

choice (n.) ምርጫ፡

(act of choosing; አመራረጥ፡

(the best part) የተመረጠ፡

(make a choice) መረጠ፡

choicest ምርጥ፡

choir የመዘመር፡ ጓድ፡

choke (vt.) አነቀ፡

(smoke) አፈነ፡

choke (vi.) ታነቀ፡

choose መረጠ፡

choosey መራጭ፡

chop (wood) ፈለጠ፡

(meat) ከተፈ፡

chop down ቈረጠ፡

chopped meat ክትፎ፡

chore ~~የሚያሰለች፡ ሥራ፡~~

(inksome job) የሚያሰለች፡ሥራ

(routine job) የዘወትር፡ ሥራ፡

chorus (choir) የመዘመር፡ ጓድ፡

(by many at the same time) በአንድነት፡ መመሁ፡

christen አጠመቀ፡

(give~~n~~ a name) የክርስትና፡ ስም፡ አለ፡

christening ክርስትና፡

Christian ክርስቲያን፡

Christianity ክርስትና፡

Christmas ገና፡

chronic (habitual) ልማዳዊ፡

(lasting over a long period) ሥር፡ የሰደደ፡

chronicle ዜና፡ መዋዕል፡

chubby የፋፋ፡

chuckle ሣቅ፡ አለ፡

chunk (of meat) ቍራጭ፡ ; (of stone) ስባሪ፡

church ቤተ፡ ክርስቲያን፡

go to church ቤተ፡ ክርስቲያን፡ ሄደ:

churn ናጠ:

cigar ሲጋር:

cigarette ሲጃራ:

cinder አመድ:

cinema ሲኒማ:

cinnamon ቀረፋ:

circa ግድም:

circle, vt. (surround) ከበበ:

(draw a circle) በ . . . ዙሪያ: መሥመር፤ አሠመረ:

circle (vi.) ዞረ:

circle (n.) ክበብ:

circuit (of city) ዙሪያ: ; (of the sun) ዑደት:

circular ክብ:

circulate, vt. (news) አሰራጨ:

(letter) አስተላለፈ:

circulate, vi. (of blood) ተዘዋወረ ; (of news) ~~ተሰራጨ~~ ተሰራጨ ; (of a rumor) ነፈሰ:

circulation (of air) አየር: መዘዋወር:

(number of readers of a magazine) አንባቢዎች:

circumcise ገረዘ:

circumcision ግርዘት፤ ግዝረት:

circumference ዙሪያ:

circumspect ጥንቁቅ:

circumstance ነገር፤ ሁኔታ:

under no circumstance በምንም: ምክንያት፤ በምንም: ሁኔታ:

under the circumstances አሁን፡ ባለው፡ ሁኔታ:

circumstantiate አረጋገጠ:

circus ሰርከስ:

cistern የውሃ: ማጠራቀሚያ:

citation (from Scriptures) ጥቅስ: ; (honorable mention) የምስጋና: ወረቀት ; (summons to appear in court) መጥሪያ:

cite ጠቀሰ:

citizen ዜጋ:

citizenship ዜግነት:

city ከተማ:

city hall ማዘጋጃ: ቤት:

civet ዝባድ:

civet cat ጥርኝ:

civic (of a citizen) ሕዝባዊ፤ የዜግነት: ; (of a city) የከተማ:

civil ሕዝባዊ: ; (polite) ትሑት:

civil code የፍትሐ: ብሔር: ሕግ:

civilian ሲቪል:

civilization ሥልጣኔ፤ ባህል፡

civilize አሠለጠነ፡

civilized የሠለጠነ፡

civil law የፍትሐ፡ ብሔር፡ ሕግ፡

civil servant የመንግሥት፡ ሠራተኛ፡

civil war የርስ፡ በርስ፡ ጦርነት፡

claim (demand) ፈለገ፤ የራሴ፡ ነው፡ አለ፡

(call for) ጠየቀ፡

claim (n.) ይገባኛል፡ የተባለ፤ ይገባኛል፡ ማለት፡

file a claim ክስ፡ አቀረበ፤ ይገባኛል፡ ብሎ፡ አመለከተ፡

claimant ይገባኛል፡ ባይ፡

clamor (v.) በጩኸት፡ አሰማ፡

clamor (n.) ሁካታ፤ ጩኸት፡

clan ወገን፡

clandestine የምስጢር፡

clank ተቃጨለ፡

clap, vi. (hands) አጨበጨበ፡

(strike with a noise) ተንኳኳ፡

clarify (make intelligible) አብራራ፡

(make pure) አጣራ፡

clash (vt.) አጋጨ፤ (swords) አፋጨ፡

clash (vi.) ተጋጨ (contradict) ተቃረነ፡

clash (n.) ግጭት፡

(~~sudden~~ sound) ድምፅ፡

clasp (v.) ያዘ፡

clasp (n.) መያዣ፡

class (v.) መደበ፡

class (n.) ትምህርት፤ የትምህርት፡ ዓይነት፡)

(grade) ማዕረግ፡ ; (group of people) የኅብረ፡ ሰብ፡ ክፍ

classify ለየ፤ መደበ፡

classmate የክፍል፡ ጓደኛ፡

classroom ክፍል፡

clatter (vi.) ተንገጫገጨ፡

(make noise) ተቃጨለጨለ፡

clatter (n.) ውካታ፡

clause (part of agreement) አንቀጽ፡

(in grammar) ሐረግ፡

clavicle ብሎጊ፡

claw (n.) ጥፍር፡

clay ሸክላ፡

clean, vt. (room) ጠረገ፤ አጸዳ፡

(by wiping) ወለወለ፡

clean up (vt.) አጸዳ፡

clean up (vi.) ተጸዳዳ፡

clean (adj.) ንጹሕ፡ ; (features) የተስተካከለ፡

cleaner (n.) የልብስ፡ ንጹሕና፡ መስጫ፡

cleaning (v.) መጽዳት።

cleanliness ንጽሕና፡

cleanser ማጽጃ፡

clear, vt. (free) አስወገደ።

(a plate) አጋባ፡ ; (water) አጠራ፡ ; (a ditch) ተሻገረ፡

(declare innocent) ነጻ፡ ~~ለቀቀ~~ ለቀቀ ; (customs) አስመረመረ።

clear, vi. (weather) አባራ፡

clear away (dishes) አነሣ፡ ;

(forests) መነጠረ፡

clear out (vt.) አጋባ፡

clear up (weather) ጠራ፤ አባራ፡

clear, adj. (water) ጥሩ።

(statement) ግልጽ፡

(voice) ቀጠራ።

clear weather ብራ፡

be clear ታወቀ

(of debt) ከ··· ተገላገለ፡

make clear ገለጸ፡

clearance (permission) ፈቃድ፡

(free space) ባዶ፡ ቦታ፡

(in the woods) ገላጣ፡ ቦታ፡

clearance sale የማጣሪያ፡ ሽያጭ፡

clearing (n.) የተመነጠረ፡ መሬት።

clearly በግልጽ፡

(absolutely) ፈጽሞ፡

cleave ~~ሰነጠቀ~~፡

(wood) ሰነጠቀ።

(a head) ፈለጠ፡

clemency ርኅራኄ፡

clement ርኅሩኅ፡ (weather) መልካም፡

clench ጨበጠ፡

(the teeth) ነከሰ፡

clergy ቤተ፡ክህነት፤ ካህናት።

clergyman ካህን፡

clerical የጸሐፊዎች፡

clerk (office) ጸሐፊ፡

(store) ሻጭ፡

clever ብልጥ፤ ጮሌ፤ ብልህ፡

click (vt.) አጋጨ።

click (n.) መቋጨል።

client ደንበኛ፡

cliff ገደል፡

climate አየር፡

climax [illegible]

climb ወጣ፡ (prices) ተወደደ፡

cling አጥብቆ፡ ተከተለ፤ አጥብቆ፡ ያዘ፡

(stick) ተጣበቀ፡

clinic ክሊኒክ፡

clip (v.) ቆረጠ፡ (shorten) አሳጠረ፡

clip together አያያዘ፡

clip (n.) አግራፍ፡

clippers መቀስ:

clipping (n.) ቍራጽ:

cloak (v.) ሸፈነ:

cloak (n.) ካባ:

clock ሰዓት.

clod ጎል:

clog ደፈነ:

cloister ገዳም:

close (vt.) ዘጋ: (the eyes) ጨፈነ: (debate) ደመደመ.

close (vi.) ተዘጋ: ;

(of a meeting) አበቃ:

close, adj. (of friends) የቅርብ:

(race) በጣም: ተቀራረበ:

(strict) ጥብቅ:

close by ~~[illegible]~~. አዚሁ. አካባቢ፤ አጠገብ.

be close ተቃረበ.

closed ዝግ:

closely (listen) በደንብ:

(look at) በውል:

(strictly) በጥብቅ:

closet ቁም: ሣጥን:

clot (v.) ረጋ:

cloth ጨርቅ:

clothe አለበሰ:

clothes ልብስ:

clothes hanger የልብስ: መስቀያ:

cloud (v.) ሸፈነ:

(make gloomy) አጠቈረ:

cloud (n.) ደመና:

cloudy ደመናማ.

(liquid) የደፈረሰ:

cloven የተሰነጠቀ:

clown አስቂኝ: ተዋናይ፤ ተሎቢ.

club, n. (stick) ዱላ:

(group of people) ክበብ:

cluck (v.) አንኳኳ:

clue ፍንጭ:

clumsy ገልጃጃ:

cluster, in clusters [illegible]: ብሎ,

cluster around ከበበ:

clutch (v.) ጨበጠ:

clutter (v.) ቆሸ: አነጣ:

clutter (n.) ምስቅልቅል:

coach (vehicle) ሰረገላ:

(who trains) አሠልጣኝ:

coagulate ረጋ:

coal ከሰል፤ የድንጋይ: ከሰል:

coalition ኅብረት.

coarse (cloth) ከርዳዳ፤ ሻካራ:

(language) ያልተረመ:

(sand) ደቃቅ: ያልሆነ:

coast የባሕር: ዳርቻ:

coastline ጠረፍ:

coat (v.) ቀባ:

coat (garment) ካፖ.

(fur of animal) ፀጉር:

coax አባበለ፤ ተለማመጠ።

cobbler ጫማ፡ ሰፊ፡

cobweb የሸረሪት፡ ድር፡

cock አውራ፡ ዶሮ፡

coddle አንከባከበ፡

code ደንብ፡ (system of symbols) የምስጢር፡ ጽሑፍ፡

codex የጥንት፡ ጽሑፍ፡

coerce አስገደደ።

coffee ቡና፡

coffee bean ቡና፡

coffee grounds የቡና፡ አተላ፡

coffee house ቡና፡ ቤት።

coffee pot ጀበና፡

coffer ሣጥን፡

coffin የሬሳ፡ ሣጥን።

cognate የሚዛመድ።

coherence ቅንብር

coherent (sentence) የተሳካ፡

(argument) የተጣራ፡

cohesive የሚጣበቅ፡

coil (v.) ጠመጠመ።

coin, v. (money) አተመ፡

(invent) ፈጠረ፡

coin (n.) ፍራንክ፤ ገንዘብ፡

coincide (occur at same time) አንድ፡ ሆነ፡ (agree) ተስማማ፡

coincidence አጋጣሚ፡

cold (n.) ብርድ፡ (illness) ጉንፋን፡

cold, adj. (drink) በራድ፤ ቀዝቃዛ፡

(wind) ብርዳም፡

cold weather ብርድ፡

be cold ቀዘቀዘ፤ በረደ፡

catch (have) cold ጉንፋን፡ ያዘ(ው)

feel cold በረደ(ው)

cold-blooded ጨካኝ፡

colic የአንጀት፡ ሕመም፡

collaborate አበረ፡

collaborator ግብረ፡ አበር፡

collapse (v.) ተናደ፤ ፈረሰ፡

(plan) ተጨናገፈ፡

(bridge) ተደረመሰ።

collar ኮሌታ፡ (of a dog) ዘለበት፡

colleague የሥራ፡ ጓደኛ፡

collect (vt.) ሰበሰበ፡

(the thoughts) አንድ፡ አደረገ፡

collect (vi.) ተሰበሰበ፡

collection ስብስብ፡

collective የጋራ፡

college ኮሌጅ፡

collide (cars) ተጋጨ፡

(ideas) ተለያየ፡

collision ግጭት።

colon (punctuation mark)
ድርብ፡ ሰረዝ፡

(large intestine)
ትልቅ፡ አንጀት፡

colonel ኮሎኔል፡

colonialism ቅኝ፡ አገዛዝ፡

colonization የቅኝ፡ አገዛዝ፡

colonize (found a colony)
ቅኝ፡ ግዛት፡ አደረገ፡

(imigrate) አሰፈረ፡

colony ቅኝ፡ ግዛት፡ ; (group
of persons drawn together,
ex. artists) መንደር፡

color (v.) ነከር፡ ቀባ፡ ;
(slant) አዛባ፡

color (n.) ቀለም፡

colors, call to the ---
ለዘመቻ፡ ጠራ፡

colored (having color) ባለ፡ ቀለም፡
(biased) የተዛባ፡
colored people ነጭ፡ ያልሆኑ፡

colorful (wallpaper) የሚያምር፡
(dress) ጌጥ፡ የበዛበት፡
(story) የሚያስደንቅ፡

colossal በጣም፡ ትልቅ፡

colt የፈረስ፡ ውርንጭላ፡

column ዓምድ፡ (of figures) ረድፍ፡

comb (v.) አበጠረ፡

comb (n.) ማበጠሪያ፡

combat (a disease) ተከላከለ፡
(oppose) ተቋቋመ፡

combat (n.) ውጊያ፡

combination ጥምር፡

combine አጣመረ፡ (mix)
አቀላቀለ፡ (effort)
አስተባበረ፡

come መጣ፡ (turn) ደረሰ፡
(holiday) ቀሰ፡
come back ተመለሰ፡
come down ወረደ፡
come in ገባ፡
come out ወጣ፡ አስ፦ ወጣ፡

comedy ኮሜዲ።

comely (woman) የደስ፡ ደስ፡ ያላት፡
(behavior) መልካም፡

comestible ምግብ፡

comet ጅራታም፡ ኮከብ፡

comfort (v.) አጽናና፡

comfort, n. (physical ease) ምቾት።
(solace) መጽናኛ፡
give comfort አጽናና፡

comfortable ምቹ፡
feel comfortable ተዝናና፡

comical አሥቂኝ፡

comma ነጠላ፡ ሰረዝ፡

command, v. (order) አዘዘ፡

(control) ለመቈጣጠር፡ አስቻለ፡

command (n.) ትእዛዝ፡

be in command አዛዥ፡ ነው፡

have a command of ቻለ፡

commander አዛዥ።

commander in chief ዋና፡ አዛዥ

commandment ትእዛዝ፡

commemorate አስታወሰ፤ አከበረ፡

commemoration መታሰቢያ፡

commence ጀመረ።

commencement የሚጀመርበት፡ ቀን፡

(graduation exercises) የምረቃ፡ በዓል፡

commend አመሰገነ፡

(convey greetings) ሰላምታ፡ አቀረበ፡

commensurate ተመጣጣኝ፤ የተመጣጠነ፡

comment (v.) ተቸ፤ አስተያየት፡ ሰጠ

comment (n.) አስተያየት፤ ትችት፡

commentary ሐተታ።

commentator ሐተታ፡ ሰጭ፡

commerce ንግድ፡

commercial የንግድ፡

commiserate ሐዘን፡ ገለጸ (ለት)

commission, v. (give authority) ወከለ፡ ; (order a painting) ተዋዋለ፡

commission, n. (performing) መፈጸም፡ (duty) ተግባር፡

(part of selling price; group of persons) ኮሚሲዮን፡

be out of commission አይሠራም፡

in commission በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ያለ።

commit ፈጸመ፡ ; (to jail) ሰገ

commit oneself ቃል፡ ገባ፡

committee ደርግ፤ ኮሚቴ።

commodity የገቢ። ምንጭ፤ ዕቃ፡

common (familiar) የተለመደ፡

(average) የተራ፡ (shared by many people) የጋራ፡

(inferior, low) ያልታረመ፡

commonly አብዛኛውን፡ ጊዜ፡

commotion ሽብር፤ ሁካታ።

communicable (disease) ተላላፊ፡

communicate (vt.) አስተላለፈ፡

(present) አቀረበ፡

communicate (vi) ተገናኘ፡

(receive ideas) ተግባባ፡

communication ግንኙነት፡

(message) መልእክት፡

(statement) ንግግር።

(transmitting) መተላለፍ፡

communion መተሳሰር፡

(sacrament) ቁርባን፡

communique መግለጫ፡

community (place) መንደር፡

(group of people) ሕዝብ፡

compact (bag) የተጠቀጠቀ፡

(report) አጭር፡ ምጥን፡ ዶክ፡

companion ጓደኛ፡ (on a journey) የጉዞ፡ ጓደኛ፡

company ጓድ፡ (guests) እንግዶች፡

(military unit) ጓ[illegible] ሻምበል፡

(business firm) ኩባንያ፡

be in company ከሰው፡ ጋር፡ ሆነ፡

keep someone company አጫወተ፤ አብሮት፡ ቆየ፡

part company ተለያየ፡

comparable ተነፃፃሪ፡

comparative (n.) የመነፃፀር፡ ደረጃ፡

comparatively ከሌላው፡ ጋር፡ ሲታይ፤ ከሌላው፡ ከነመዛዘን፡

compare አነፃፀረ፤ አመሳሰለ፡

comparison ማነፃፀር፤ ማወዳደር፡

compartment ክፍል፤ ክፍሌ፡

compass ኮምፓስ፡ (boundary) ክልል፡

compassion ክፉ፡ ደክ፡ ርኅራኄ፡

compassionate ርኅሩኅ፡

compatible (couple) የሚስማሙ፡

(harmonious) ተስማሚ፡

compatriot የአገር፡ ልጅ፡

compel አስገደደ፡

compensate ካሰ፡

(employees) ተሞማሬ፡ ሒካሳ፡ ከፈለ፡

compensation (for injuries) ካሳ፡

(for work) ዋጋ፡

compete ተወዳደረ፤ ተካፋይ፡ ሆነ፡

competence ብቁነት፡

competent ችሎታ፡ ያለው፡

competition ውድድር፡

competitive ውድድር፡ ያለበት፡

competitor ተወዳዳሪ፡

compile (compose) አዘጋጀ፡

(put together) መዘገበ፡

complain አማረረ፤ አቤቱታ፡ አቀረበ

complaint (formal charge) ክስ፡

(dissatisfaction) ቅሬታ፤ ስሞ

(~~complaining~~ expecting justice) አቤቱታ፡

complement (v.) አሟላ፡

complement (n.) ማሟያ፡

complete (v.) ፈጸመ፤ ጨረሰ፡

(make whole) አሟላ፡

complete (adj.) ፍጹም፤ ሙሉ፡

completely ፈጽሞ፤ በሙሉ፡

completion ፍጻሜ፡

complex (adj.) የተወሳሰበ፤ የተዘበራረቀ፡

complexion መልክ፤ የፊት፡ ቆዳ፡

(character) አኳኋን፡

complexity ውስብስብ፡

compliant, be --- ታዘዘ፡

complicate አምታ፡

complicity አባሪ፡ መሆን፤
ማበር፡ አባሪነት፡

compliment (v.) አመሰገነ፡

compliment (n.) ምስጋና፡

compliments ሰላምታ፡

pay a compliment አሞገሰ፡

complimentary (remark) የሚያሞግስ፡

(ticket) ነጻ፡

comply እሺ፡ አለ።

compose ደረሰ፡ ; (a speech)
አጣናቀረ፡

(calm oneself) አረጋጋ፡

composed, be --- (of figures in a painting) ተቀነባበረ፡

(of fabric) ተሠራ።

remain composed ረጋ፡ ብሎ፡ ነው፡

composer የሙዚቃ፡ ደራሲ፡

composition ድርሰት፡ (in music)
የደረሰው፡ ሙዚቃ፡

(combination) ድብልቅ፡

composure ~~[illegible]~~፡ እርጋታ፡

compound (n.) ምድረ፡ ግቢ፡

(chemical substance) ውሑድ

(mixture) ድብልቅ።

comprehend (understand) ገባ(ው)

(include) ያዘ፡

compress (v.) አመቀ፡

(squeeze out) ጨመቀ፡

comprise ያዘ፡

compromise (v.) ግልግል፡ አደረገ፡

(settle) ከስምምነት፡ ደረሰ፡

compromise (n.) ከኔ፡ ይቅር፡ ከኔ፡
ይቅር፡ የሚባል፡ ስምምነት።

compulsion ግዳጅ፡

compulsory ግዴታ፡

comrade ጓደኛ፡

concave ጎድጎድ፡ ያለ፡

conceal ደበቀ፤ ሸፈነ፡

concede (acknowledge) አመነ፡

(grant) ሰጠ፡

conceit እብሪት፡

conceited ትዕቢተኛ፡

conceivable የሚቻል፤ የሚታሰብ፡

conceive አሰበ፤ ተረዳ፡

conceive a child ፀነሰች፡

concentrate (bring together)
ሰበሰበ፡ (juice) አወፈረ፡

(attention) በሙሉ፡ [illegible]፡

concentration (being brought together) መከማቸት፡

(fixed attention) ማስተዋል፡

concept ሐሳብ፡

conception (design) ንድፍ፡

(of a plan) ማመንጨት፡

concern, v. (be of interest) ተመለከተ፡

(trouble) አሳሰበ፡

concern oneself (be interested in) ሐሳቡን፡ አቀለ፡

concern, n. (interest) ዓላማ፡

(worry) ጭንቀት፤ የሚያሳስብ፡

(business firm) ድርጅት፡

show concern ተጨነቀ፡

concerning ስለ፡

concert የሙዚቃ፡ ትርኢት፡

in concert በኅብረት፡

concerted የተባበረ፡

concession (right granted) ፈቃድ፡

(yielding) ከፊ፡ ይቆር።

ከፊ፡ ይቅር፡ ማለት፡

(admitting) ማመን፡

conciliate (reconcile) አስታረቀ፡

(gain the good will) አባበለ፡

(placate) አበረደ፡

conciliation ስምምነት፤ እርቅ፡

concise አጭር፡ ምጥን፡ ያለ፡

conclude (~~point~~ finish) ደመደመ፤

(arrive at an opinion) ተገነዘበ፡

conclusion (end) መጨረሻ፡

(decision) ውሳኔ፡

draw a conclusion ተገነዘበ፡

in conclusion በመጨረሻ፡

concoct አዘጋጀ፡

concomitant አብሮ፡ የሚሄድ፡ →

concord ስምምነት፡

concordance የቃላት፡ ዝርዝር፡

concrete (n.) ሲሚንቶ፡

concrete (adj.) የተጨበጠ፡

concur (agree) ተስማማ፡

(coincide) ተጋጠመ፡

concurrently ባንድ፡ ጊዜ፡

concussion መናጋት፡

condemn (declare guilty) ፈረደ (በት)

(censure) ነቀፈ፤ አወገዘ፡

(declare unfit) ለመሥሪያ፡

አይገባም = አለ።

condense አሳጠረ፡

condense to water አጤዘ፡

condiment ቅመም፡

condition, n. (state) ሁኔታ፤ አኳኋን፡

(stipulation) ግዴታ፡

on any condition ምንም፡ ቢሆን፡

condole አጽናና፡

condolence የሐዘን፡ መግለጫ፡

condone ፈቀደ፤ ችላ፡ አለ፡

conduce በጀ፡

(አገኚዪ;)
conduct (v.) (of electricity)
~~[illegible]~~ : ኤሌክትሪሲን:
አስተላለፈ:

(a symphony) መራ:

conduct, n. (character) ጠባይ:

(action) ተግባር:

conductor (of bus) ቲኬት፡ቆራጭ:

(of orchestra) መሪ:

confederate (v.) ተባበረ:

confederate (n.) ግብረ፡አበር:

confer (vt.) ሰጠ:

confer (vi.) ተመካከረ:

conference ስብሰባ:

confess (admit) አመነ:

(to a priest) ኃጢአት፡ ተናዘዘ:

confession (to a priest) ንስሐ:

(admitting) የእምነት፡ቃል:

go to confession ንስሐ፡ ገባ:

make a confession ተናዘዘ:

confessor የንስሐ፡ አባት:

confide (secrets) አዋየስ:

(entrust) ሰጠ:

confide in ተማመነ:

confidence እምነት፤ በሌላ:
ያለው፡ እምነት:

(assurance) ሙሉ፡ ልብ:

(secret) ምስጢር:

confident (adj.) እርግጠኛ:

confidential (secretary) ልዩ:

(report) ምስጢራዊ:

confine (limit) ወሰነ:

(restrict) አገደ: (keep indoors) አቆለ:

be confined to prison ታሰረ:

confinement (imprisonment) እስራት:

(staying indoors) ታዲም፡ የቆየ:

confines ክልል:

confirm (establish firmly)
አጠናከረ:

(approve formally) አጸደቀ:

confirmation (making sure)
እርግጠኛነት: ; (rite in the church) የክርስትና:
መቀበል፡ በዓል:

confiscate ወረሰ:

conflict (v.) አልተስማማ፤
ተጋጨ:

conflict, n. (struggle) ትግል:

(battle) ጦብ:

(failure to be in agreement)
ልዩነት:

conflicting ተቃራኒ:

confluence መገናኛ:

confluent ጅረት:

conform, vi. (be in agreement)
ተስማማ:
(comply) ተከተለ:

conformity (agreement) መስማማት:

(behavior in accord with

common practices)
በንዱ፡ አስተሳሰብ፡ መመራት.

confound አምታታ፡

confounded, be --- ተደናቀ፡

confront (of difficulties) ገጠመ፡

(the enemy) ተጋጠመ፡

confuse (of talk) አደናገረ፡

(mix up) አምታታ.

(put things in disorder)
አመሳቀለ፡

confusion መደናገር፡
ትርምስምስ፡

(embarrassment) ማፈር፡

congeal ረጋ፡

congenial (roommate) መሰል፡

(host) ተወዳጅ.

congestion (of traffic) መጨናነቅ፡

congestion of the lungs
የሳንባ፡ መታፈን፡

conglomerate ተጠረቃቀመ፡

conglomeration ቁርቆሮ፡

congratulate እንኳን፡ ደስ፡ ያለህ፡ አለ፡

congratulation የደስታ፡ መግለጫ.

congratulations! እንኳን፡
ደስ፡ ያለህ፡

congregate ተሰበሰበ፡

congregation (gathering of
people) ጉባኤ.

(of bees) ንግምጓጓ..

Congress ምክር፡ ቤት.

congress ስብሰባ፡

congruent, be --- ተስማማ፡

congruous ተስማሚ፡

conjecture (v.) በግምት. ተናገረ፡

conjecture (n.) የሀሳብ፡

conjugal (duties) የጋብቻ፡

conjugate አረባ፡

conjugation አረባብ.

conjunction መጣመር፡

(in grammar) መስተፃምር.

conjunctivitis የዓይን. ማዝቻ፡
ሕመም፡

conjure (of a magician) በመተት፡
አወጣ፡ (entreat) ለመነ፡

connect (vt.) አገናኘ፡

(telephone) ቀጠለ፡

connect (vi.) ተገናኘ.

connection መገናኛ፡

be a connection of ተዛመደ፡

get a connection ተገናኘ፡

in connection with ከ…ጋር፡

connive የተደጋዘ፡
ተመሳጠረ፡

connote አሳሰበ፡

conquer ገዛ፡

(a drug habit) አሸነፈ፡

conqueror ድል፡ አድራጊ፡

conquest (victory) ድል፡ ማሸነፍ፤ (occupancy) መያዝ

conscience ኅሊና፡

conscientious (person) ትጉህ፡

(work) በጥንቃቄ፡ የተሠራ፡

conscious, be --- ራሱን፡ ማወቅ፡

consciousness ሐሳብ፡ ; (mind) አንጎል፡

lose consciousness ነፍሱን፡ ሳተ፤ ሕይወቱን፡ ሳተ፡

conscript ምልምል፡

conscription በግዴታ፡ መመልመል፡

consecrate (life) አዋሰ፡ ; (set apart as sacred) በስለት፡ ሰጠ

consecration (of church) የምረቃ፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት፡

consecutive ተከታታይ፡

consensus ስምምነት፡

consent (v.) ተስማማ፤ ፈቀደ፤ እሺ፡ አለ።

consent (n.) ፈቃድ፡ መስጠት፡

consequence የሚያስከትለው፡ ውጤት፡

in consequence of በ··· ምክንያት፡

it is of no consequence ዋጋ፡ የለውም፡

consequent ያስከትል፡

conservation ጥበቃ፡

conserve እንዳይጠፋ፡ መጠበቅ፡

(strength) ቆጠበ፡

conserve (n.) በቆርቆሮ፡ የታሸገ፡

consider (regard as) ቈጠረ፤ አየ፡

(be thoughtful of) ከቁም፡ ነገር፡ ቈጠረ፡

(bear in mind) አሰበ፤ ተመለከተ፡

considerable (sum) ብዙ፡ ደክ፡

(effort) ብዙ፤ (distance, skill) ከፍተኛ፡

considerably በጣም፡

considerate ሰሰው፡ አሳቢ፡

consideration (careful thought) ማሰብ፡

(thoughtfulness) አሳቢነት፡

give consideration ተመለከተ፡

in consideration ስለ፡

not have consideration ግድ፡ የለውም፡

take into consideration አስተያየት፡ አደረገ፤ ተመለከተ፡

consign (send) ላከ፡

(set apart) መደበ፡

(to a guardian) አደራ፡ ሰጠ፡

consist (of human body) ተሠራ፡

(of cooperation) ተገኘ፡

consistency ሐሳብ፡ ጽኑነት፡

consistent (friend) ዘላቂ፡

(person) ሐሳብ፡ ጽኑ፡

be consistent with ተስማማ።

consolation መጽናኛ፡

console አጽናና፡

consolidate (gains) አጸበረ፡

(position) አጠናከረ፡

(scattered holdings) አጠቃለለ፡

consonant (n.) ድምጽ፡ ሰጪ፡

consonant, be --- ተስማማ።

consort (v.) ዋለ፡

consort (n.) ባል፡

conspicuous ዓይነተኛ፤ ግልህ፡

conspiracy አድማ፤ ሴራ፡

conspire አደመ፤ አሴረ፡

constancy ቋንነት፡

constant (noise) የማያቋርጥ፡

(friend) ታማኝ፡

(encouragement) ያልተቋረጠ፡

constantly ሳያቋርጥ፤ ሁልጊዜ፡

constellation ኅብረ ፡ ኮከብ፡

consternation ድንጋጤ፡

be in consternation ተሸሸቀ፡

constipate ሆድ፡ አደረቀ፡

constipation ሆድ፡ ድርቀት፡

constitute (appoint) ሾመ፡ ;

(make up) ሆነ፡

constitution (law) ሕገ፡ መንግሥት፡

(physical makeup) ሰውነት፡

(establishing) መቋቋም፡

constrain አስገደደ፡

(temper) ገታ።

constraint ግዴታ፡

show constraint አደበ፡

constrict አገደ፡

constriction ጥበት።

construct ሠራ፡

construction (of building) ሥራ፡

(way of building) አሠራር፡

constructive ጠቃሚ፡

construe ተረጐመ፡ ;

(guess) ገመተ

consul ቆንስል፡

consulate ቆንስላ፡

consult ~~ቆንስል~~ አማከረ፤ ምክር፡ ጠየቀ፡

(a dictionary) ተመለከተ፡

consultation ምክር፡

consume (of fire) አጋየ፡

(finish, devour) ጨረሰ፡

(time) አዋለ፡

contact, v. (personally) ጠየቀ፡

(by mail or telephone) ተገናኘ፡

contact (n.) ግንኙነት።

be in contact ተጋጠመ፡

come in contact ነካ፡

come into contact ግንኙነት፡ አደረገ፡

contagion ተላላፊ፡ በሽታ፡

contagious ተላላፊ።

be contagious (yawning) ተጋባ፡

contain (include) አለ(በት)፤ ያዘ፤ አዘለ፡

(restrain) ገታ።

container ማስቀመጫ፤ ማጠራቀሚያ፡

contaminate (food) መረዘ፡ ;

(a well) በከለ፡

contemplate አሰበ፡ (foresee) ገመተ፡

contemporary (n.) ባንድ፡ ዘመን፡ ኗሪ፡

contemporary, adj. (of the same time) የጊዜ፡ ; (modern) ዘመናዊ።

contempt መናቅ።

contemptible የሚናቅ።

contend ተከራከረ።

content (v.) ጣመ፤ ደስ፡ አለ(ው)

content, be --- ተደሰተ፡

content, n. (what is contained) ይዘት፡ (facts stated) ፍሬ፡ ነገር።

contents ያለው፡ ነገር።

table of contents የመፅሐፍ፡ ማውጫ።

contented በቃኝ፡ ባይ፡

contentedly ተደስቶ፡

contention (disputing) ጠብ፡

(idea) አስተያየት።

contest, v. (argue against) ተከራከረ፡

(fight for) ተጋደለ፡

contest (n.) ውድድር፤ ግጥሚያ።

contestant ተወዳዳሪ።

context አገባብ።

contiguous የተጠጋጋ፡

continence ራስን፡ መግታት፡

continent አህጉር፡

contingent ድንገተኛ፡

be contingent on ተመሠረተ፡

continual የማያቋርጥ፡

continually ያለማቋረጥ፡

continue ቀጠለ፡

(endure) ቆየ፡

continuous የማያቋርጥ፡

continuously ያለማቋረጥ፡

contour ቅርጽ፡

contraband የኮንትሮባንድ፡ እቃ፤ ያልተቀረጠበት፡ እቃ፡

contract, vt. (shorten) አሳጠረ፡

(shrink) አኰማተረ፡

(a disease) ያዘው።

contract (n.) ውል፡

contractor ሥራ፡ ተቋራጭ፡

contradict (deny) አፈረሰ:

(disagree) ተቃወመ:

contradictory የሚቃረር:

contrary (term) ተቃራኒ:

(boy) ጎርምሰኛ:

contrast (vt.) አነጻጸረ:

contrast (vi.) ተለያየ:

contrast (n.) ልዩነት.

contribute (money) አዋጣ:

contribute to (help) ረዳ:

(to a newspaper) ጽሑፍ፡ አቀረበ
~~አቀረበ~~

contribution (in money) መዋጮ:

(article) ጽሑፍ:

contrive (vt.) ፈጠረ:

control (v.) ተቆጣጠረ:

control oneself ራሱን፡ ገታ:

control (n.) ቁጥጥር:

be under control በቁጥጥር፡
ሥር፡ ነው:

keep under control ተቆጣጠረ:

controller ተቆጣጣሪ:

controversy ሙግት፤ ክርክር:

convalesce አገገመ:

convalescent ገመምተኛ:

convene (vt.) ሰበሰበ:

convene (vi.) ተሰበሰበ:

convenience ምቾት:

convenient ምቹ:

be convenient ተመቸ:

convent የሴቶች፡ ገዳም:

convention (meeting) ~~ስምምነት~~፡ ስብሰባ:

(agreement) ስምምነት:

(custom approved) ባህል:

conventional (of a thing) የተለመደ:

(of person) ልማድ፡ አክባሪ፡

converge (roads) ተገናኘ: ;

(crowds) ከያካባቢ፡ ጎረፈ:

conversant, be --- with ዐወቀ:

conversation ወሬ፤ ጭውውት.

carry on a conversation
ተጫወተ.

have a conversation ተነጋገረ:

converse (v.) ተወያየ፤ ተጫወተ.

converse (n.) ተቃራኒ:

convert (money) መነዘረ: ;

(religion) አሳመነ:

(change) ለወጠ:

convey (passengers) አጓጓዘ: ;

(greetings) አቀረበ.

(transfer) አስተላለፈ:

(make known) አሳየ:

convict (v.) ፈረደ(በት)

convict (n.) ወንጀለኛ፤
የተፈረደበት፡ ወንጀለኛ:

conviction የጸና፡ እምነት:

convince አሳመነ:

convivial	የደስ፡ ደስ
convocation	ስብሰባ፡
convoke	ስብሰባ፡ ጠራ፡
convulse	በሣቅ፡ ፈጀ፡
be convulsed (with pain)	ተንቆጠቆጠ፤ ተንዘፈዘፈ፡
(with laughter)	ተንከተከተ፡
cook (v.)	አበሰለ፤ ምግብ፡ ሠራ፡
cook (n.)	ወጥ፡ ቤት፡
cookies	ብስኩት፡
cool (vt.)	አቀዘቀዘ፡
cool (adj.)	ቀዝቃዛ፡ ያለ፤ ቀዝቃዛ፡
be cool	በረደ፤ ቀዘቀዘ፡
(calm)	ረጋ፡ ያለ፡
coop (n.)	ባለ፡ ኸበ፡ ቆጥ፡
cooperate	ተባበረ፤ ተጋግዞ፡ ሠራ፡
cooperation (help)	እርዳታ፡
(working together)	ትብብር፡
cooperative	የኅብረት፡ ድርጅት፡
coordinate, v. (adjust)	አስተካከለ፡
(harmonize)	አስተባበረ፡
copious	በርካታ፡ ያለ፡
copper	መዳብ፡
copy, v. (make a copy)	ገለበጠ፡
(imitate)	ቀዳ፡
copy (n.)	ግልባጭ፤ ቅጂ፡
cord	ሲባጎ፡

cordial	ልባዊ፡
cordially	በጋለ፡ ስሜት፡
cordon	ጓድ፡
core (of fruit)	ውስጥ፡
(of a subject)	ፍሬ፡ ነገር፡
cork (v.)	ወተፈ፡
cork (n.)	ቡሽ፡
corkscrew	የጠርሙስ፡ መክፈቻ፡
corn	በቆሎ፡
corner (of room)	ጥግ፤ ሥርቻ፤ ማእዘን፡
(of street)	መታጠፊያ፤ ደር፡
(of a box)	ጠርዝ፡
cornerstone	የመሠረት፡ ድንጋይ፡
(basis)	መሠረት፡
coronation	የዘውድ፡ በዓል፡
corporal	የዐሥር፡ አለቃ፡
corporation	ማኅበር፡
corps	ጓድ፡
corpse	ሬሳ፡
corpulent	ወፍራም፡
correct, v. (mistakes)	አረመ፡
(punish)	ቀጣ፡
(adjust)	አስተካከለ፡
correct (adj.)	ትክክለኛ፡
correction	እርማት፡
correlate	አዛመደ፡
correspond (be similar)	ተመሳሰለ፡
(agree)	ተስማማ፡

(exchange letters)
ደብዳቤ፡ ተላላኩ።

correspond with each other
ተጻጻፈ።

correspondence (similarity)
ተመሳሳይነት።

(exchange of letters)
የደብዳቤ፡ መጻፊ፡ ጉዳይ፡

correspondent (for a newspaper) ዜና፡ አጠናቃሪ፡

corridor መተላለፊያ፡

corroborate አረጋገጠ፡

corrode ተበላ፡

corrugated iron ቆርቆሮ፡

corrupt (v.) አበላሸ፤ በከለ።

corrupt, adj. (person) ምግባረ፡ ብልሹ፡ (morals) ወራዳ።

corruption ብልሹነት፤ እምነትን፡ ማጓደል።

cost, v. (require the expenditure) አወጣ።

(cause the loss) ፈጀ፡

cost (n.) ወጪ፤ ዋጋ።

at all costs በምንም፡ ዓይነት፡

costly ውድ፡

costume ልብስ፡

cot ሸራ፡ አልጋ፡

cottage ጎጆ፡

cotton ጥጥ፡

couch መከዳ፡

cough (v.) ሳለ።

cough (n.) ሳል።

council ጉባኤ፡

hold a council ተመካከረ፡

counsel (v.) መከረ፡

counsel, n. (adviceᵉʳ) ምክር፡

(lawyer) ጠበቃ፡

take counsel ተመካከረ፡

counselor (lawyer) ጠበቃ፡

(in a camp) ተቆጣጣሪ፡

count (v.) ቈጠረ፡

count on ተማመነ (በታ)

count (n.) ቈጠራ፡

counter (v.) ተቋቋመ፡

counter (n.) ቲኬት፡ መሸጫ፡ ቤት።

(in a bar) ባንኮ፡

counterattack አጸፋውን፡ መልስ።

counterfeit (adj.) የውሸት፡

counterpart ተነጻጻሪ፤ ተቃራኒ፡

countless ቁጥር፡ የሌለው፡

country አገር፡

countryman (who lives in the country) ባላገር፡

(of one's own country)
ያገር፡ ሰው።

countryside ባላገር፡

coup አድማ፡

couple (v.) አቀጣጠለ:

couple (n.) ባልና: ሚስት:

(partners) ወንዶችና: ሴቶች: ጓደኛ: ጓደኛ: ሁለው:

a couple of አንድ: ሁለት:

coupon ቲኬት:

courage ጀግንነት፤ ጉብዝና:

lose courage ሐሞቱ: ፈሰሰ:

take courage! አይዞህ: በርታ:

courageous ጀግና:

course (direction) አቅጣጫ:

(line of action) ዘዴ.

(studies) ዓይነት. ትምህርት:

(of food) ዓይነት. ምግብ:

as a matter of course እንደ: ተለመደው:

in due course ጊዜ. ሲደርስ.

of course እንዴታ:

court, v. (seek to win in marriage) አሽኮረመመ:

court, n. (justice) ፍርድ: ቤት.

(residence of king) ግቢ:

(family of king) ቤተ: መንግሥት:

(of house) አጥር: ግቢ:

(for game) ሜዳ:

courtesy ትሕትና:

courthouse ፍርድ: ቤት

courtier የኝብር: ተከታይ፤ ባለሟል:

court-martial የወታደር: ፍርድ: ቤት:

courtroom ፍርድ: ቤት:

courtyard አጥር: ግቢ:

cousin የአክስት: ልጅ፤ የአጎት: ልጅ:

covenant ቃል: ኪዳን:

cover (v.) ከደነ፤ ሸፈነ:

(travel) ተጓዘ፤ ዘለቀ:

(include) አጠቃለለ:

(a table) አለበሰ:

(a mistake) ሸፋፈነ:

cover oneself up ለበሰ:

cover over ሸፈነ:

cover up ደበቀ:

cover, n. (blanket) የሚደረብ: ልብስ:

(for pan) ክፋያ: (for box) ክዳን: (for book) ሽፋን: (protection) ተገን:

take cover ተጠለለ፤ ቦታ: ያዘ:

covet ተመኘ:

cow ላም:

coward ፈሪ፤ ቡከን:

cowardice ፈሪነት

cowherd እረኛ:

crab ሸርጣን:

crack (vt.) ሰነጠቀ: (nuts) ፈረከሰ (whip) አጮኸ:

crack, vi. (glass) ተሰነጠቀ: (voice) ሰለለ: (whip) ጮኸ.

crack, n. (in a wall) ንቃቃት።
ቀዳዳ፡ ; (in a plate)
ስንጥቅ፡ (of rifle) ~~; (of rifle)~~
ሙሽጎ.

cradle የሕፃን፡ አልጋ፡

craft (skill) ጥበብ.

(trade) ሙያ፡

(slyness) ዘዴ፡

craftsman ባለ፡ እጅ፡

crafty ተንኮለኛ፡

cram አጨቀ፡

cramp, have a --- ሸመቀቀ(ው)

crank, n. (for motor) ማኒቬል;

(person with odd ideas)
ወፈፌ.

cranky ነጭናጫ.

crash (vi.) ተሰበረ.

(thunder) በጣም፡ ጮኸ.

(collide) ተጋጨ፡ (fall down with great noise)
ተንኮታኮተ.

crash (n.) ግጭት ; (violent smashing into the ground)
ወድቆ፡ መሰባበር፡

(failure of business)
ውድቀት.

crate ሣጥን፡

crater የእሳት፡ ገሞራ፡ አፍ.

crave ወደደ፡ (request) ለመነ፡

crawl, v. (child) ዳኸ፡ (snake)
ተሳበ; (work) ተጓተተ፡

crayon ገከር.

crazy እብድ.

be crazy አበደ.

creak ሲጢጥ፡ አለ.

cream [ከፍተኛ፡ ቅባትነት፡ ያለው፡
የወተት፡ አናት]

(oily preparation) ቅባት፡

crease (vi.) ተጨማደደ.

create ፈጠረ.

creation ፍጥረት.

creator ፈጣሪ፡

creature ፍጡር፤ ሰው፡

credible የሚታመን፡

credit, v. (trust) አመነ፡

(give financial credit)
ባለ፡ ሒሳብ፡ ውስጥ፡ አስገባ፡

credit, n. (loan) ብድር;

(delayed payment) ዱቤ.

(good reputation) ዝና፤ ክብር፡

creditor ባለ፡ ዕዳ፤ አበዳሪ፡

creed እምነት.

creek ጅረት፡

creep (child) ዳኸ፡ (vine) ተሳበ.

cremate ሬሳ፡ አቃጠለ፡

crest ጉጉዮ።

crevice ስንጥቅ።

crew ሠራተኞች፡

crib የሕፃን፡ አልጋ፡

(for corn) ጎተራ።

cricket ፌንጣ፡

crime ወንጀል።

criminal ወንጀለኛ፡

criminal law የወንጀለኛ፡ መቅጫ፡ ሕግ፡

criminal offense የሚያስቀጣ፡ ወንጀል፡

cringe ተሸማቀቀ፡

crinkle አጨማደደ።

cripple (v.) አካለ፡ ጎደሎ፡ አደረገ።

(damage) አሰናከለ።

cripple (n.) አካለ፡ ስንኩል፡

crippled ሽባ።

crisis አስጊ፡ ሁኔታ፤ አስጊ፡ ወቅት።

(financial) ችግር፡

crisp (way of speaking) ጉልህ፡

(manner) ቁርጥ፡ ያለ።

criterion መመዘኛ፡

critic ተቺ፡

critical (of a crisis) አስጊ፤ አሳሳቢ። (expert) ጥልቅ።

criticism (analysis) ትችት።

(disapproval) ነቀፌታ።

criticize ነቀፈ፤ ገሠጸ።

croak ጮኸ፡

crocodile አዞ።

crook, n. (stick) ቆልማማ፡ ዱላ።

(a bend) መጠምዘዣ፡

(not honest) አጭበርባሪ።

crooked (bent) ጠማማ፡

(dishonest) አጭበርባሪ።

crop, v. (of sheep) ጋጠ።

(cut short) አሳጠረ።

crop (n.) ሰብል፤ ምርት፡

cross, vt. (river) ተሻገረ፤

(street) አቋረጠ;(arms) አጣመረ;

(oppose) ሐሳቡን፡ አልተቀበለም፡

cross (n.) መስቀል። (result of mixing of breeds) ዲቃላ፡

cross, be --- ተበሳጨ።

cross-examination መስቀለኛ፡ ጥያቄ፡

cross-eyed ሸውራራ፡

crossing (n.) ማቋረጫ፤ መተላለፊያ።

crossroad መስቀለኛ፡ መንገድ፤ የመንገዶች፡ መገናኛ፡

crosswalk ማቋረጫ፡ ስፍራ፡

crouch አደፈጠ።

crow (v.) ጮኸ፡

crow (n.) ቁራ፡

crowd, vt. (into a box) አመቀ፡

(of people) ግፋ፡

crowd (vi.) በብዛት፡ ተሰበሰበ፡

crowd (n.) ሕዝብ፤ የተሰበሰበ፡ሕዝብ፡

(the common people) የተራ፡ ሕዝብ፡

crowded ጥቅጥቅ፡ ያለ፤ ሕዝብ፡ የበዛበት፡

crown (v.) ዘውድ፡ ጫነ(ለት)

be crowned ዘውድ፡ ጫነ፡

crown ዘውድ፡

Crown Prince አልጋ፡ ወራሽ፡

crucifixion ስቅለት፡

crucify ሰቀለ ; (treat severely) አሠቃየ፡

crude (person) ባለጌ፡ (oil) ያልተጣራ፤ (painting) ረቂቅነት፡ የጐደለው፡

cruel (person) ጨካኝ፡

(war) አሰቃቂ፡

cruelty ጭካኔ፡

cruise (v.) ተዘዋወረ፡

cruise (n.) የመርከብ፡ ሽርሽር፡

crumb(s) ፍርፋሪ፡

crumble ፈረፈረ፡

crumple ጨባበጠ፡

crunch (vt.) ቆረጣጠመ፡

crunch, vi. (of leaves) ተንኮሽኮሸ፡ ; (of broken glass) ኳሽ፡ ኳሽ፡ አለ፡

crusade (v.) ታገለ፡

Crusade የመስቀል፡ ጦርነት፡

crush (a hat) አጨማደደ፡

(beans) ጨፈለቀ; (rocks) ፈጨ; (rebellion) ደመሰሰ

~~crust~~ crust ቅርፊት፡

crutch ምርኩዝ፡

crux ዋና፡ ነገር፤ ቁልፍ፡ ነገር፡

cry, v. (weep) አለቀሰ፡

(shout) ጮኸ፡

cry (n.) ጩኸት፡

cry for help ኡኡታ፡

crying (n.) ለቅሶ፡

cub ግልገል፡

cube ቁራጭ፡ (of sugar) አንኳር፡

cubic ኩብ፡

cubicle ትንሽ፡ ክፍል፡

cubit ክንድ፡

cucumber የፈረንጅ፡ ዱባ፡

cud ምንዥጊ፡

cuddle አንከባከበ፡ አቀፈ፤ እቅፍ፡ አደረገ

(spoil) አሞላቀቀ፡

cue ምልክት፡

cuff (n.) የእጅጌ፡ ክፈፍ፡

cufflink የእጅጌ፡ ቁልፍ፡

culminated ተደመደመ

culprit ወንጀለኛ፡

cult አምልኮ።

cultivate (trees) አለማ፡

(roses) ኮትኮተ።

(mind) አዳበረ፡

cultivated (land) የታረሰ፡

cultivation ማረስ፡

cultivator አራሽ፡

cultural የባሕል፡

culture (civilization) ባሕል።

(physical) መዳበር፡

(of mind) መጐልመስ፡

(of cotton) መቻገል።

cultured ሠለቀ።

cumin ከሙን፡

cunning ብልኅ። ፡

(charming) የሚያስደስት።

cup (n.) ሲኒ። (given a winner) ዋንጫ።

cupboard ቁም፡ ሳጥን።

cupidity ~~ስስት~~ ሥሥት

cupola ቁብታ።

curable, be --- ማዳን፡ ተቻለ፡

curator ኀላፊ፡

curb (v.) ገታ።

curb (n.) የመንገድ፡ ጠርዝ።

curd እርጎ፡

curdle ረጋ፡

cure (v.) አዳነ፡

be cured ዳነ።

cure, n. (remedy) መድኃኒት።

(the curing) መዳን፡

curfew የሰዓት፡ እላፊ፡

curiosity ጉጉት ፤ የማወቅ፡
ፍላጎት።

(something unusual) ብርቅ፡
~~የማወቅ፡ ፍላጎት~~።

curious (eager to know) ጉጉ።

(strange) ልዩ።

be curious ጓጓ ፤ ለማወቅ፡ ጓጓ።

curl, vi. (of hair) ተኰመከመከ።

(of parchment) ተሸበከከ።

curl (n.) ጓቆል፡ ዴጉር፡

curly ኩሩጭ፡

currency ገንዘብ፡

current, n. (of river) ፈረሰኛ፡
ውኃ ፤ ገስጋሽ፡ ውኃ፡

(of opinion) አዝማሚያ፡

current (adj.) ያሁን።

currently ባሁኑ፡ ጊዜ ፤ ሰሞኑን፡

curriculum ሥርዓተ፡ ትምህርት፡

curse (v.) ረገመ፡

curse (n.) እርግማን፡

(evil) መቅሠፍት።

cursive የተቀጠጠለ፡

curt ድርቅ፡ ያለ፡

curtail ቈረጠ (በጎ) ፤ ቀነሰ፡

curtain (v.), --- off ጋረደ።

curtain (n.) መጋረጃ፡

curve (v.) ታጠፈ፡

be curved (back) ጐበጠ፡

curve (n.) መጠምዘዣ፡

cushion ትራስ።

custodian ጠባቂ።

custody የማሳደግ፡ ኃላፊነት።

custom ልማድ፡

customary የተለመደ፡

customer ደንበኛ፡

customhouse የጉምሩክ፡ ቤት።

customs (taxes) ቀረጥ።

(department of customs) ጉምሩክ፡

cut ቈረጠ፡ (hay) ዐጨደ።

(reduce) ቀነሰ፡

(leave out) አስቀረ።

cut across አቋረጠ፡

cut down ቈረጠ።

cut off ቈረጠ፡

cut out ቈርጦ፡ አወጣ።

(give up) ቈርጦ፡ ተወ፡

cute የደስ፡ ደስ፡ ያሰኛ።

cycle ዑደት።

D

daddy አባባ፡

dagger ጩቤ፡

daily (n.) በየቀኑ፡ የሚታተም፡ ጋዜጣ፡

daily (adj.) የዕለት፡

daily (adv.) በየዕለቱ፤ በየቀኑ፡

dainty (clothes) ለስላሳ።

(person) ቅምጥል፡

dam (v.) ገደበ፡

dam (n.) ግድብ፡

damage (v.) አበላሸ፡

damage (n.) ጉዳት፡

damages ካሳ፡

damn (condemn to hell) ኰነነ፤ ፈረደ(በት) (declare bad) አንኳሰ

damp (adj.) እርጥብ፡

be damp ረጠበ፡

dampen ወዛ፡ አርከፈከፈ፤ አራሰ፡

(joy) አቀዘቀዘ፡

dampness ርጥበት፤ እርጥበት።

dance, v. (modern) ደነሰ፡

(native) ጨፈረ።

dance, (n.) (modern) ዳንስ

(native) ዘፈን።

dancer ደናሽ፡

danger አደጋ፡

dangerous አደገኛ፡

(disease) አስጊ።

dangle (vt.) አወዛወዘ፡

dare ደፈረ፡

dark (n.) ጨለማ፡ (night) ማታ።

dark, adj. (without light) ጭልምም፡ ጸለ።

(not light-colored) ጥቁር።

darken አጨለመ።

darkness ጨለማ።

darling ፍቅር።

darn ጠቀመ።

dash (strike) አላጋ፥ (throw) ደፋ። (smash) ከሰከሰ።

dash (one's) hopes ተስፋ፡ አስቆረጠ።

dash off ተንደርድሮ፡ ወጣ።

dash by ተፈትልኮ፡ አለፈ።

dash, n. (mark in writing) ጭረት።

(liveliness) ድምቀት።

dashing ያሸበረቀ።

date, v. (mark with a date) ቀኑን፡ ጻፈ። (find out the date) ዕድሜ፡ ተናገረ።

(escort socially) ተወዳጀ።

date (time) ቀን፤ ጊዜ።

(appointment) ቀጠሮ።

(fruit) ተምር።

be out of date ቀኑ፡ አለፈ(በት)

to date እስከ፡ ዛሬ።

daughter ሴት፡ ልጅ።

daughter-in-law ምራት፤ የልጅ፡ ሚስት።

dawn (v.) ነጋ።

dawn (n.) ንጋት። (beginning) መነሻ።

at dawn ጎሕ፡ ሲቀድ።

day ቀን።

(period) ጊዜ።

day after day በነጋ፡ በጠባ፤ በየቀኑ።

day in, day out ነጋ፡ ጠባ።

the following day በበነጋው።

one of these days አንድ፡ ቀን።

these days ሰሞኑን።

daybreak, at --- ሲነጋ፤ ጎሕ፡ ሲቀድ።

daydream በሐሳብ፡ ባከነ፤ በሐሳብ፡ ተናወዘ።

daylight የቀን፡ ብርሃን።

day student ተመላላሽ፡ ተማሪ።

daze (of a blow) አፈዘዘ።

(of news) አደነዘዘ።

be dazed ፈዘዘ።

dazzle (of sun) አንበረበረ።

(of singing) አስደነቀ።

deacon ዲያቆን።

dead (n.) ሙት።

dead (adj.) የሞተ።

(flowers, leaves) የደረቀ።

be dead ሞተ። (fire) ጠፋ።

(flower) ደረቀ።

dead certain ፍጹም፤ እርግጠኛ።

deaden (pain) አደነዘዘ፤ (noises) ቀነሰ።

dead end street መውጫ:
የሌለው· መንገድ·

deadline የመጨረሻ: ቀን:

deadly የሚገድል·

(enemies) የተማረረ

(party) የቀዘቀዘ:

deaf ደንቆሮ:

deafen አደነቆረ·

deafness ደንቆርና·

deal (have contact) ተገናኘ፤ ገጠመ

(be concerned) ተናገረ፤ አወሳ:

deal in (merchandise) ሸጠ፤ ነገደ

deal with (treat) ያዘ:

deal, n. (business) መገበያየት፤
የንግድ: ጉዳይ:

a great deal ብዙ:

dealer ነጋዴ:

dealings [illegible]፤ ግንኙነት:

dear (beloved) ተወዳጅ:

(expensive) ውድ·

dearly በጣም:

dearth እጥረት·

death ሞት፤ (end) ፍጻሜ·

put to death ገደለ:

death penalty የሞት· ፍርድ:

death throes ጣረሞት·

debark ከመርከብ: ወረደ:

debase (gold) አረከሰ:

debase oneself ራሱን: አዋረደ

debate (v.) ተከራከረ:

debate with oneself አመነታ:

debate (n.) ክርክር:

debilitate አደከመ:

debris ፍርስራሽ·

debt ዕዳ: (obligation) ውለታ:

debtor ባለዕዳ፤ ተበዳሪ·

decade ዐሥር· ዓመታት·

decadence ውድቀት:

decapitate ቀላ·

decay, vt. (fruit) አሰበሰ:

(books) አወረዘ:
decay (vi.) በሰበሰ

deceased ሟች:

be deceased ሞተ:

deceit ማታለል:

deceitful አታላይ·

deceive አታለለ·

December ታኅሣሥ·

decent ተገቢ: (man) ደግና፤ ጨዋ·

(home) መልካም; (meal) የረባ·

deception ማጭበርበር·

deceptive አሳሳች:

decide ቆረጠ:

(judge) ፍርድ: ሰጠ:

decided, adj. (unquestionable)
የማይጠረጠር:

(determined) ቆራጥ:

decidedly [illegible]

decimate አብዛኛውን፡ ገደለ፡ አጠፋ።

decipher (handwriting) አነበበ፡
(a message) ፈታ፡

decision ውሳኔ።

decisive ቁርጥ፡ ያለ፡

deck የመርከብ፡ መድረክ፡

declaration (act of declaring) ዐዋጅ፣ መታወጅ፡
(announcement) መግለጫ።
(document) ሰነድ፡

declare ዐወጀ; (announce) ገለጸ፡

declension እርባታ።

decline (vt.) አልፈቀደም፤ አልተቀበለም; (a noun) አረባ፡
decline, vi. (diminish) ቀነሰ፡ (slope down) አቆለቆለ፡

decompose (vt.) ለያየ፤ ~~ተበሰበሰ~~ ተለያየ;
decompose (vi.) (flesh) ፈረሰ፡

decorate አስጌጠ፡
(give a medal) ሸለመ፡

decoration ጌጥ፡
(medal) ሽልማት።

decorous የጨዋ፡

decrease (n.) መቀነስ።

decrease (vt.) ቀነሰ፡
decrease (vi.) ተቀነሰ፤ አነሰ

decree (v.) ደነገገ፡

decree (n.) ድንጋጌ፡
issue a decree ዐወጀ፡

decrepit ድቅቅ፡ ያለ።

dedicate (set apart by a ceremony) መርቆ፡ ከፈተ፡
(devote) አዋለ፡
(a book) መታሰቢያ፡ አደረገ፡

deduce ተረዳ፡

deduct ቀነሰ፡ (expenses) አነሣ።

deduction ቅናሽ፡

deed ሥራ። (legal document) ስመርስት፡

deep ጥልቅ; (voice) ወፍራም።
(secret) ጥብቅ; (sleep) ከባድ; (color) ደማቅ።

deepen አርቆ፡ ቆፈረ።

deeply በጥልቅ።

deer አጋዘን።

deface አበላሸ፡

defame ስም፡ አጠፋ።

default, vt. (a contract) ሳያከብር፡ ቀረ።

defeat, v. (in battle) ድል፡ አደረገ።
(in election) አሸነፈ፡

defeat, n. (in battle) ድል፡ መሆን፡
(in a game) መሸነፍ፡

defeated, be --- ድል፡ ሆነ።

(a motion) ውድቅ፡ ሆነ፡

(hopes) ዋጋ፡ ቢስ፡ ሆነ፡

defecate ቀዘነ; (man) እዳሪ፡ ወጣ.

(woman) ሜዳ፡ ወጣች፡

defect (v.) ከድቶ፡ ገባ፡

defect (n.) ጉድለት፣ እንከን.

defective የተበላሸ፡

defend (protect) ተከላከለ;

(speak in favor) አስረዳ፡

(of a lawyer) ተከራከረ(ለት)

(territorial integrity) አስከበረ፡

defendant ተከሳሽ፡

defense (thing that protects) ምሽግ፣ ተከላካይ፡

(protection) መከላከያ፡

Ministry of Defense የመከላከያ፡ ሚኒስቴር፡

defensive (n.) መከላከል፡

defensive (adj.) የመከላከያ፡

defer አስተላለፈ፡

deference አክብሮት፡

defiant እምቢተኛ፡

deficiency እጥረት፣ ጉድለት፡

deficient በቂ፡ ያልሆነ፡

be deficient ጎደለ፡

deficit እጥረት፡

define (describe) ወሰነ;(explain) ፍቺ፡ ሰጠ፡ (fix the limit) ~~ከለለ~~፡ ከለለ

definite ቁርጥ፣ ቁርጠኛ፡

definite article የተወሰነ፡ መስተአምር፡

definitely በእርግጥ፡

definition ፍቺ፡

deflate አስተነፈሰ፡

deform አበላሸ፡ (of shoes deforming the feet) አንሻፈፈ፡

deformity አካል፡ ጎዶሎነት፡

defraud አጭበረበረ፡

defray ቻለ፡

deft ቀልጣፋ፡

defy (the law) ጣሰ፡

(authority) ተቃወመ፡

degenerate ተበላሸ፡

degrade ዝቅ፡ አደረገ፡

degree ደረጃ፡ (in school) ዲግሪ፡

by degrees ቀስ፡ በቀስ፡

to a certain degree በመጠኑ፡

deity አምላክ፡

deject ተስፋ፡ አስቆረጠ፡

delay, v. (put off) አስተላለፈ፡

(make late) አዘገየ፡

delay (n.) መዘግየት፡

delegate (v.) ወከለ፡

delegate (n.) መልእክተኛ፡

delegation መልእክተኞች፡

delete ሰረዘ፡

deliberate, v. (discuss) ~~reason)~~ ተመካከረ፡

(think over carefully) አሰላሰለ፡

deliberate, adj. (careful) ጥንቁቅ፡ (carefully thought out) ሆን፡ ብሎ፡ የተደረገ፡

deliberately ሆን፡ ብሎ፡

deliberation (discussion) ውይይት

(care) ጥንቃቄ፡

delicacy (of flower) ልስላሴ፡

(physical weakness) ኰሳሳነት፡

delicate (features) ሰልካካ፡ ያለ፡

delicious ጣፋጭ፡

delight (vt.) አስደሰተ፡

be delighted ደስ፡ አለ(ው)

delight (n.) ደስታ፡

delightful አስደሳች፡

delimit ወሰነ፡

delineate (boundaries) ከለለ፡

(a plan) አስረዳ፡

delinquent (n.) ዱርዬ፡

delinquent, adj. (parent) ተግባሩን፡ የማይፈጽም፡

(taxes) ውዝፍ፡

delirious, become --- (rave) አቃዠ(ው) ; (wildly excited) የሚያደርገውን፡ አጣ፡

deliver (bring to a place) አደረሰ፡ (distribute) ~~አደለ~~ ዐደለ; (hand over) አሳልፎ፡ ሰጠ፡ (give birth) ተገላገለች፡ (save from evil) ~~ሰወረ~~ ሰወረ; (a fortress) አሳልፎ፡ ሰጠ፡

delude, --- oneself ራሱን፡ አሞኘ፡

deluge (n.) ጐርፍ፡

(of question) መዓት

delusion ከንቱ፡ ስሜት፡

demand (v.) ጠየቀ፡

(require) ወሰደ (በግ)

demand (n.) ፍላጎት፤ ተፈላጊነት፡

demarcate ከለለ፡

demean አቃለለ፡

demented እብድ፡

demilitarize ከወታደር፡ ነጻ፡ አደረገ፡

demoBilize በተነ፡

democracy ዲሞክራሲ፡

demolish አወደመ፡

(a theory) ውድቅ፡ አደረገ፡

demon መንፈስ፤ ጋኔን፡

demonstrate (prove) አስረዳ;

(show) አሳየ፡

demonstration (proof) ማስረጃ

(expression) መግለጫ

(parade) ሰላማዊ፡ ሰልፍ፡

demonstrative (showing the feelings)	ለጋስ፡ ስሜት፡ የቀረበው፡
(pronoun)	አመልካች፡
demoralize (corrupt)	አበላሸ፡
(weaken the spirit)	ሞራል፡ ሰበረ፡
demote	ዝቅ፡ አደረገ፡
demure	ትሑት፡
den	ዋሻ፤ ጉድጓድ
denigrate	አጠፋ፡
denomination (religious group)	የሃይማኖት፡ ወገን፡
(of a coin)	ዋጋ፤ ልኬት፡ የሚገልጽ፡ ቁጥር
denote	አመለከተ፡
denounce (condemn)	አወገዘ፤ ነቀፈ፡
(inform against)	በመንገር፡ አጋለጠ፡
dense	ጥቅጥቅ፡ ያለ፡
dentist	የጥርስ፡ ሐኪም፡
deny (declare not true)	ካደ ~~አልተቀበለም~~
(refuse)	አልተቀበለም፡
(the opportunity)	ነፈገ፡
depart (leave)	ሄደ፡
(deviate)	ተለየ፡
departed (adj.)	ሟች፡
department	ክፍል፡
department store	መደብር፡
departure	መሄድ፤ መነሻ፡
depend (rely)	ተማመነ፡
(result from)	ተመሠረተ፡
dependable	ታማኝ፡
dependency	ጥገኛ፡
dependent, be --- on	ተመሠረተ ~~ተመሠረተ~~፡
~~(influenced by)~~	~~በ --- ተገዛ~~፡ ተመሠረተ
(rely on)	በ··· ተገዛ፡ ላይ፡ ኖረ፡
depict	ገለጸ፤ (of painting) አሳየ፡
deplorable	አሳዛኝ፤ የሚያስጠላ፡
deplore (an accident)	አዘነ፡
deport	ካገር፡ አስወጣ
depose (say under oath)	የምስክርነት፡ ቃሉን፡ ሰጠ፡
(remove from the throne)	ከዙፋን፡ አወረደ፡
deposit, v. (put)	አስቀመጠ፡
(leave lying)	አከማቸ፡
deposit, n. (pledge)	መያዣ፡
(something laid down)	ዝቃጭ፡
depository	ማስቀመጫ፡
depot	ግምጃ፡ ቤት፡
deprave	አበላሸ
deprecate	አኳሰሰ፡
depreciate	ዝቅ፡ አደረገ፡
depress (make gloomy)	ቅር፡ አሰኘ፡
(lower)	አቀዘቀዘ፡
depressed, be ---	አዘነ፡

depressing አስከፊ።

depression (low place) ጉድጓድ;

(dullness of trade) ኪሳ፡ ቀን:

fit of depression ለአጭሩ፤ ተስፋ፡ መቁረጥ:

deprive ከለከለ፤ አስቀረ:

depth ጥልቀት:

deputy ምክትል

derail አሰናከለ

derange አናወጠ:

deride አፌዘ:

derogatory የሚነካ:

descend ወረደ; (price) ዝቅ፡ አለ; (be handed down) ተላለፈ:

descendant ተወላጅ:

descent (down-ward slope) ቍልቍለት; (ancestry) ዘር

describe ገለጸ፤ አስረዳ።

description መግለጫ፤ ገለጻ።

(kind) ዓይነት:

desecrate አረከሰ

desert (vt.) ለቀቀ፤ ጥሎ፡ ሄደ።

desert (vi.) ከዳ:

desert (n.) ምድረ፡ በዳ።

desert(s) ዋጋ፡

deserted (adj.) ሰው፡ የሌለበት:

be deserted (village) ተለቀቀ:

deserter ከዳተኛ:

deserve ተገባ(ው)

design, v. (af bridge) ነደፈ:

(clothes) ሞዴ፡ አወጣ።

(a plan) አቀደ:

design (n.) ቅርጽ:

(plan) ዓላማ:

by design ዐውቆ:

designate (select) ሠየመ:

(point out) አሳየ:

designer ሞዴል፡ አውጪ:

desirable (necessary) ተፈላጊ:

(pleasing) ደስ፡ የሚል።

desire (v.) ተመኘ።

desire (n.) ፍላጎት፤ ምኞት።

desist ተወ:

desk ዴስክ:

desolate (v.) አጠፋ።

desolate (adj.) በዳ:

despair (v.) ተስፋ፡ ቆረጠ:

despair (n.) ተስፋ፡ መቍረጥ።

desperate ተስፋ፡ የሚያስቆርጥ፤ የሚያሳዝን:

despicable የሚናቅ:

despise ናቀ:

despite ምንም፡ እንኳ፡ ቢ + imperfect

despoil በዘበዘ:

despondent, be --- አዘነ: ተከዘ፡ ፈዘ:

despot ጨቋኝ፡ [illegible]፡ ሰው:

dessert ማጣጣሚያ:

destination ያሰበበት፡ ቦታ።

destiny (fate) ዕጣ፡

destitute ምስኪን፡

destroy አጠፋ፤ አበላሸ፡

be destroyed (army) አለቀ፡

(by fire) ተቃጠለ፡

destruction ጥፋት።

destructive ጥፋት፣ የሚያደርስ፡

detach (button) በጠሰ፡

(stub) ገነጠለ፤ (send on special duty) መደበ፡

detachment (standing apart) ገለልተኝነት፡

(of troops) ክፍል፡

detail (v.) ዘረዘረ፡ (send for special duty) መደበ፡

detail (n.) ዝርዝር።

detailed ዝርዝር፡

detain (keep in custody) አቆየ፡

(delay) አዘገየ፡

detect አገኘ፡

detective ወንጀል፡ መርማሪ።

deter አራቀ፤ (hinder) አገደ።

deteriorate ተበላሸ፡

determination ቆራጥነት።

determine (decide) ወሰነ፤ ቆረጠ፡

(find out) ዐወቀ፡

determined (adj.) ሐሳበ፡ ቆራጥ።

be determined ቆረጠ።

? detest ጠላ፡

detestable አስከፊ፡

detonation የፈንጂ፡ ድምፅ

detour ዞር፡ መሄጃ፡

detriment ጉዳት፡

detrimental, be --- to ሊጎዳ፡ · የሚችል፡

devalue ዝቅ፡ አደረገ፡

devastate አወደመ፤ አጠፋ።

develop, vt. (educate) አነቃቃ።

(a country) አበለጸገ፡

(muscles) (resources) አዳበረ፡

(land) አለማ፡ (film) አጠበ፡

develop, vi. (of child) አደገ፡

←—— (of plants) በቀለ።

(of country) በለጸገ፡ (of city) ተስፋፋ። (trouble) ተፈጠረ፡

development እድገት፤ ማስፋፋት፡

deviate ራቀ፡

device (scheme) ዘዴ።

(tool) መሣሪያ፡

devil ሰይጣን።

poor devil ምስኪን፡

devious ቀን፡ ያልሆነ፡

devious ways ተንኮል፡

devise ፈጠረ፡

devise a plan አቀደ።

devoid of ቢስ

devote አዋለ:

devoted (adj.) ታማኝ:

be devoted to (wholly given to some subject) ብቻ፡ ተመደበ፤ ተወሰነ፤ (love) ወደደ

devotion ፍቅር፤ መውደድ:

(giving oneself to) መልካም፡ አገልግሎት.

devotional መንፈሳዊ:

devour በላ፤ ጎሰጎሰ:

(gossip) አዳመጠ:

(a book) በጉጉት፡ አነበበ:

devout (religious) ለእግዚአብሔር፡ ያደረ: (follower) ታማኝ:

dew ጤዛ.

dexterity ቅልጥፍና:

diadem የራስ፡ ወርቅ:

diagnosis ምርመራ፤ የምርመራ፡ ውጤት:

diagonal ሰያፍ:

diagram ሥዕላዊ፡ መግለጫ.

dial (v.) ደወለ.

dial, n. (of watch) መቁጠሪያ.

(of telephone) በቁጥር የሚደወል:

dialect የቋንቋ፡ ስልት:

dialogue ውይይት፤ ጭውውት.

diameter የክበብ፡ አጋማሽ፡ መሥመር:

diamond አልማዝ.

diarrhea ተቅማጥ:

diary የየቀን፡ ማስታወሻ:

dictate በቃል፡ አጻፈ:

dictation የቃል፡ ጽሕፈት:

dictator አምባ፡ ገነን:

diction አነጋገር.

dictionary መዝገበ፡ ቃላት.

die ሞተ፤ አረፈ.

(tree) ደረቀ:

(anger) በረደ:

(wither) ጠፋ.

die down (fire) ጠፋ. ;

(wind) በረደ.

die off አለቀ:

die out (custom) ቀረ.

diet (n.) ምግብ:

differ (be unlike) ተለያየ.

(disagree) አልተስማማም:

difference ልዩነት:

(disagreement) አለመግባባት.

have a difference ተከራከረ:

different (not alike) ሌላ:

(distinct, separate) የተለያየ:

be different ተለያየ:

differentiate (v.t.) ለየ.

difficult ከባድ፤ አስቸጋሪ:

(time) የመከራ:

difficulty ችግር፤ አስቸጋሪ፡ ነገር.

(of a job) ክብደት:

make difficulties አስቸገረ:

diffuse (vt.) አስፋፋ።

dig ቆፈረ:

dig out ቆፍሮ: አወጣ:

dig up ቆፈረ:

digest, vt. (food) ፈጨ.

(absorb mentally) ቀሰመ:

digest (vi.) ከሰውነት: ጋር: ተዋሐደ:

digest (n.) አጭር: መግለጫ.

digestion የምግብ: መንሸራሸር:

dignified (adj.) ግርማ: ሞገስ: ያለው:

dignify አከበረ.

dignitary ባለሥልጣን፤ ታላቅ: ሰው.

dignity (honor) ክብር.

(rank) ማዕረግ:

dike ግድብ:

dilapidated የወደቀ:

dilate ሰፋ:

diligence ትጋት.

diligent ትጉ፤ ትጉህ:

dilute አቀጠነ:

dim (v.) ቀነሰ:

dim (adj.) ደብዛዛ:

get dim (of eyesight) ደከመ

dimension ወርድና: ስፋት:

diminish (vt.) ቀነሰ:

diminish (vi.) ተቀነሰ:

dine እራት: በላ:

dingy ቆሸሽ: ያለ.

dining room የምግብ: ቤት.

dinner እራት:

dip (into the lake) አጠለቀ:

(into the stew) አጠቀሰ:

dip out ጨለፈ:

diphtheria ተላላፊ: የጉሮሮ: በሽታ.

diploma የምስክር: ወረቀት:

direct, v. (conduct) መራ:

(show) አሳየ: (order) አዘዘ:

(supervise) ተቆጣጠረ:

direct (adj.) ቀጥተኛ:

(complete) ሙሉ.

(straightforward) የግልጽነት.

direction አቅጣጫ፤ (guidance) መሪነት: (supervision) ተቆጣጣሪነት፤ መመሪያ (instruction) መምሪያ

directive መምሪያ:

directly በቀጥታ:

director ዲሬክተር:

directory የስም: ማውጫ:

dirge ሙሾ:

dirt ቆሻሻ፤ እድፍ.

dirty (adj.) ቆሻሻ.

be dirty ቆሸሸ፤ አደፈ:

disability ጉድለት.

disable ከሥራ፡ ውጪ። አደረገ፡

disadvantage ጉዳት።

disagree አልተስማማም፡

disagreeable ደስ፡ የማይል፡

disagreement አለመግባባት፤
አለመስማማት።

disappear ጠፋ።

disappoint ቅር፡ አሰኘ፡

disappointment ቅሬታ፡

disapprove (oppose) ተቃወመ;
(reject) አልተቀበለም፡
(have an unfavorable opinion)
ነቀፈ።

disarm (reduced size of army)
የጦር፡ መሣሪያ፡ ቀነሰ፡
(take away weapon)
መሣሪያ፡ ገፈፈ፡

disarmament የጦር· መሣሪያ፡ ቅነሳ፡

disaster መቅሠፍት፤ ጥፋት።

disastrous አሰቃቂ፤ አደገኛ፡

disband (vt.) አፈረሰ፡
disband (vi.) ፈረሰ፤ ተበተነ

disburse ከፈለ።

discard ጣለ።

discern (distinguish) ለየ፡
(perceive) ተረዳ። (see) አየ።

discharge, v. (a cargo) አራገፈ፡
(duties) አከናወነ; (workers)
ከሥራ፡ አስወጣ; (from the
army) ሬፈተ፡ (debts) ከፈለ፡

discharge, n. (of gun) መተኮስ፡
(of dynamite) ድምፅ፡
(from army) የመሰናበቻ፡ ደብዳቤ፡

disciple ደቀ፡ መዝሙር፡

disciplinary የቅጣት፡

discipline (v.) ቀጣ።

discipline, n. (order) ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት፡
(training) ሙነመዷ።

disclose አወጣ (ነገ) ፤ ገለጸ፡

discomfort (n.) መጉስቆል፤ ሥቃይ፡

disconcert አደናገረ፡

disconnect ነቀለ፤ ቆረጠ።

discontent ቅሬታ።

discontented, be --- ቅር· አለ(ው)

discontinue አቋረጠ፡

discord (strife) ነግነግ;
(disagreement) አለመስማማት፡
(in music) አለመቀነገበር።

discount, v. (give a reduction)
ቅናሽ። አደረገ፡ ; (believe
only part of it) በሙሉ፡
አምኖ፡ አልተቀበለም፡

discount (n.) ቅናሽ፡

discourage (vt.) ተስፋ፡ አስቆረጠ;
(prevent) እንዲተው፥ አደረገ።
be discouraged ተስፋ፡ ቆረጠ፡

discouraging, be --- ተስፋ፡ አስቆረጠ፡

discourse (v.) ሰፊ፡ ንግግር፡ አደረገ፡

discourse (n.) ንግግር፡

discourteous ባለጌ፡

discover (invent) ፈጠረ፡

(find out) አገኘ፡

discovery (invention) ፍልሰፋ፤

(act of being discovered) መገኘት፡

make a discovery ፈለሰፈ፡

discredit (v.) ዝቅ፡ አደረገ፡ አስገመተ፤ ከንቱ፡ አደረገ፡

discreet ጥንቁቅ፡

discrepancy ልዩነት፡

discriminate (see the difference) ለየ፡ (make a distinction) አደላ፡

discrimination የዘር፡ ልዩነት፤ የቀለም፡ ልዩነት፤ (ability to choose) ምርጫ፡

discuss ተነጋገረ፤ ተወያየ፡

discussion ውይይት፤ ክርክር፡

disdain (v.) ናቀ፡

disdain (n.) ንቀት፡

disease በሽታ፡

diseased በሽተኛ፡

disembark (vi.) ወረደ

disenchant ቅር፡ አሰኘ፡

disengage አላቀቀ፡

disentangle (vine) ፈታ፡ ; (a rope) የገመድ፡ ውሉ፡ አገኘ፤ (truth) ለየ፡

disfigure አጠፋ።

disgrace (v.) አሳፈረ፡

disgrace (n.) ሐፍረት፡

be in disgrace ውርደት፡ ላይ፡ ወደቀ፡

disgraceful የሚያሳፍር።

disguise (v.) ደበቀ፡

disguise oneself መስሎ፡ ታየ፡

disgust (v.) አስጠላ፡

disgust (n.) ጽያፌ፡

disgusting ጸያፍ፡

dish (plate) ሳሕን፡

(food) ምግብ፡

dishearten ተስፋ፡ አስቆረጠ።

dishonest አታላይ፡

(in business) ሸፋጭ።

dishonor (v.) አዋረደ፡

dishonor (n.) ውርደት።

dishonorable አሳፋሪ፡

disinherit ከውርስ፡ ነቀለ።

disintegrate (vt.) ገነጣጠለ፡

disintegrate, vi. (rocks) ተፈረካከሰ፡ ; (blanket) ተበታተነ።

disinterested, be --- (free from bias) አላደላም፤ (free from selfish motives) ያለንዳች፡ ምክንያት፡ ፈበረ፡

disjoin (buildings) ለየብቻ፡ ሠራ፡

(wires) አላቀቀ

disjoint ገነጣጠለ።

disk ሸክላ፡

dislike (v.) ጠላ፤ አልወደደም፡

dislike (n.) ጥላቻ፡

dislocate (shoulder) ወለቀ

(wrist) ወለም፡ አለ(ው)፤

of earthquake dislocating

(a building) አናጋ፡

dislodge (rocks) ፈነቃቀለ፡

(the enemy) አስለቀቀ፡

disloyal ታማኝነት፡ የጎደለው፡

dismal (weather) ቀፋፊ፡

(game) የማይረባ፡

dismay (v.) አስደነቀ፡

dismay (n.) ተስፋ፡ መቁረጥ

dismiss (the class) አሰናበተ፡

(a worker) ከሥራ፡ አስወጣ፡

(a complaint) ሰረዘ

dismount (vi.) ወረደ፡

disobedience አለመታዘዝ፡

disobedient እምቢተኛ፤ የማይታዘዝ፡

disobey አልታዘዘም፡ አሰ፤ ጣሰ፡

disorder መዝረክረክ፤ ትርምስምስ፡

(riot) [illegible]: [illegible]: ረብሻ፡

(disease) ሕመም፡

disorderly (mob) ቅጥ፡ ያጣ፡

(desk) የተመሰቃቀለ፡

disorganize አቃወሰ፡

disown ካደ፡

disparity አለመመጣጠን፡

dispatch, v. (send quickly)
በፍጥነት፡ ላከ፤

(settle) ፈጸመ፡

dispatch, n. (message) ደብዳቤ፡

(quick action) ቅልጥፍና፡

dispel (the fog) በተነ፡

(fear) አስወገደ፡

dispensary የሕክምና፡ ክፍል፡

dispense ዐደለ፡

disperse (vt.) በታተነ፡

disperse (vi.) ተበታተነ፡

displace ጀስ፡ ቦታው፡ አነሣ፡

(replace) ተካ፡

display (v.) አሳየ፡

display (n.) መታየት፡

be on display ታየ፡

displease አይስማማ፤ ደስ፡ አላሰኘም፡

dispose (put in order) አቀመ፡

(Make liable) ገፋ፡

dispose of (throw away) ጣለ፡

(sell) ሸጠ፡

disposition (temperament) ባሕሪይ፤
ጠባይ፤ (a liking)
~~ወደደት~~
ወዳጅነት፤ (arrangement)
አመዳደብ፡

dispossess አስለቀቀ፡

disprove ሐሰት፡ መሆኑን፡ አረጋገጠ፡

dispute (v.) ተጨቃጨቀ፡

dispute (n.) ክርክር፤ ጠብ፡

disqualify እንዳ + neg. imperfect+
ከለከለ፤ አስቀረ፡

disregard (v.) ቸል፡ አለ።

disrespect, show --- አንጓጠጠ፡

disrespectful የብልግና፡

disrobe (vi.) ልብስ፡ አወለቀ፡

disrupt (of quarrels) አፋለሰ፡

(surface of water) አናወጠ፡

dissatisfy ቅር፡ አሰኘ፡

be dissatisfied ቅር፡ ተሰኘ፤ ቅር፡ አለ(ው)

disseminate አሰራጨ፡

dissension ጠብ፡

dissent, v. (oppose) ተቃወመ፡

(not agree) አልተስማማ(በችም)

dissent (n.) አለመስማማት።

dissident (n.) ተቃዋሚ።

dissimilar የተለያየ፡

dissimilarity አለመስማማት።

dissimulate ደበቀ፡

dissipate በታተነ፡

(fortune) አባከነ፡

dissipated (life) ብኩን።

dissociate ለየ፡

dissolute (life) የወራዳነት።

dissolve, vt. (salt, sugar) ~~(of water)~~ አሟሟ፤

(partnership) አፈረሰ፡

dissolve, vi. (in water) ሟሟ።

(of partnership) ፈረሰ፡

distance ርቀት፤ (way) መንገድ።

distant ሩቅ፡

be distant ራቀ፡

distaste ጥላቻ፡

distasteful (medicine) የሚያንገሸግ

distend ወጠረ፡

distill (water) አነጠረ።

distinct (different) የተለያየ፡

(clear) ጉልህ፡

(unmistakable) የተለያየ።

keep distinct ለየ፡

distinction (difference) ልዩነት፡

(honor) ክብር፡

(excellence) ሊቅነት።

distinctive ልዩ።

distinctly ግልጽ፡ አድርጎ፡

distinguish ለየ፡

distinguished (adj.) የታወቀ።

distort አጣመመ።

distract (v.) ጣመ፡

distract from ከለከለ፡

distraction (thing that draws away attention) ሐሳብ፡ የሚስብ፡ ነገር; (amusement) የጊዜ፡ ማሳለፊያ፡ ቦታ።

distraught የተጨነቀ።

distress (v.) አስጨነቀ።

distress (n.) ችግር፤ ጉዳት።

(fatigue) ከፍ፡ ያለ፡ ድካም፡

distressing አሳዛኝ፡

distribute አከፋፈለ፡

(scatter) ነሰነሰ፡

distribution አከፋፈል፡

(of troops) ድልድል፡

district አውራጃ ፤ ቀበሌ ፤ ወረዳ፡

distrust, v. (not have confidence) አላመነም፡ (be suspicious) ተጠራጠረ፡

distrust (n.) ጥርጣሬ፡

distrustful ተጠራጣሪ·

disturb አወከ፡ (worry) አሳሰበ፡

(put out of order) አመሰቃቀለ አመሰቃቀለ·

disturbance ሽብር ፤ ጭንቀት·

(political) ሁከት·

ditch (n.) ጉድጓድ፡

dive ዘለለ· (in work) ገባ፡ አለ·

diverge (opinion) ተለያየ፡

(paths) ተገነጠለ·

divergence ልዩነት·

divers የተለያዩ፡

diverse ብዙ፡ የተለያየ·

diversion (change of direction) አቅጣጫ፡ መለወጥ፡

(pastime) ጊዜውን፡ የሚያሳልፍበት· መቆያ·

divert (turn into) አዞረ·

(amuse) አስደሰተ·

divide አካፈለ፡ (separate) ለየ·

divination ጥንቆላ፡

divine (v.) ተነበየ፡

divine (adj.) ግሩም፡

divine kingdom መንግሥተ፡ ሰማያት፡

divine scripture ቅዱሳት· መጻሕፍት፡

divinity መለኮትነት·

divisible ተካፋይ፡

division (dividing) አከፋፈል·

(distinction) ልዩነት·

(section) ክፍል·

(of army) ክፍለ፡ ጦር፡

(boundary) ድንበር·

divorce (v.) ፈታ·

divorce (n.) ፍቺ፡

divorced (adj.) ፈት·

divulge (a secret) አወጣ፡

(a name) ገለጸ፡

dizzy, feel --- ዞረ፡ አለ (በት)

do ሠራ፤ አደረገ·

(suffice) በቃ፡

(study) አጠና፡

docile ታዛዥ

dock (n.) የመርከብ፡ ማራገፊያ፡

doctor (n.) ሐኪም ፤ ዶክተር·

doctrine ሕግ ፤ እምነት·

document (v.) በማስረጃ፡ አረጋገጠ፡

document (n.) ሰነድ·

documentation መረጃዎች፡

dog ውሻ፡

dogma ሕግ፡

doll አሻንጉሊት፡

dollar ብር፡

dolorous አሳዛኝ፡

domain (estate) ርስት፡

(territory) ግዛት፡

dome ጉልላት፡

domestic የቤት፡ (of one's own country) የሀገር፡ ውስጥ፡

domesticate አላመደ፤ ለማዳ፡ አደረገ፡

domicile መኖሪያ፡

dominant ከሌላው፡ የሚልቅ፤ ጉልህ፡ የሚታይ፡

(main) ዋና፡

dominate ገዛ፡

domination አገዛዝ፡

domineer ጨቆነ፡

dominion (territory) ግዛት፡

(supreme authority) የበላይነት፡

don ለበሰ፡

donate እርዳታ፡ሰጠ፤ ረዳ፡

donation እርዳታ፡

done, be --- አለቀ፡

(meat) በሰለ፡

donkey አህያ፡

doom, v. (condemn) ፈረደ (በት)

door መዝጊያ፤ በር፡

out of doors ደጅ፤ ውጭ፡

doorman በረኛ፡

doorsill ደፍ፡

doorstep ደጃፍ፤ በራፍ፡

doorway ደጃፍ፤ በራፍ፡

dormitory መኝታ፡ ቤት፡

dose መጠን፡

dosier ፋይል፡

dot, n. (round mark) ጠቃጠቆ

(point) ነጥብ፡

on the dot ልክ፡

double, v. (capital) እጥፍ፡ አደረገ፡

(bid) እጥፍ፡ አቀረበ፡

(a piece of paper) አጠፈ፡

double up (in pain) ተኮማተረ፡

double (n.) እጥፍ፡

double, adj. (meaning, purpose) ሁለት፡ ; (door) መንታ፡

double bed የፋሚሊ፡ አልጋ፡

double-cross አጭበረበረ፡

double faced አታላይ፡

doubt (v.) ተጠራጠረ፡

doubt (n.) ጥርጥር፡

be in doubt ተጠራጠረ፡

beyond doubt ያለ፡ ጥርጥር፡

doubtful አጠራጣሪ፡

doubtless ያለ፡ ጥርጥር፡

dough ሊጥ፡

dove እርግብ፡

down ታች፡

downcast, be --- አዘነ፡

downfall ውድቀት።

downgrade (an employee)
ከሥልጣን፡ ዝቅ። አደረገ፡

(the importance) አንኳሰሰ፡

downhearted የተከዘ፡

downhill, go --- ቁልቁል፡ ወረደ፡

down payment የመጀመሪያ፡ ክፍያ፡

downpour ዶፍ፡

downright ፍጹም ፤ ቁርጥ፡ ያለ።

downstairs እምድር፡ ቤት፡

downward ቁልቁል።

dowry ጥሎሽ፡

doze አንቀላፋ።

dozen ደርዘን፡

drab (clothes) ረጋ፡ ሠራሽ፡

(existence) የማይረባም።

draft, v. (a bill) አረቀቀ፡

(army) መለመለ፡

draft, n. (wind) ንፋስ።

(of a speech) ረቂቅ፡

(of bank) ሐዋላ

drag (vt.) ጎተተ፡

drag on ተጎተተ፡

drain, v. (marshalnd) አደረቀ

(bathtub) ውሃ፡ ለቀቀ፡

drain (n.) የውሃ፡ መውረጃ።

drainage የውሃ፡ መውረጃ፡

drama ቲያትር፡

(series of events) ታሪክ፡

dramatize (make into a play)
በድራማ። መልክ፡ አወጣ፡

(exaggerate) አጋነነ፡

drape, v. (a wall) አለበሰ፡

(a window) ጋረደ፡

(a skirt) ሸነሸነ፡

drape (n.) ወፍራም፡ መጋረጃ፡

drastic ጥብቅ።

draw (drag) ሳበ። (a picture) ሣለ፡

(water) ቀዳ፡ (lots) ተጣጣለ።

(attract) ማረከ፡

(a sword) መዘዘ፡

draw near ተጠጋ ፤ ተቃረበ፡

draw out አወጣ፡

drawback ጉልቅ፡ ዕንቅፋት።

drawer መሳቢያ፡

drawing ሥዕል፡

drawl ጎተተ።

dread, v. (not like) አልወደደም

(fear) ፈራ፡

dread (n.) ስጋት።

dreadful የሚያስጠላ ፤ አሰቃቂ፡

dream (v.) አለመ፡ (think of something) አሰበ፡

dream (n.) ሕልም፡

dreary ቀፋፊ ፤ የማያስደስት።

dregs (of coffee) አተላ፡

(of mead) አምቡላ፡

drench አራሰ፡

dress (vt.) አለበሰ፡

(a wound) አሰረ።

dress (vi.) ለበሰ፡

be all dressed up ሽክ፡ አለ፡

dress (n.) ልብስ፡

dresser ባለመስታወት። ኮመዲኖ፡

dressing (bandage) የቁስል፡ ፋሻ፡

(sauce for a salad) ማጣፈጫ።

dressmaker ልብስ፡ ሰፊ።

dribble ተንጠባጠበ።

dried (adj.) ደረቅ፡

drift, v. (of logs) ተንሳፈፈ።

(of a boat) ወደማይሆን፡ ስፍራ፡ ሄደ፡ (of clouds) ዋለለ፡

(of thoughts) ባከነ፡

drift, n. (direction) አቅጣጫ።

(meaning, tendency) አዝማሚያ፡

drill (v.) ልምምድ፡ አደረገ፡

drill, n. (training) ልምምድ፡ ማድረግ፤ (tool) መሰርሰሪያ፡

drink (v.) ጠጣ፡

drink (n.) መጠጥ፡

drinker ጠጪ።

drip ተንጠባጠበ፡

drive (a car) ነዳ፡ (force) ገፋፋ።

(overwork) አጣደፈ፡

drive away አባረረ።

drive in (a nail) አስገባ፤ መታ፡

drive out (vt.) አስለቀቀ።

drive (n.) በመኪና፡ መንሸርሸር፡

(forceful effort) ጉጉት፤ የሥራ፡ መንፈስ፡ (campaign) መቋጫ።

drivel (n.) ለሀጭ።

driver ነጂ፡ (of carriage) ባለጋሪ፡

driver's license የመንጃ፡ ፈቃድ፡

driveway መግቢያ። መንገድ፡

drizzle (v.) አካፋ።

drizzle (n.) ካፊያ፡

drone, v. (of planes) አጕረመረመ፡

(of bees) አነበነበ፡

drone (n.) ንብ፡

drool ለሀጩን። አዝረከረከ።

droop (flower) ጠወለገ፡

(spirit) ደከመ።

drop (vt.) ጣለ። ; (a remark) ጣል። አደረገ፡ (dismiss) ከሥራ። አሰናበተ፡

(abandon) ተወ፡

drop (vi.) ወደቀ፡ (of price) ዝቅ፡ አለ፡ (of fruit) ረገፈ፡

(of temperature) ቀነሰ።

(of wind) ጸጥ፡ አለ።

drop by ብቅ፡ አለ።

drop in ብቅ፡ አለ።

drop out (of school) ወጣ።

drop (n.) ጠብታ። (in prices) ዝቅ፡ ማለት።

drought ድርቅ ፤ ድርቀት።

drove መንጋ።

come in droves ጎረፈ።

in droves በብዛት።

drown (vt.) አሰጠመ።

drown (vi.) ሰጥሞ፡ ሞተ።

drowse አንጎላጀ።

drowsy የሚጫጫን።

drudgery የማያስደስት፡ ሥራ።

drug, v. (make dull with a medicinal substance) በመድኃኒት፡ አደነዘዘ።

drug, n. (medicine) መድኃኒት።

(addictive) ሱስ፡ የሚያሲዝ፡ መድኃኒት

druggist መድኃኒት፡ ቀማሚ።

drugstore መድኃኒት፡ ቤት።

drum, v. (tap) ደበደበ።

(a drum) ታምቡር፡ መታ።

drum, n. (musical instrument) ከበሮ። (container) በርሜል።

drunk (n.) ሰካራም።

drunk, be --- ሰከረ።

get drunk ሰከረ።

drunkard ሰካራም።

drunkeness ስካር።

dry (vt.) አደረቀ።

(dishes) ወለወለ።

dry (vi.) ደረቀ።

dry (adj.) ደረቅ ፤ የደረቀ።

(weather) ድርቅ።

(dull) የሚሰለች።

be dry ደረቀ።

dry land የብስ።

dry season በጋ።

dubious (compliment) ገለብ፡ ያለው።

(friend) የማይታመን።

(plan) የሚያስጠረጥር።

duck ዳክዬ።

due(s) ድርሻ።

due (adj.) ተገቢ።

due to ከ... የተነሣ።

duke መስፍን።

dull (knife) ደነዝ።

(person) ደደብ። (game) የሚያሰለች። (book) ጣዕም፡ የሌለው።

be dull (pencil) ዶለዶመ።

duly በሚገባ። (at the proper time) በጊዜው።

dumb (not able to speak) ዲዳ።

(stupid) ደደብ።

dumbfounded, be --- እፉ፡ ተያዘ።

dump, v. (~~coal~~) ጣለ። (ከሰል) ዘረገፈ፡

(coffee dregs) ደፋ፡

(gravel) አፈሰሰ፡

dump (n.) ቆሻሻ፡ መጣያ፡

(of ammunition) ዕቃግምጃ፡

dune የአሸዋ፡ ክምር።

dung ፍግ።

dunk ጠቀሰ፡

dupe (v.) አሞበረበረ።

dupe (n.) ተታላይ።

duplicate (v.) አበዛ፡

(copy) ቀዳ፡

duplicate (n.) ግልባጭ።

in duplicate ሁለት፡ ቅጂ፡

duplicity አታላይነት፡

durable ጽኑ።

be durable (shoes) በረከተ።

duration, for the --- of

እስከቆየበት፡ ድረስ።

for the duration of his life

ዕድሜ፡ ልኩን፡

during በ ... ጊዜ፡

dusk, in the --- ከዓይን፡ ሲያዝ።

dust (v.) ወለወለ፡

(with powdered sugar)

ነሰነሰ፡

dust (n.) አቧራ፤ አዋራ፡

turn to dust አመድ፡ ሆነ።

dusty አዋራማ፤ አዋራ፡ የሞላበት፡

duteous ታዛዥ።

dutiful (son) ቁም፡ ነገረኛ፡

(services) ቅን፡

duty ተግባር። (obligation) ግዴታ፡

(tax) ቀረጥ።

be on duty ተረኛ፡ ነው።

dwarf (n.) ድንክ።

dwell ኖረ።

dwelling መኖሪያ።

dwindle (of food) እየመነመነ፡ ሄደ፡

(of water) አጠጠ።

dye (v.) ቀለም፡ ነከረ፡

dye (n.) መንከሪያ፤ ማቅለሚያ።

dynamic (person) ታታሪ።

(force of water) ተወርዋሪ፡

dynamite ድማሚት።

dynasty ሥርወ፡ መንግሥት፡

dysentery የተቅማጥ፡ በሽታ፡

E

each እያንዳንዱ፡

eager የጓጓ። (ready) ዝግጁ፡

be eager ጓጓ፡

eagerly በጉጉት።

eagle ንስር።

ear ጆሮ፡ (of pitcher) እጀታ፡

ear of corn ራስ፡

earlier (adj.) የበፊት፤ የቀድሞ፡

earlier (adv.) ቀድሞ፡ ብሎ፡

early, adj. (before the expected time) ቀድሞ፡ ያለ፤ (fast) ፈጣን፡ ያለ፡

(ancient) የጥንት፡

early, adv. (soon) ቶሎ፤

→ ቀድሞ፡ ብሎ፤ (at the beginning)

→ ጥንት፤ (in the morning)

→ ማለዳ፡

come early ቀድሞ፡ ኣለ፡

earmark (v.) ለይቶ፡ አስቀመጠ፡

earmark (n.) ምልክት፡

earn አገኘ፡

earn a living ተዳደረ፡

earnest ቅን፡

earring ጉትቻ፡

earth ምድር፤ መሬት፡

(soil) አፈር፡

earthen የሸክላ፡

earthenware የሸክላ፡ እቃ፡

earthly ምድራዊ፡

earthquake የመሬት፡ መንቀጥቀጥ፡

earwax ኩክ፡

ease, v. (pain) አስታገሠ

(a belt) አላላ; (a job) አቃለለ፡

ease, n. (life of) ምቾት፡

feel at ease እንደ፡ ልቡ፡ ሆነ፤ ተዝናና፡

easier, be --- ቀለለ፡

easily (without difficulty) በቀላሉ፤ ያለ፡ ችግር፡

(comfortably) ተመቻችቶ፡

(without doubt) ያለ፡ ጥርጥር፡

east (n.) ምሥራቅ፡

east (adj.) ምሥራቃዊ፡

Easter ፋሲካ፡

eastern ምሥራቃዊ፤ የምሥራቅ፡

easy ቀላል፡ ; (terms) ደኅና፡

(teacher) ልል፡

be easy ቀለለ፡

take it easy: አትጨነቅ፡

easy chair ምቹ፡ ወንበር፡

eat በላ፡

eat away (of river) ሸረሸረ፡

eat up አሟጦ፡ በላ፡

eater, big --- ሆዳም፡

eave የቤት፡ ክፈፍ፡

eavesdrop በስውር፡ አዳመጠ፡

ebb, v. (of tide) ሸሸ፡

(of hope) መነመነ፡

ebullient ፍልቅልቅ፡

eccentric እንግዳ፡

echo (v.) አስተጋባ፡

echo (n.) የገደል፡ ማሚቶ፡

eclipse, v. (outshine) አስናቀ፡

eclipse (n.) የፀሐይ፡ ግርዶሽ፡

economic የኢኮኖሚ፡

economical ቆጣቢ፡

economics ኢኮኖሚክስ፤ የሀብት፡ ምጣኔ፡

economize ቆጠበ።

economy የሀብት፡ ምጣኔ፡ ቁጠባ፡

ecstasy ፍንደቃ፡

edge (v.) ገፋፋ።

edge away አፈገፈገ፡

edge, n. (of town) ዳር፤ ዳርቻ፡ (of plate) ጠርዝ፡ (of cliff) አፋፍ፤ (of knife) ስለት፡

edible የሚበላ፡

edict ዐዋጅ፡

edifice ሕንፃ፡

edify አነቃቃ፡

edit አዘጋጀ፡

edition እትም፡

editor አዘጋጅ፡

editorial ርእስ፡ አንቀጽ፡

educate አስተማረ፡

educated የተማረ፡

education ትምህርት፡

receive an education ተማረ፡

educational ትምህርት፡ ነክ፡

educator የትምህርት፡ ሊቅ፡

efface አጠፋ፡

effect (v.) በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ አዋለ፡

(a change) አከናወነ፡

effect, n. (result) ውጤት፤

(force) ኃይል፡

be in effect (rule) ጸና፡

be put into effect በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ዋለ፡

have an effect ሠራ፡

take effect ሠራ፡

effects እቃ፡

effective ንቁ፡ ውጤት፡ የሚሰጥ፡

be effective በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ዋለ፡

effeminate (way of dressing) የሴት፡ ; (gait) ሴታ፡ ሴት፡

effervescent ፍልቅልቅ፡

efficacious (solution) አንጋቢ፡

(of vaccination) ጠቃሚ፡

efficacy ፍቱንነት፡

efficiency ቅልጥፍና፡

efficient ቀልጣፋ፡

effigy ምስል፡

effort ድካም፤ ጥረት፤ ትግል፡

Make an effort ሞከረ፡

exert one's efforts በጣም፡ ተጣጣረ፡

make an effort ሞከረ፡

effrontery ብልግና፡

egg እንቁላል፡

eggshell የእንቁላል፡ ቅርፊት።

egoism ራስን፡ ብቻ፡ መውደድ።

eight ስምንት።

eight o'clock ሁለት፡ ሰዓት።

eighteen ዐሥራ፡ ስምንት።

eighth ስምንተኛ።

eighty ሰማንያ።

either እንደኛው፤ እንዲሁም፡

either or ወይም፡

eject አስወጣ፡

(of volcano) ተፋ፡

elaborate (v.) በዝርዝር፡ አዘጋጀ።

elaborate, adj. (structure) ረቂቅ። (preparations) ከፍተኛ፤ በጥንቃቄ፡ የሚደረግለት፡

elapse አለፈ።

elastic ላስቲክ፡

elate አስፈነደቀ።

elation ፍንደቃ።

elbow ክርን።

elder, n. (aged) ሽማግሌ፡

(older person) ታላቅ።

elder, adj. (brother) ታላቅ።

elderly በዕድሜ፡ የገፋ፤ ጠና፡ ያለ።

eldest የበኩር፡ ልጅ፡

elect መረጠ፡

election ምርጫ።

elective (n.) በምርጫ። የሚወሰድ፡ ትምህርት፡

elective (adj.) በሕዝብ፡ የሚመረጥ፡

electric በኤሌክትሪክ፡ የሚሠራ።

electric bulb አምፖል።

electric current ኮረንቲ፡

electrician የኤሌክትሪክ፡ ሠራተኛ፡

electricity ኤሌክትሪክ፤ ኮረንቲ፡

electrify ኤሌክትሪክ፡ አስገባ፡

(thrill) አስፈነጠዘ፡

electrocuted, be --- በኮረንቲ፡ ተገደለ፡

elegant (dress) ያሸበረቀ።

(furnishings) ያጌጠ፡

(manners) ቅንቁ።

element ባሕሪይ፡

(essentials) መሠረታዊ፡ ነገር፡

elementary (rudimentary) የጀማሪዎች፡

elementary school የአንደኛ፡ ደረጃ፡ ትምህርት፡ ቤት፡

elephant ዝሆን፡

elevate (raise to a higher rank) ከፍ፡ አደረገ።

(improve the quality of) አሻሻለ፡

elevated, adj. (platform) ከፍ፡ ያለ

(thoughts) ምጡቅ።

elevation (height) ከፍታ፡

(raised place) ጉብታ፡

elevator አሳንሰር

eleven ዐሥራ፡ አንድ።

eleven o'clock አምስት፡ ሰዓት።

eligible, be --- ይገገቀል፤ ብቁ፡ ሆነ፡

eliminate አስወጣ፡

(destroy) አጠፋ፡

(difficulties) አስወገደ፡

elite ቁንጮ።

elocution የንግግር፡ ትምህርት።

elongate አስረዘመ፡

elope ከሴቷ፡ ጋር፡ ኮበለለ

eloquence አንደበተ፡ ርቱዕነት፡

eloquent (speaker) አንደበተ፡ ርቱዕ፡

(speech) የተሳካ፡

(plea) ስሜት፡ የሚነካ፡

else ያለበለዚያ፡

or else አለዚያ፡

anybody else ሌላ፡ ሰው፡

anywhere else ሌላ፡ ቦታ፡

nothing else ምንም፡ ሌላ፡

or else አለዚያ፡

where else? ሌላጋ፡ የት

elsewhere ሌላ፡ ቦታ፤ ሌላጋ፡

elucidate አብራራ፡

elude (escape by being clever) በዘዴ፡ አመለጠ፡ (evade the memory of) ጠፋ።

emaciate አመናመነ፡

be emaciated መናመነ፡

emanate (of light) ተፈነጠቀ፡

(of smell) መጣ፡

emancipate ነፃ፡ አወጣ፤ አርነት፡ አወጣ።

emancipation ነፃ፡ መውጣት።

emasculate ሰለበ፡

embankment ግድብ፡

embargo ማገጃ፡

embark መርከብ፡ ተሳፈረ።

embarrass አሳፈረ፤ ቅር፡ አሰኘ

(hinder) አሰናከለ፡

embarrassing (question) አሳፋሪ፡

(situation) የሚያስጨንቅ፡

embarrassment (financial) እጥረት።

embassy ኤምባሲ፡

embellish አጌጠ፡

embers ፍም፡

embezzle አጭበረበረ።

embezzler አደራ፡ በሊታ፤ አጭበርባሪ፡

embitter አናደደ፡

emblem ምስል፤ አርማ፡

embody (include) ያዘ፡

(an idea) ገለጸ፡

embolden አደፋፈረ፡

embrace (hug) አቀፈ፡

(include) ያዘ፡

embroider ጠለፈ፡ (a story) ቀባባ፡

embroidery ጥልፍ፡

embroil ጠለ።

embryo ፅንስ፡

emend እንዲስማማ፡ አድርጎ፡ አሻሻለ፡

emerge ብቅ፡ አለ፤ ተገኘ፡

emergency አስቸኳይ፡ ጊዜ፡

አስቸኳይ፡ ሁኔታ፡

[illegible]

state of emergency
አስቸኳይ፡ ጊዜ፡

emergency, adj. (brake) ያደጋ፡

(exit) ለአደጋ፡ ጊዜ፡ የሚሆን

emigrant አገሩን፡ ትቶ፡ የሚሄድ፡ ሰው፡

emigrate ተሰደደ፡

eminence (elevation) የከፍታ፡ ቦታ፡

(high standing) ልቅና፡

eminent (distinguished) ዝነኛ፤ የላቀ፡ (noteworthy) ከፍ፡ ያለ፡

emissary መልእክተኛ፡

emit (light) አሰራጨ፡

(a scream) ለቀቀ፡

(of a volcano) ተፋ፡

emotion ስሜት፡

emotional (appealing to emotion)
ስሜት፡ የሚቀሰቅስ፡

(affected by emotion)
ርኅሩኅ፤ ሆደ፡ ባሻ፡

emperor ንጉሠ፡ ነገሥት፡

emphasis, lay ---, put ---
አጠበቀ፡

emphasize (the importance of something) አጥብቆ፡

(the word) ተናገረ፤ አጋነነ፡

emphatic የጎላ፡

emphatically አጥብቆ፡

empire ግዛት፡

employ (use the service) ቀጠረ፡

(use) ተገለገለ፡

employee ሠራተኛ፡

employer አሠሪ፤ ቀጣሪ፡

employment (work) ሥራ፡

(employing) መቅጠር፡

empower ሥልጣን፡ ሰጠ፡

Empress (wife of emperor) እቴጌ፡

(woman who is ruler)
ንግሥተ፡ ነገሥታት፡

empty (vt.) አጋባ፡ (drain)
ገለበጠ፤ (coffee grounds)
አፈሰሰ፡

empty (vi.) ባዶ፡ ሆነ፡

(of a river) ፈሰሰ፡

empty, adj. (container) ባዶ፡

(street) ጭር፡ ያለ፡

empty-handed ባዶ፡ እጁን፡

enable አስቻለ፡

enact (a bill) አሳለፈ፤ (a part in the theater) በቲያትር፡ ውስጥ፡ ሠራ፡

enamored, become --- ወደደ፡

enchant አስደሰተ፡

(of a witch) በአስማት፡ ተበተበ፡

encircle (surround) ከበበ፡

(go in a circle) ዞረ፡

enclose (a clipping) አያይዞ፡ ላከ፤ ጨመረ፡

(a crib) ጋጣ፡ ; (with
a wall) አጠረ፡

enclosure ግቢ፡

(things enclosed) አባሪ፡

encompass (surround) ከበበ፡

(include) አጠቃለለ፡

encounter (v.) አጋጠመ (ው)

encounter, n. (fight) ግጥሚያ ~~[illegible]~~፡

(a meeting) መገናኘት፡

encourage አደፋፈረ፡

encroach ጥሶ፡ ገባ፡

encumber አስቸገረ፤ ዕንቅፋት፡ ሆነ፡

encumbrance ዕንቅፋት፡

encyclopedia ዓውደ፡ ጥበብ፡

end (vt.) ደመደመ፤ ጨረሰ

(bring to an end) ከፍጻሜ፡
አደረሰ፡

end (vi.) አለቀ፡

end (n.) መጨረሻ፤ ማለቂያ፤
ማብቂያ፡

(of a stick) ጫፍ፡

(purpose) ዋና፡ ግብ፡

come to an end ተፈጸመ፤
አበቃ፡

put an end to አቆመ፡

endanger አደጋ፡ ላይ፡ ጣለ፡

endear ተወዳጅ፡ አደረገ፡

endeavor (v.) ተጣጣረ፡

ending ፍጻሜ፡

endless ማለቂያ፡ የሌለው፡

endorse (a plan) አጸደቀ፡

(a check) ፈረመ፡

endow (provide with ability) ዐደለ፡

(give money) ችሮታ፡ አደረገ፡

endowment ስጦታ፡

endurance ብርታት፡ (of pain) መቻል፡

endure ተቋቋመ፤ ቻለ

enemy ጠላት፡

energetic (full of energy) ታታሪ፡

(strict) ጥብቅ፡

energy ጉልበት፤ ኃይል፡

enfeeble አደከመ፡

enfold ጠቀለለ፡

enfold in one's arms አቀፈ፡

enforce (law) አስከበረ፡

(argument) አጠናከረ፡

engage, vt. (hire) ቀጠረ፡

(the enemy) ቀጠረ፡

(one's time) ወሰደ (ቦታ)

(attention) ማረከ፤ ሳበ፡

be engaged ተያዘ፡

(to marry) አጨ፡

engagement (appointment) ቀጠሮ፡

(promise to marry) መታጨት፡

(fight) ግጥሚያ፡

engaging የሚማርክ፡

engender ወለደ፤ (bring about) አስገኘ።

engine ሞተር፡

engineer መሀንዲስ።

England የእንግሊዝ፡ አገር፡

English (adj.) የእንግሊዝ፡

(language) እንግሊዝኛ።

Englishman እንግሊዝ

engrave ቀረጸ።

engraving ቅርጽ።

engulf ዋጠ።

enhance ጨመረ፡

enigma ምስጢር፡

enigmatic ምስጢራዊ።

enjoin (of court) ትእዛዝ፡ ሰጠ፡

(of parent) መከረ።

(of doctor) አዘዘ።

enjoy ደስ፡ አለ(ው)፤ ወደደ፤ አማረ(ው)

enjoyable ደስ፡ የሚያሰኝ።

enjoyment ደስታ።

have the enjoyment of ተጠቀመ፡

enlarge (a photograph) አሳደገ፡

(~~a house~~ widen) አሰፋ።

enlighten አስረዳ፡

enlist (in the army) መለመለ፡

(induce) ሳበ።

enliven አደመቀ።

enmity ጠላትነት፡

enormity እስቀያሚነት፤ ግፍና፡ ጭካኔ፡

enormous በጣም፡ ትልቅ፡

(animal) በጣም፡ ግዙፍ፡

enormously እጅግ።

enough በቂ፡

be enough በቃ፡

have enough (food) ጠገበ

enrage በጣም፡ አናደደ፤ አስቈጣ።

enrapture መሰጠ፡

enrich አበለጸገ።

(soil) አዳበረ።

enroll (vt.) መዘገበ፡

enroll (vi.) ተመዘገበ፡

enshroud ከፈነ፡

ensign ሰንደቅ፡ ዓላማ።

enslave ባሪያ፡ አደረገ፡

ensnare አጠመደ፡

ensue ተከተለ።

ensure አረጋገጠ፡

entail ጠየቀ።

entangle አወሳሰበ።

enter (vt.) አስገባ፡

(a complaint) አቀረበ።

(a bill) መዘገበ፡

enter (vi.) ገባ።

enterprise የንግድ፡ ድርጅት።

enterprising ታታሪ፡

entertain (guests) አስተናገደ፤ ጋበዘ፡

(amuse) አስደሰተ።

entertainer እዝናኝ፡

entertaining, be --- አስደሰተ፡

entertainment (amusement) ጨዋታ፡

(treatment of guests) ማስተናገድ፡

enthrall መሰጠ፡

enthrone ዙፋን፡ ላይ፡ አስቀመጠ፡

enthusiasm መንፈስ ፤ የጋለ ስሜት፡

enthusiastically በጋለ፡ ስሜት፡

entice አግባባ፡

entire ሙሉን ፤ መላ፡

entirely (completely) በፍጹም፡

(fully) ሙሉ፡ በሙሉ፡

entitle መብት፡ ሰጠ፡

be entitled (authorized) ሥልጣን፡ አለው፡

(be called) ተባለ፡

entrail አንጀት፡

entrance (v.) መሰጠ፡

entrance (n.) መግቢያ፡

entrap አጠመደ ; (trick) አግገበ፡

entreat ለመነ፡

entreaty ልመና፡

entrust አምነት፡ ጣለ (በት)

entry (entering) አገባብ፡

(word in dictionary) የተመዘገበ፡ ቃል፡

entwine ሸበበ፡

enumerate (count) ቆጠረ፡

(name one (by one)) ዘረዘረ፡

enunciate (words) ተናገረ፡

(a theory) ገለጸ፡

envelop (cover) ጠቀለለ፡

(conceal) ሸፈነ፡

(surround) ከበበ፡

envelope አምበልባ፡

envenom መረዘ፡

envious ቀናተኛ

~~envious~~ be --- ቀና፡

environment አካባቢ፡

envisage (expect) አሰበ፡

(visualize) በዓይነ፡ ኅሊና፡ አሰበ፡

envoy መልእክተኛ፡

envy (v.) ቀና (በት)

envy (n.) ቅናት፡

ephemeral ኅላፊ፡

epidemic ተላላፊ፡ በሽታ፡

epilepsy የሚጥል፡ በሽታ፡

epilogue ቀጣይ፡

Epiphany የጥምቀት፡ በዓል፡

episode ምዕራፍ፡

(incident) ድርጊት፡

Epistle መልእክት፡

epistle ደብዳቤ፡

epithet ቅጽል፡ ስም፡

epitome ምሕፃ፡

epoch ዘመን። ; (the beginning of a period) ምዕራፍ።

equal (v.) እከከ ፤ እኩል ፡ ነው ፡

equal (n.) እኩያ ፤ ወደር ፡

equal (adj.) እኩል ፤ ተመሳሳይ ፡

equality እኩልነት ፡

equalize አስተካከለ ፡

equally በትክክል ፡

equate እኩል ፡ አድርጎ ፡ አየ ፡

equator የምድር ፡ መቀነት

equestrian (training) የፈረሰኛነት ፡ ;

(statue) በፈረስ ፡ ላይ ፡ ያለ ፡

equilibrium (balance) ሚዛን ፡

(evenness of mind) የመንፈስ ፡ እርጋታ ፡

equip አዘጋጀ ፡

be equipped (soldier) ታጠቀ ፡

equipment መሣሪያ ፡

(of soldiers) ትጥቅ ፡

equitable (decision) ትክክለኛ ፡

equity ትክክለኛነት ፡

equivalence እኩልነት ፡

equivalent (in weight) ተመዛዛኝ ፡

(in meaning) ተመሳሳይ ፡

equivocal አጠራጣሪ ፡

era ዘመን ፡

eradicate አጠፋ ፡ ; (weeds) አስወገደ ፡

erase (signature) ፋቀ ፡ ;

(board) ጠረገ ፡

eraser ላጲስ ፡

erect, v. (a monument) አቆመ ፡

(a government) አቋቋመ ፡

(building) ሠራ ፡

erode ሸረሸረ ፡

err ተሳሳተ ፡

errand መልእክት ፡

run errands ተላላከ ፡

erroneous የተሳሳተ ፡

error ስሕተት ፡

erudate ምሁር ፡

erudition ዕውቀት ፡

erupt (of volcano) ፈነዳ ፡

(of battle) ተጀመረ ፡

(of skin) ተቆጣ ፡

eruption (of volcano) መፈንዳት ፡

(of violence) በድንገት ፡ መነሣት ፡

(of skin) መቆጣት ፡

escalator ተንቀሳቃሽ ፡ ደረጃ ፡

escape አመለጠ ፡

(slip by, a name) ትዝ ፡ አላለውም ፡

escaped (adj.) ያመለጠ ፡

escarpment ቀጥ ፡ ያለ ፡ ገደል ፡

escort, v. (accompany) ሸኘ ፡

(go with an escort) ታጀበ ፡

especially በተለይ ፡

espionage ስለላ ፡

espouse ዳረ፡ (support) ደገፈ:

essay (n.) ድርሰት:

(attempt) ፍከስት:

essence መሠረት.

(concentrated things) ፍሬ፡ ነገር:

(substance) ባሕርይ:

essential (adj.) ተፈላጊ፤ ዋና፡ዋና:

essentially በመሠረቱ:

establish አቋቋመ.

(a rule) አወጣ:

(order) አስከበረ:

estate (possession) ርስትና፡ንብረት:

(in the country) ርስት:

esteem (v.) አከበረ፡ ;

(consider) አድርጎ፡ ቆጠረ:

esteem (n.) ክብር:

(opinion) ግምት.

estimate (n.) ግምት.

estimate (v.) ገመተ.

estimation ግምት.

estrange አከዶየ:

eternal (timeless) ዘለዓለማዊ:

(without stopping) የማያልቅ:

eternity ዘለዓለማዊ፡ ሕይወት:

an eternity ከብዙ፡ ጊዜ:

ethical (behavior) የሐቀኛነት:

ethics የሥነ፡ ምግባር፡ ትምህርት:

Ethiopia ኢትዮጵያ:

Ethiopian (inhabitant) ኢትዮጵያዊ:

(language) የኢትዮጵያ:

ethnic group ጎሳ:

etiquette ሥነ፡ ምግባር:

eucalyptus የባሕር፡ ዛፍ:

eulogy ለሞተ፡ ሰው፡ የቀረበ፡ ውዳሴ:

eunoch ጃንደረባ:

euphorbia ቁልቋል:

Europe አውሮፓ:

evacuate ለቆ፡ ወጣ:

(remove) አዛወረ:

evade አመለጠ:

(a question) ሸሸ

evaluate ገመገመ፡ አመዛዘነ:

(a book) ገመገመ.

evangelist ወንጌላዊ:

evangelize ወንጌል፡ ሰበከ.

evaporate (vi.) ተነነ:

evaporation ትን:

evasive የማይቀመበን:

eve ዋዜማ:

even (v.) አስተካከለ:

even (adj.) የተደላደለ፤ ደልዳላ:

(number) ሙሉ፡(scale) ትክክል:

get even with በቀል፡ መለሰ:

even (adv.) እንኳን.

even if ቢ + imperfect + እንኳን:

even though ቢ + imperfect +ም፡ እንኳ፡

evening ምሽት፡

get evening መሸ፡

good evening! እንዴት፡ አመሸህ፡

this evening ዛሬ፡ ማታ፡

evenly እኩል፡

event ድርጊት፤ ጉዳይ፡

(result) የሚወጣ፡ ነገር፡

at all events የሆነው፡ ቢሆን፡

in any event ምንም፡ ቢሆን፡

eventually በመጨረሻ፤ (ኋላ፡ ኋላ)

ever, gerundive of main verb + ያውቃል፡ (Have you ever been in the United States?) አሜሪካን፡ አገር፡ ሄደህ፡ ታውቃለህ?

(always) ሁልጊዜ፡

ever after ከዚያ፡ በኋላ፡

ever so much እጅግ።

everlasting (eternal) የዘላለም፡

(that has no end) ማለቂያ፡ የሌለው፡

evermore ሁልጊዜ።

every እያንዳንዱ፡

every now and then አልፎ፡ አልፎ፡

every one of እያንዳንዱ፡

every time ሁልጊዜ፡

everybody ሁሉ፡ ሰው፡

everyday (clothes) የዘወትር፡

(talk) የተራ፡

everyone እያንዳንዱ፡ ሰው፡

everything ማንኛውም፡ ነገር፤ ሁሉ፡ ነገ

everywhere ~~ሁሉም፡ ነገር~~ በያለበት፤ (ሁሉም፡ ቦታ)

evict አስወጣ፡

evidence (v.) ገለጸ፡

evidence (n.) ማስረጃ፤ መረጃ፡

evident የተረጋገጠ፤ ግልጽ፡

evil (n.) ኃጢአት፤ ክፉ።

(cause of suffering) መቅሠፍት።

evil, adj. (person) ክፉ።

(deed) መጥፎ፡ (plan) የተንኰል፡

evildoer አጥፊ፡

evil eye ቡዳ፡

evoke አስተካከሰ፡

evolve (vt.) ፈጠረ፡

evolve (vi.) ቀስ፡ በቀስ፡ አደገ፡

ewe ሴት፡ በግ፡

exacerbate አባሰ (በጣ)

exact (adj.) ትክክለኛ።

exacting (work) ጥንቃቄ፡ የሚፈልግ፡

(employer) በቃል፡ የማይል፡

exactitude ረቂቅነት፡

exactly (precisely) ልክ፤ ፍጹም፡

(accurately) በትክክል፡

exaggerate አጋነነ፤ አደነቀ፡

exalt (praise) አወደሰ፡

(raise in rank) ከፍ፡ አደረገ።

examination ፈተና፡

(of a witness) ምርመራ፡

examine ፈተነ፡

(look at closely) መረመረ፡

example ምሳሌ፡

(person to be imitated) አርአያ፡

exasperate በጣም፡ አበሳጨ።

excavate ቆፈረ፡ አወጣ፡

excavation (act of excavating) ቁፈራ ; (hole made by excavating) የተቆፈረ፡ ጉድጓድ፡

exceed በለጠ።

(speed limit) አለፈ፡

exceedingly እጅግ።

excel በለጠ፡

excellence (outstanding ability) ከፍተኛ፡ ችሎታ፡

(superior quality) ምርጥነት።

Excellency, His --- ክቡር፡

excellent እጅግ፡ በጣም፡ ጥሩ፡

except (v.) ውጭ፡ አደረገ።

except (prep.) ከ--- በስተቀር፡

exception, be an --- አልተከተለም፡

take exception ~~ከ·· በስተቀር~~ ተቃወመ፡

with the exception of ከ··· በስተቀር፡

without exception አንድም፡ ሳይቀር፡

exceptional ወደር፡ የሌለው፡

(weather) የተለመደ፡ አይደለም፡

excerpt ምንባብ፡

excess (vi.) ብልጫ፤ ትርፍ፡

in excess of ከ··· በላይ፡

excess (adj.) በላይ፤ ትርፍ፡

excessive ከመጠን፡ በላይ፡ የሆነ፡

exchange (v.) ለወጠ፡

(interchange) ተለዋወጠ፡

exchange (n.) ልውውጥ፡

(money) የገንዘብ፡ ምንዛሬ።

rate of exchange የምንዛሬ፡ ዋጋ፤ የምንዛሬ፡ ሒሳብ፡

excite ስሜትን፡ ቀሰቀሰ፡

be excited ስሜቱ፡ ተቀሰቀሰ፡

excitement (feeling) ስሜት።

(commotion) ግርግር፤ ሽብር፡

exciting ስሜት፡ የሚቀሰቅስ፤ የሚያስደንቅ፤ የሚያስደስት።

exclaim ሲደሰት፡ ተናገረ፡

exclamation ድምፅ፤ ጩኸት፡

(in grammar) ቃለ፡ አጋኖ፡

exclude (leave out) አስቀረ።

(prevent) ከለከለ፡

exclusion መገለል:

exclusive የግል፡ የሆነ:

exclusive of ሳይቆጠር:

exclusively ብቻ ፤ ሙሉ፡ በሙሉ.

excommunicate አወገዘ:

excommunication ውግዘት:

excrement ኩስ:

(human excrement) ዓይነ:
ምድር።

excruciate አሠቃየ.

excursion ሽርሽር:

excusable (of error) የሚታለፍ:

excuse (v.) ይቅርታ፡ አደረገ (ለት)

excuse me! ይቅርታ.

excuse oneself ይቅርታ፡ ጠየቀ.

excuse (n.) ምክንያት ፤ ሰበብ:
ምክንያት:

make excuses ምክንያት፡ ፈጠረ:

execrable (wickedness) አስቃቂ:

(taste) ደስ፡ የማይል.

execrate አወገዘ:

execute ፈጸመ:

(a plan) በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ አዋለ.

execution (manner of doing) አሠራር:

(death sentence) የሞት፡ ቅጣት.

executive (n.) ባለ፡ ሥልጣን ፤
አስተዳዳሪ:

executive (adj.) የአስተዳደር:

executive head ዋና፡ የሕግ፡
አስፈጻሚ:

exemplary አርአያነት፡ ያለው:

exemplify (serve as an example)
አርአያ፡ ሆነ.

(show) አመለከተ.

exempt (v.) ነጻ፡ አደረገ.

exempt (adj.) ነጻ:

exemption (tax) ነጻ፡ ማድረግ:

(military) ውጭ፡ መሆን.

exercise (vt.) በልምምድ፡ አጠናከረ:

(use) አሳየ:

exercise (vi.) ጅምናስቲክ፡ ሠራ ፤
ልምምድ፡ አደረገ:

exercise, n. (lesson) ~~በልምምድ~~ መልመጃ:

(training) ልምምድ:

(gynmastics) የሰውነት፡ እንቅስቃ

exert በ... ተጠቀመ:

exert oneself ጥረት፡ አደረገ:

exertion ልፋት ፤ ድካም.

(making use of) መጠቀም:

exhale (breathe out) ወደ፡ ውጭ
ተነፈሰ: (give off, f.in.
odor) አመነጨ.

exhaust (tire, v.) ሙታት፡ አደረገ:

(use up) ጨረሰ:

(discuss thoroughly) አሟልቶ
አተተ:

exhausted, be --- በድካም፡ ሙትት፣ አለ፡

exhaust (n.) ጭስ፡

exhaustion ድካም፡

(using up) ማነስ፡

exhaustive (study) የተሟላ፡

exhibit (v.) ለሕዝብ፡ አሳየ፡

exhibit (n.) ትርእይት፡

exhibition የሥዕል፡ ትርእይት።

exhilarate (of news) ደስ፡ አሰኘ፡

(of weather) አነቃቃ፡

exhort (urge on) አጥብቆ፡ አሳሰበ።

(encourage) አደፋፈረ፡

exhume ቆፍሮ፡ አወጣ፡

exile (v.) አጋዘ።

exile (n.) ግዞት፤ ስደት፡

(person who is in exile) ስደተኛ

exist (occur) ~~[illegible]~~ ፡ ነው፤ አለ፡

(live) ኖረ።

existence (life) ኑሮ፤ ሕይወት።

(the existing) መኖር፡

be in existence ሆነ።

come into existence ተፈጠረ፡

existent ባሁኑ፡ ጊዜ፡ ያለ፡

exit (v.) ወጣ፡

exit (n.) መውጫ።

exorbitant (demand) ከመጠን፡ በላይ፡ የሆነ። (price) በጣም፡ ውድ፡

exotic የባዕድ፡ አገር፤ እንግዳ፡ የሆነ።

expand (vt.) አስፋፋ።

expand (vi.) ተስፋፋ፡

(of tire) ተለበጠ፡

(of a balloon) ተወጠረ፡

expansion መስፋፋት።

expatriate (vi.) አገሩን፡ ለቆ፡ ወጣ፡

expatriate (n.) የውጭ፡ አገር፡ ሰው፡

expect, vt. (wait) ጠበቀ፡

(count on) ፈለገ።

expect, vi. (think) አሰበ፡

expectation ግምት፡

have expectations ተስፋ፡ አደረገ፡

expectorate ምራቅ፡ ተፋ።

expedient (suitable under the circumstances) ጠቃሚ። መስሎ፡ የታየ።

expedite አፋጠነ፡

expedition (military) ዘመቻ፡

(scientific) ጉዞ፡

expeditious የተፋጠነ፤ ቀልጣፋ፡

expel አስወጣ፡

be expelled ተባረረ።

expend ጨረሰ፡

expenditure ወጪ፡

expense ወጪ።

expensive ውድ፡

experience (v.) አጋጠመ(ው)

experience, n. (skill) ልምድ፤ ልምምድ።

(happening) ያጋጠመው፡ ነገር።

experienced (adj.) ልምድ፡ ያለው፡

experiment (v.) ሞከረ፡

experiment (n.) ሙከራ፡

expert (n.) ዐዋቂ፤ ሊቅ።

expert, adj. (advice) ጠለቅ፡ ያለ፡

; (knowledge) ጥልቅ፡

expiate አስወረደ፤ ሰረየ፡

expire (come to an end) ጊዜ፡ አለቀ፡

(die) አረፈ፡

explain (make clear) አብራራ፤ አስረዳ፡

(account for) ምክንያት፡ ሰጠ፡

explanation ማብራሪያ፤ መግለጫ፡

(way of explaining) አገላለጽ፡

explanatory የማብራሪያ፡

explicit ግልጽ፡

explode (vi.) ፈነዳ፡

(with rage) ተግ፡ አለ፡

exploit, v. (put to use) አገልግሎት፡ ላይ፡ አዋለ፤ በጥቅም፡ ላይ፡ አዋለ፡

(make unfair use for one's own advantage) የ··· ጉልበት፤ ያላግባብ፡ በላ፡

exploit (adventurous act) ጀብዱ።

exploitation [illegible] ሀብትን፡ ጉልበት፡ አላግባብ፡ መጠቀም፡

explore እየተዘዋወረ፡ ጥናት፡ አደረገ፡

(examine thoroughly) አውጥቶ፡ አውርዶ፡ ሞከረ፡

explorer አሳሽ፡

explosion ፍንጂ፡

(noise) የፈንጂ፡ ድምፅ፡

explosive ፈንጂ፡

export (v.) ወደ፡ ውጭ፡ አገር፡ ላከ፡

export, n. (exporting) ወደ፡ ውጭ፡ አገር፡ መላክ፡

(things exported) ወደ፡ ውጭ፡ የሚላኩ፡ ሸቀጦች፡

expose ገለጠ፤ አጋለጠ።

exposition ኤክስፖዚሽዮን፡

expound አብራራ።

express, v. (an opinion) ተናገረ፤ ገለጸ፡ (reveal) አመለከተ፡

(send by a speedy means) በፍጥነት፡ ላከ፡

express oneself ሐሳቡን፡ ገለጸ፡

express, adj. (clear) ግልጽ።

(special) የተለየ፡

(traveling fast) በራሪ፡

expression (in words) አገላለጽ፡

(look) ፊት፤ አስተያየት፡

(something which conveys emotion) ምልክት፡

(feeling) ስሜት፡ የሚገልጽ፡ [illegible]

expressly በግልጽ:

expropriate በሕግ: መውረስ: ወረሰ:

expulsion መባረር፤ ማስወጣት.

expurgate የሚያስከፋውን: ነገር: ሰረዘ:

exquisite በጣም: የሚደነቅ፤ ግሩም:

extant አሁን. ያለ:

be extant ኖረ:

extend (vt.) ዘረጋ

(expand) አስፋፋ:

(help) አደረገ:

extension (of house) ቅጥያ:

(being extended) መስፋፋት:

(of telephone) የውስጥ: መሥመር:

give an extension ጨመረ:

extension courses የትርፍ: ጊዜ: ትምህርት:

extensive ሰፊ፤ ረጅም:

extensively በሰፊው:

extent መጠን:

(of a place) ስፋት.

to a certain extent በመጠኑ:

to some extent በከፊል:

exterior (n.) ውጭ:

exterior (adj.) የውጭ:

(paint) ለውጭ: የሚሆን:

(forces) ከውጭ: የመጣ:

exterminate (the enemy) ደመሰሰ.

(ants) አጠፋ.

external የውጭ:

extinct የቀረ:

be extinct ጠፋ:

extinguish አጠፋ.

extirpate ፈጽሞ: አስቀረ:

extol በማሞገስ: ተናገረ:

extra, n. ([illegible] workers) ተጨማሪ: ሠራተ

(of newspaper) ተጨማሪ: ጋዜጣ:

extra (adj.) ተጨማሪ፤ ትርፍ:

extra (adv.) ከመጠን: በላይ:

extract (v.) ነቀለ:

(oil) አወጣ:

(passage from a book) መርጦ: አወጣ:

extract (n.) የተወጣጣ: ምንባብ.

extradite ወደያገራቸው. መልስ: ሰጠ.

extraordinary ያልተለመደ:

(special) ልዩ:

extravagance ገንዘብ. አባካኝነት:

extreme(s), n. ተቃራኒ:

extreme, adj. (highest) ከፍ: ያለ፤ ከፍተኛ:

(strict) የመጨረሻ: ጥብቅ:

(farthest) የመጨረሻ:

extremely እጅግ: በጣም:

extremity (the very end) ጫፍ:

(extreme need) ጭንቅ.

extremities እጅና፡ እግሮች፡

extricate አላቀቀ፡

exuberance (high spirits)
የተነቃቃ፡ መንፈስ፡

(abundant growth) ብዛት፡

exuberant (crowd) በደስታ፡ የተሞላ፡

(welcome) በጣም፡ የጋለ፡

exuberant vegetation ለምለምነት፡

exult ፈነጠዘ፤ ፈነደቀ፡

exultation ፈንጠዝያ፡

eye (v.) አየ፤ አትኩሮ፡ ተመለከተ፡

eye (n.) ዓይን፡

keep an eye on ጠበቀ፡

see eye to eye ተስማማ፡

eyebrow ሽፋሽፍት፡

eyeglasses መነጽር፡

eyelash ቅንድብ፡

eyelid የዓይን፡ ሽፋን፡

eyesight ዓይን፤ የዓይን፡ ብርሃን፡

eyewitness የዓይን፡ ምስክር፡

F

fable የአፈ፡ ታሪክ፡

fabric ጨርቅ፡

fabricate (construct) ሠራ; (invent) ፈጠረ

fabulous እንደተረት፤ እንደ-
ሕልም፡

face (vt.) ፊቱን፡ አዞረ፡

(the enemy) ገጠመ፡

(have the face toward) ፊት፡
ለፊት፡ ተገኘ፡

face (vi.) ከ ... ትይዩ፡ ሆነ፤
በስተ ... በኩል፡ ሆነ፡

face (n.) ፊት፡

(of earth) ገጽ፡

face to face ፊት፡ ለፊት፡

fall on one's face ገጹ፡ ጠመ፡
ተደፋ፡

facetious የፌዝ፡

facial የፊት፡

facile (task) ቀላል፡

(writer) ቀልጣፋ፡

facilitate አቃለለ፡

facility (skill) ስጦታ፡

(ease) ቅልጥፍና፡

fact (event) ነገር፤ የደረሰ፡ ነገር፡

(truth) እውነት፡

in fact እንዲያውም፡

faction ወገን፡

factory ፋብሪካ፡

factual እውነትን፡ የያዘ፡

faculty (talent) ስጦታ፡

(staff of teachers) ፋኩልቲ፡

fade, vi. (flower) ጠወለገ፡

(lose color) ቀለም፡ ለቀቀ፡

fail, vi. (in exam)	ወደቀ፡
(of experiment)	ውድቅ፡ ሆነ፡
(of health)	ተቀነሰ፡
(of a plan)	ከደቀጥ፡ ቀረ፡
(of efforts)	ከንቱ፡ ሆኖ፡ ቀረ፡
failing, be --- (eyesight)	ደከመ፡
(health)	ተቀነሰ፡
failure (not succeeding)	ያለ፡ መሳካት፡
(of health)	መታመም፡
(of eyesight)	መድከም፡
(of motor)	መበላሸት፡
faint (v.)	ነፍሱን፡ ሳተ፡
faint, adj. (noise)	ቀስስ፡ ያለ፡
(hope)	የመነመነ፡
faint-hearted	ፈሪ፡
fair	ትርዒት፡
fair, adj. (price)	ደኅና፡
(judge)	ትክክለኛ፡
(knowledge)	መጠነኛ፡
fairly (evenly)	በትክክል፡
(rather)	በመጠኑ፡
fairy tale	ተረት፡
faith (religion)	ሃይማኖት፡
(trust)	እምነት፡
have faith	አመነ፡
faithful (friend)	ታማኝ፡
(accurate)	ትክክለኛ፡
fake (n.)	አገደ፡
fall, v. ወደቀ፡ (of leaves)	ረገፈ፡
(of rain)	ጣለ፡
(of prices)	ዋጋ፡ አነሰ፡
(of a holiday)	ዋለ፡
fall apart	ፈረሰ፡
fall back	አፈገፈገ፡
fall behind	ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ፡
fall down	ወደቀ፡
fall off	ወደቀ፡
fall out (teeth)	ረገፈ፡
fall (n.)	አወዳደቅ፤ መውደቅ፡
(season)	በልግ፡
fallacious	የተሳሳተ፡
falling star	ተወርዋሪ፡ ኮከብ፡
false (alarm)	የውሸት፡
(idea)	የተሳሳተ፡
(friend)	ሐሰተኛ፡
(hopes)	ከንቱ፡
falsehood	ሐሰት፡
falsify (accounts)	አማታ፡
(history)	ዋሸ፡
falter (waiver)	ተደናቀፈ፡
(speak hesitatingly)	ተንተባተበ፡
fame	ዝና፡
famed	የታወቀ፡
familiar (common)	የተለመደ፡
(intimate)	የቅርብ፡

(face, voice) የሚያውቀው፡

be familiar with በደንብ፡ ዐወቀ፡

familiarize አስተዋወቀ፡

family (father, mother and children) ቤተ-ሰብ፡

(relatives) ዘመድ፡

famine ረኃብ፡

famished የተራበ፡

famous ዝነኛ፤ የታወቀ፡

fan (v.) አራገበ፡

fan (n.) ማራገቢያ፡

fanatic ዓደተን፡ መመፈም፡ የሚያደመስክን፡

fancy, v. (imagine) መሰለ(ው)

(like) ወደደ፡

fancy, n. (imagination) የፈጠራ፡ ቅዠት፤ (notion, whim) ሕልም፡

fancy, adj. (clothes) ብልጭልጭ፡

(rates) ወደር፡ የሌለው፡

fantastic (story) ፈርስ፡ የማይታመን፡

(sums of money) ሊታመን፡ የማይቻል፡

fantasy ቅዠት፡

far ሩቅ፡

be far ራቀ፡

go far ራቀ፡

faraway ሩቅ፡

farce ቀልድ፡

fare (n.) ዋጋ፡

Far East ሩቅ፡ ምሥራቅ፡

farewell, bid --- ተሰናበተ፡

farm (v.) አረሰ፡

farm (n.) እርሻ፤ ማሳ፡

farmer ገበሬ፡

farming (agriculture) እርሻ፡

(husbandry) የግብርና፡ ሥራ፡

far-sighted አርቆ፡ አስተዋይ፡ ዐዋቂ፡

farther (adj.) የወዲያኛ፡

farther (adv.) ራቅ፡ ብሎ፡

farthest ከሁሉ፡ የራቀ፡

fascinate (attract) ማረከ፡

(hold motionless by terror) አፈዘዘ፡

fascinating አስደናቂ፡

fashion (v.) ሠራ፡

fashion (n.) ሞድ፡

fast (v.) ጾመ፡

fast (n.) ጾም፡

fast (adj.) ፈጣን፡

fast (adv.) ቶሎ፤ ቶሎ፤ በፍጥነት፡

be fast (watch) ቀደመ፡

go fast ፈጠነ፡

fasten (string) አሰረ፡

(the eyes on) ተከለ፡

fat (n.) ሞራ፡

fat, adj. (person) ወፍራም፡

(ox) ደንዳና:

(meat) ስብ:

fatal (causing death) ሞት፡ ያስከትል:

(decisive) ቁርጠኛ.

(mistake) አደገኛ:

fatality (misfortune) መቅሠፍት:

(death) ሞት.

(chance) ዕድል:

fate የእግዜር፡ ፍርድ:

(one's lot) ዕጣ:

father አባት

father-in-law አማት..

fatherland አገር:

fatherly አባታዊ:

fatigue (v.) አደከመ:

fatigue (n.) ድካም:

fatten አወፈረ.

(oxen) አደለበ:

faucet ቧምቧ፡ መክፈቻ:

fault ጥፋት:

(spelling) ስሕተት:

faulty (education) የተበላሸ፤ የተሳሳተ:

(logic) ስሕተተኛ:

fauna እንስሳት.

favor (v.) አደላ:

(support) ደገፈ:

(be favorable for) ተመቸ.

favor, n. (act of kindness) ውለታ:

(partiality) አድልዎ:

(gift) ስጦታ.

be in favor of ደገፈ:

show favor አደላ:

favorable የሚስማማ፤ የሚያመች:

(expressing approval) የሚደግፍ:

favored ገሁሎ፡ የበለጠ፡ የሚወደድ:

favorite ባለሟል:

favoritism አድልዎ:

fear (v.) ፈራ.

(feel concern) ሰጋ:

fear (n.) ፍርሃት.

fearful (showing fear) ፈሪ:

(causing fear) አስፈሪ.

be fearful ፈራ:

fearless ደፋር

fearsome አስቃቂ

feast (v.) ግብር፡ አበላ:

feast (n.) ድግስ፤ ግብዣ:

feat ጀብዱ:

feather ላባ:

feature (n.) መልክ፤ ሁኔታ:

February የካቲት.

fecund ወላድ.

fee ዋጋ፤ ገንዘብ:

feeble የደከመ:

feeble-minded አእምሮ፡ ደካማ.

feed, v. (child, chicken) መገበ፡
(cattle) አበላ፡ ; (oxen) ቀለበ፡
feel ተሰማ(ው)
(cloth) ዳሰሰ፡
(forehead) ዳበሰ፡
feel for አዘነ (ለት)
feeling ስሜት፡
(opinion) አስተያየት፡
(sympathy) ማሳዘን፡
(touching) መዳሰስ፡
feint ቅጥ፡
felicitate እንኳን፡ ደስ፡ ያለህ፡ አለው፡
fell ጣለ፡
fellow ሰው፡
fellow (adj.) የሥራ፡ ጓደኛ፡
poor fellow! ምስኪን፡
fellowship (companionship)
ጓደኝነት፡
(money) የመማሪያ፡ እርዳታ፡
female (n.) ሴት፡
female (adj.) የሴት፡
feminine, n. (gender)
እንስታይ፡ ጾታ፡
feminine (adj.) የሴት፡
fence (v.) አጠረ፡
fence (n.) አጥር፡
fencing የሾቦስ፡ ግጥሚያ፡
fend, --- for oneself
ራሱን፡ ቻለ፡

fender ፈረፋንን፡
ferment, V. (of dough) ቦካ፡
(of beer) ፈላ፡
ferment (n.) እርሾ፡
ferocious አስፈሪ፡
ferocity አውሬነት፤ አስፈሪ፡ ሁኔታ፡
fertile (soil) ለም፤ ለምለም፡
(cattle) ወላድ፡
fertility (of soil) ለምነት፡
(of rabbits) መራባት፡
fertilize አዳበረ፡
fertilizer የመሬት፡ ማዳበሪያ፡
fervent ሞቅ፡ ያለ፡
fervid (love) የጋለ፡
(hatred) ጽኑ፡
fervor እጅናቆት፡
fester መግል፡ ያዘ፡
festival በዓል፡
festive የደስታ፡
festivity ፌሽታ፡
fetch (a doctor) ሄዶ፡ ጠራ፡
(an object) ሄዶ፡ አመጣ፡
fete (v.) ጋበዘ፡
fetid ገም፡
fetter (v.) አሰረ፡
fetter (n.) የእግር፡ ብረት፡
feud ቂም፡ በቀል፤ ጠብ፡
feudal የባላባት፡

fever ትኩሳት።

have fever አተኰሰ(ው)

feverish ትኩሳት፡ የሚያመጣ።

feverish activity ጥድፊያ።

few ጥቂት።

a few ጥንኝ።

a few times አንዴ፡ ሁለቴ።

fewer አነሰ፡ ያኅ።

fiber ቃጫ።

fickle አሰሰጥ።

fiction (novel) ልብ፡ ወለድ።

(imagined) ፈጠራ።

fictitious የፈጠራ፤ በሐሳብ፡ የተፈጠረ።

fiddle የፈረንጅ፡ ማሲንቆ።

fidelity እምነት።

fidget ተቁነጠነጠ።

fief ጉልት።

field ማሳ፤ ሜዳ።

fierce (heat) ኃይለኛ።

(noise) የሚያስፈራ።

(effort) ከፍ፡ ያለ። ; (hatred)
የከረረ። ; (dog) ተናካሽ።

fiery የጋለ። (temper) የቁጠኛ።

fifteen ~~[illegible]~~ ዐሥራ፡ አምስት።

fifth አምስተኛ።

fifty አምሳ።

fig በለስ።

fight, vt. (in battle) ተዋጋ። ;

(a disease) ተከላከለ።

(a habit) አስወገደ።

fight, vi. (of dogs) ተጣላ።

(of partners) ተጨቃጨቀ።

fight, n. (battle) ጦር።

(contest) ግጥሚያ።

(dispute) ጭቅጭቅ።

have a fight ተጣላ።

fighting ውጊያ።

figure, v. (make calculation)
አሰላ። ; (think out)
በግምት፡ መሰለ(ው)

figure out (the costs) አሰላ።

(a problem) ሠራ።

figure, n. (number) ቁጥር፤ ሒሳብ።

(geometrical) ቅርጽ።

(illustrative drawing) ሥዕል።

(person) ሰው።

(price) የጠየቀው፡ ዋጋ።

figure of speech ዘይቤ።

file, v. (with a file) ሞረደ።;

(an application) አስገባ።

(arrange papers) በደንብ፡ አስቀመጠ

file out በሰልፍ፡ ወጣ።

file, n. (instrument) ሞረድ።

(line) መሥመር።

(for letters) ፋይል።

filing መዝገብ፡ እንደያዘ።

fill (vt.) ሞላ።

(a position) ሰቃ።

(a prescription) ሰጠ።

fill (vi.) ሞላ።

be filled ሞላ። ; (of position) ተያዘ።

fill out ሞላ።

fill up ሞላ።

filling (of tooth) ጥርስ፡ ማስሞላት።

filling station የቤንዚን፡ ማደያ።

film (v.) ፊልም፡ አነሣ።

film (n.) ፊልም።

(thin layer) ስፌ።

filter (vt.) አጠራ።

filter (n.) ማጣሪያ፤ ማንጠሪያ።

filth ቆሻሻ።

filthy, be --- ቆሸሸ።

fin ክንፍ።

final የመጨረሻ፤ ቁርጥ፡ ያለ።

finally በመጨረሻ።

finance (v.) ወጪ፡ ከፈለ።

finance (n.) የገንዘብ፡ አያያዝ።

finances የገንዘብ፡ ይዞታ።

Finance Minister የገንዘብ፡ ሚኒስቴር።

financial የገንዘብ።

financially በገንዘብ፡ በኩል።

financier የገንዘብ፡ ሥራ፡ ዐዋቂ።

find አገኘ።

(learn) ዐወቀ።

find out ዐወቀ፤ ደረሰ(በት)

fine (v.) ቀጣ።

fine (n.) መቀጮ።

fine, adj. (sand) ደቃቅ።

(point of pen) ቀጭን፤ (

(knife) ስል።

(cloth) ስስ። (weather) ጥሩ።

(manners) የታረመ።

feel fine ደኅና፡ ነው።

fine arts ሥነ፡ ጥበብ።

finger ጣት።

little finger ትንሽ፡ ጣት።

middle finger የመኻል፡ ጣት።

ring finger የቀለበት፡ ጣት።

fingernail ጥፍር።

fingerpaint የጣት፡ አሻራ።

finish (vt.) ጨረሰ።

finish (vi.) አለቀ።

finite, be --- ወሰን፡ አለው።

fire, vt. (from work) ከሥራ፡ አስወጣ።

(the imagination) ቀሰቀሰ።

fire (vi.) ተኰሰ።

be fired (of pots) ተጠበሰ።

(from work) ከሥራ፡ ተወገደ።

fire (n.) እሳት።

(a destructive burning) ቃጠሎ፡
(of weapons) ተኩስ፡
catch fire በእሳት፡ ተያያዘ፡
make a fire እሳት፡ አነደደ፡
set fire to አቃጠለ፡
firearm መሣሪያ
fire department የእሳት፡ አደጋ፡ መከላከያ፡ መሥሪያ፡ ቤት፡
fire engine የእሳት፡ አደጋ፡ መኪና፡
fire escape ከእሳት፡ አደጋ፡ ማምለጫ
fireman የእሳት፡ አደጋ፡ ተከላካይ፡
fireplace ምድጃ፡
firewood ማገዶ፡
firm (n.) ኩባንያ፤ የንግድ፡ ድርጅት፡
firm, adj. (measures, ground)
ጥብቅ፡ (price) ቁርጥ፡ ዋጋ፡
(solid) ጽኑ፡
(tree, post) በደንብ፡ የተተከለ
be firm ጸና፡
firmament ሰማይ፡
firmly በጥብቅ፡
(certainly) በእርግጥ፡
first (adj.) የመጀመሪያ፡
(in class) አንደኛ፡
(prize) የአንደኛነት፡
(in a title of a King) ቀዳማዊ፡
first (adv.) መጀመሪያ፡
first of all መጀመሪያ፡ ነገር፡

first aid የመጀመሪያ፡ እርዳታ፡ ሕክምና፡
first-born የበኩር፡ ልጅ፡
first-class አንደኛ፡ ማዕረግ፡
first-hand ከምንጩ፡ የተገኘ፡
first-rate አንደኛ፡
fish (v.) ዓሣ፡ አጠመደ፡
fish (n.) ዓሣ፡
fisherman ዓሣ፡ አጥማጅ፡
fishing (v.) ዓሣ፡ ማጥመድ፡
fist ቡጢ
fit, vt. (a suit) አስተካከለ፡
(put into place) አስገባ፡
fit (vi.) ገጠመ፡
fit together (vt.) አገጣጠመ፡
fit (n.) የሚጥል፡ በሽታ፡
fit (adj.) ተስማሚ፤ ተገቢ፡
be fit for ተስማማ፡
fitting, n. (session with a tailor) ፕሮባ፡
five አምስት፡
five o'clock ዐሥራ፡ አንድ፡ ሰዓት
fix (repair) ጠገነ፡
(supper) አሰናዳ፡
(a meeting) ወሰነ፡
(one's eyes) ተከለ፡
fixed (adj.) የተወሰነ፡
flabbergast በጣም፡ አስደነቀ፡
flabby ልፍስፍስ፡

flag (n.) ሰንደቅ፡ ዓላማ፡

flagellate ገረፈ፡

flagrant ግልፅ፡

flagstaff የባንዲራ፡ መስቀያ፡

flair ተሰጥዎ፡

flamboyant ብልጭልጭ፡

flame (v.) ቦግ፡ አለ፡

flame (n.) ብርሃን፤ የእሳት፡ ነበልባል፡

flammable ለቃጠሎ፡ የሚያያዝ፡

flank, n. (of body) ጎን፡

(side of anything) ወገን፡

flap (v.) አርገበገበ፡

flap (n.) ክዳን፡

flare (v.) ቦግ፡ አለ፡

flare up ቦግ፡ አለ፡

flare (n.) ነበልባል፡

flash (vt.) አበራ፡

flash (vi.) ብልጭ፡ አለ፡

flash by ሽው፡ ብሎ፡ አለፈ፡

flash (n.) ብልጭታ፡

in a flash በመቅጽበት፡

flashlight ባትሪ፡

flashy ብልጭልጭ፡

flat (n.) አፓርተማ፡

flat, adj. (roof) ሰጥ፡ ያለ፡

(plain) ሜዳማ፡ (dish) ዝርግ፡

(refusal) ድርቅ፡ ያለ፡

fall flat (on the face) ተደፋ፡; (on the back) ተዘረረ፡

have a flat tire ጎማ፡ ተነፈሰ፡

taste flat እህል፡ ቅመልም፡ አያልም፡

flatly በፍጹም።

flatten (iron) ጠፈጠፈ፡

(the road surface) አስተካከለ፡

flatter በከንቱ፡ ውዳሴ፡ ደለለ፤ በከንቱ፡ አወደሰ፡

(cause to be pleased) በጣም፡ አስደሰተ፡

flattery ሽንገላ፤ ድለላ፤ የከንቱ፡ ውዳ

flavor (v.) አጣፈጠ፡

flavor (n.) ጣዕም፡

flavoring ማጣፈጫ።

flaw (in glass) ስንጥቅ፡

(in a plan) ጉድለት፡

flawless እንከን፡ የሌለበት፡

flax ተልባ፡

flea ቁንጫ።

fleck ጠብታ፡

fledgling የወፍ፡ ጫጩት

flee ሸሸ

fleece የበግ፡ ጸጉር፡

fleet የጦር፡ መርከቦች፡

flesh ሥጋ፡

fleshy (person) ደንዳና

(fruit) ያልቀጨጨ

flexible ተለማጭ

(policy) እንደ፡ አስፈላጊነቱ፡ የሚለዋወጥ፡

flicker ብልጭ፡ ድርግም፡ አለ፡

flier አውሮፕላን፡ ነጂ፡

flight (flying) በረራ፡

(series of steps) ፎቅ፡

(hasty departure) ሽሽት

flimsy (boat) ደቃቃ፡ ; (excuse) የማይመስል፡

flinch ድንግጥ፡ አለ።

fling ወረወረ፡

flint ባልጩት፡

flip (a coin) ወረወረ።

(pages of book) በፍጥነት፡ ገለበጠ

flirt (v.) ተዳራ።

float (v.) ተንሳፈፈ፡

(rumors) ነፈሰ፡

flock (v.) ጐረፈ፡

flock (n.) መንጋ፡

flog ገረፈ።

flood (vt.) አጥለቀለቀ፡

flood (vi.) ሞላ፡

flood (n.) ጐርፍ፤ የውሃ፡ ሙላት።

Flood (deluge in the Bible) የጥፋት፡ ውሃ፡

floor ወለል፡

(story) ፎቅ።

take the floor ተናገር፡

flop እንዘጭ፡ አደረገ።

flora ዕፀዋት፡

florist አበባ፡ ሻጭ፡

flour ዱቄት፡

flourish, vi. (grow) ፋፋ፡ ለማ፡ በቀለ፡

(reach a high point) በለጸገ፡

flow, v. (of wine) ተትረፈረፈ፡

(of blood) ወረደ፡

flow by ጐረፈ።

flow into (of river) ገባ፡

flow (n.) መሙላትና፡ መጉደል።

flower (v.) አበበ፡

flower (n.) አበባ፡

flowery (meadow) በአበባ፡ ያሸበረቀ፡

(speech) ወርቅ፡ወርቅ

flu ኢንፍሉዌንዛ፡

fluctuate ተለዋወጠ፡

fluently አቀላጥፎ፡

fluid ፈሳሽ፡

flunk ወደቀ፡

flush (a wound) አጠበ፡

(the toilet) ውሃ፡ ለቀቀ፡

(the cheeks) አቀላ፡

fluster ግራ፡ አጋባ።

flute ዋሽንት።

flutter (vt.) አማታ

flutter, vi. (of heart) ፍር፡ ፍር፡ አለ፤

(of eyelids) ተርገበገበ፡

fly (vi.) በረረ፡

(of flag) ተሰቀለ፡

(of time) ሮጠ፡

fly (n.) ዝንብ፡

fly swatter ጭራ፡

foal የፈረስ፡ ውርንጭላ፡

foam (v.) አረፋ፡ ወጣ፡

(with anger) ደነፋ፡

foam (n.) አረፋ፡

fodder ድርቆሽ፡

foe ጠላት፡

foetus ፅንስ፡

fog ጭጋግ፤ ጉም፡

foggy (weather) ጭጋግ፡ የበዛበት፡

(confused) ድብዝብዝ፡ ያለ፡

foil አከሸፈ፤ አጨናገፈ፡

fold (arms) አጣመረ፡

(clothes) አጣጠፈ፡

(a letter) አጠፈ፡

fold in one's arms አቀፈ፡

fold up (vt.) አጣጠፈ፡

folder ማኅደር፤ ክርታስ፡

foliage ቅጠል፡

folk ሰው፡

folklore ተረትና፡ ምሳሌ፡

folktale ተረት፡

follow ተከተለ፤ ተከታተለ፡

(understand) ገባ(ው)

follower ተከታይ፡

following, adj. (to be mentioned) የሚከተለው፡

(coming after) የሚቀጥለው፡

folly ጅልነት፡

foment አነሣሣ፡

fond የፍቅር፡

be fond ወደደ፡

fondle ደባበሰ፡

food ምግብ፤ መብል፡

fool (vt.) አሞኘ፡

fool (n.) ቂል፤ ጅል፡

foolish (person) ሞኝ፡

(thing) የማይረባ፡ ; (chatter) የጅል፡

be foolish ቀለለ፡

foot እግር፡

(measure) ጫማ፡

(lower part) ሥር፡

at the foot of ግርጌ፡

football የእግር፡ ኳስ፡

foothold መረጋገጫ፡

footnote የግርጌ፡ ማስታወሻ፡

footpath የእግር፡ መንገድ፡

footprint ዱካ፡

footstep የእግር፡ ኮቴ፡

for ለ

be for ደገፈ፡

forbid ከለከለ፡

forbidden ክልክል፡
force (v.) አስገደደ፡
  (the door) ሰብሮ፡ ገባ፡
force (n.) ኃይል፤ ጉልበት፡
  be in force ~~ጸና~~ [regulation] ጸና
forced (smile) ከአንገት፡ በላይ፡
  የሆነ፡
forceful (person) ጠንካራ፡
  (speech) ኃይለኛ፡
ford መልካ፡
forearm ክንድ፡
forebears አያት፡ ቅድመ፡ አያቶች፡
forbode መምጣት፡ አመለከተ፡
forecast አስቀድሞ፡ አስታወቀ፡
forefathers አባቶች፡
forefinger ሌባ፡ ጣት፡
forefront ግንባር፡
forehead ግንባር፡
foreign የውጭ፡ አገር፤ የባዕድ፡ አገር፡
  (not related) እንግዳ፡
foreign affairs የውጭ፡ ጉዳይ፡
  Ministry of Foreign Affairs
    የውጭ፡ ጉዳይ፡ ሚኒስቴር፡
foreign minister የውጭ፡ ጉዳይ፡ ሚኒስትር፡
foreign office የውጭ፡ ጉዳይ፡ ሚኒስቴር፡
foreigner የውጭ፡ አገር፡ ሰው፡
foreleg የፊት፡ እግር፡
foreman የሠራተኞች፡ አለቃ፡

foremost ከፍተኛ፡
forenoon ከሰዓት፡ በፊት፡
foresee ቀደም፡ ብሎ፡ ተገነዘበ፡
foresight አርቆ፡ አስተዋይነት፡
forest ጫካ፤ ደን፡
foretell ተነበየ፡
forever ሁልጊዜ፡
foreword መቅድም፡
forge, v. (shape) ቀጥቅጦ፡ ሠራ፡
  (counterfeit) አስመስሎ፡ ፈረመ፡
forge (n.) ብረት፡ ማቅለጫ፡
forgery በማስመሰል፡ የተቀዳ፡
forget ረሳ፤ ዘነጋ፡
forgetful ዝንጉ፡
forgive ይቅርታ፡ አደረገ፤ ይቅር፡ አለ፡
forgiveness (pardon) ምሕረት፡
  (forgiving) ይቅር፡ ማለት፡
fork (instrument) ሹካ፡
  (branch) ባላ፡
  (in the road) መንታ፡
forlorn (kitten) የተጣለ፡
  (house) ኦና፤ ወና
  feel forlorn ብቸኝነት፡ ተሰማ(ው)
form, v. (a bank) አቋቋመ፡
  (a coalition) መሠረተ፡
  (habits) አፈራ፡
form, n. (outward shape) ቅርጽ፤
~~ቅርጽ፡ ማውጫ፡~~
  (mold) ቅርጽ፡ ማውጫ፡

(fitness) የሰውነት፡ አቋም፡

(blank) ፎርም፡

(kind) ዓይነት፡

(established practice) መልክ፡

formal (agreement) በደንብ፡ የተጠበቀ

(dress) የሥነ፡ በዓል፡

formality ሥርዓት፡

formation (planes, troops) ሰልፍ፡

(shaping) አፈጣጠር፡

former የፊተኛ ፤ የድሮ፡

former day ትናንት፡

formerly ቀድሞ፡

formidable (task) አዳጋች፡

(opposition) ኀይ፡ ጽኑ፡

(knowledge) የተመሰገነ፡

formula (instruction) መምሪያ፡

(set of words) አገባብ፡

(in algebra) ፎርሙላ፡

formulate አዘጋጀ፡

(laws) ደነገገ፡

forsake ትቶ፡ ሄደ፤ ትቶ፡ ጠፋ፡

fort ምሽግ፡

forth ጀምሮ፡

forthcoming (book) በቅርብ፡ የሚወጣ

forthright(adj.) ፍርቻ፡ ያለ፡

forthright (adv.) ወዲያው

fortification ምሽግ፡

fortify መሸገ፡

fortnight ዐሥራ፡ አምስት፡ ቀን፡

fortress ታላቅ፡ ምሽግ፡

fortuitous አጋጣሚ፡

fortunate ዕድለኛ፡

fortunately እንደ፡ ዕድል፡ ሆኖ፡

fortune (fate) ዕድል፡

(wealth) ሀብት፡

fortune-teller ኮከብ፡ ቈጣሪ፡

forty አርባ፡

forum ሸንጎ፡

forward (v.) አደረሰ፤ አስተላለፈ፡

(send) ላከ፡

forward (adj.) የወደ፡ ፊት፡

(impudent) ዓይን፡ አውጣ፡

from this time forward ከእንግዲህ፡ ወዲህ፡

forwards ወደፊት፡

foster (encourage) አበረታታ፡

(promote) አነቃቃ፡

(bring up) አሳደገ፡

foster child የማደጎ፡ ልጅ

foster father አሳዳጊ፡

foster mother አሳዳጊ፡ እናት፡

foul (v.) በከለ፡

foul, adj. (air) የተበላሸ፡

(weather) መጥፎ

found, v. (establish) ቈረቈረ፤ አቋቋመ፡ (base) መሠረተ፡

foundation መሠረት፡

(endowed institution) ድርጅት፡

founder, v. (of ship) ሰመጠ፡

(of a project) ሳይሳካ፡ ቀረ፡

founder (n.) መሥራች፡

foundling ተወልዶ፡ የተጣለ፡ ልጅ፡

fountain ምንጭ፡

fountainpen ብዕር፡

four አራት፡

four o'clock ዐሥር፡ ሰዓት፡

fourteen ዐሥራ፡ አራት፡

fourth አራተኛ፡

fowl አዕዋፍ፡

fox ቀበሮ፡

foxy ተንኰለኛ፡

foyer የቴያትር፡ መተላለፊያ፡

fraction (number) ክፍልፋይ፡

(part) ጥቂት፡ ክፍል፡

fracture (v.) ተሰበረ

fracture (n.) ስብራት፡

fragile የሚሰበር፡

fragment (broken part) ስብርባሪ፡

(section) ክፍል፡

fragmentary (report) ያልተሟላ

fragrance መዓዛ፡

fragrant~~, be~~ ጥሩ ሽ፡ ~~be fragrant~~ (መዓዛ፡ አለው

frail (person) ደካማ፡

(chair) ተሰባሪ፡

frame, v. (a picture) መስታወት፡ ውስጥ፡ አገባ፡ (a constitution) አወጣ፡

frame (n.) ክፈፍ፡

(of glasses) መያዣ፡

(of house) ግድግዳና፡ ጣሪያ፡

(of a person) አቋቋም፡

(for skin to dry) መወጠሪያ፡

framework (of a bridge) አውታር፡

(of a house) ጣሪያና፡ ግድግዳ፡

France ፈረንሳይ፡

frank ግልጽ፡

frankly ግልጽ፡ አፍርጦ፡

frankness (of speaker) ፍርጥ፡ አፍርጦ፡ መናገር፡

(of a child) የዋህ፡ መሆን፡

frantic የምንቀት፡

fraternal የወንድማማች፡

fraternity (brotherhood) ወንድማማችነት፡

(society) የወንድማማችነት፡ ክበብ፡

fraternize ተወዳጀ፡

fraud ማጭበርበር፡

fraudulent የሐሰት፡

freak ጉድ፡

freckle ጠቃጠቆ፡

free, v. (a slave) አርነት፡ አወጣ፡

(a prisoner) ለቀቀ፡

(make loose) ፈታ፡

free, adj. (having liberty) ነፃ፡ ;

(empty) ባዶ፡
free (adv.) በብላሽ ፤ በነጻ።
be free ጊዜ፡ አለው፡
(telephone) አልተያዘም።
freeborn ነጻ፡
freedom ነጻነት፡
(privilege) መብት።
freely (clearly) በግልጽ፡
(without restriction) ያለ፡ ቁጥጥር።
freeze (vt.) አቀዘቀዘ።
freeze, vi. (water) ረጋ፡
(plant) በረዶ፡ ሆነ፡
(person) ~~በረዶ፡ ሆነ~~፡ በርዶ፡ አቆራመደው፡
(become motionless) በድን፡ ሆነ፡
freezer ማቀዝቀዣ፡
freezing, be --- በጣም፡ በረደ፡
freight (goods) እቃ፡
(price for transportation)
እቃ፡ ለመላኪ፡ ዋጋ።
freighter የጭነት፡ መርከብ፡
French (person) ፈረንሳዊ።
(language) ፈረንሳይኛ።
frequency (of radio station)
ድግግሞሽ፡
frequent (v.) አዘወተረ፡
frequent, adj. (trip) አዘውትሮ፡
የሚያደርግ፡ (mishap) የተደጋገመ፡

frequently ብዙ፡ ጊዜ ፤ አዘውትሮ፡
fresh (eggs, meat, news) ትኩስ፡
(vegetable) ያልዋለ፡ ያልደረቀ፡
(fruit) አዲስ፡ የተቀጠፈ፡
(air) ንጹሕ።
(coffee) ተፈልቶ፡ ያልቆየ፡
fresh kid ወጠጤ፡
friction (rubbing) ማፋጨት፡
(disagreement) ግጭት።
Friday ዓርብ፡
fried (adj.) ጥብስ፡
friend ወዳጅ።
close friend የቅርብ፡ ወዳጅ፡
become friends ተወዳጀ።
friendly (amiable) ሰው፡ ወዳጅ፡
(amicable) ወዳጅ።
(peaceful) ሰላማዊ፡
friendship ወዳጅነት፡
fright ድንጋጤ ፤ ፍርሃት።
frighten (vt.) አስፈራ ፤ አስደነገጠ፡

frighten (vi.) ደነገጠ።
frightful አሰቃቂ፡
frigid በጣም፡ ቀዝቃዛ፡
fringe (of curtain) ዘርፍ።
(of dress) ጥለት
(of leaves) ጠርዝ።
fritter away በተነ።

from ከ፡ ; (because of) በ… ምክንያት፡

front, n. (of house) ደጃፍ፡

(of book) መጀመሪያ፡

(military) የጦር፡ ግንባር፡

in front of ፊት፡ ከፊት፡

front (adj.) ፊተኛ ፤ የፊት፡

front line የጦር፡ ግንባር፡

frontier ወሰን፡

frost ውርጭ ፤ አመዳይ፡

froth (of milk on the mouth of a child) ~~ለሀጭ~~ አረፋ፡ ; (of dog) ለሀጭ፡

frown (v.) ግንባር፡ ቋጠረ፡

frown upon ናቀ፡

fructify ለማ፡

frugal (housewife) ቆጣቢ፡

(supper) ቀላል፡

fruit ፍሬ፡

bear fruit አፈራ፡

fruitful ፍሬያማ፡

fruitless ፍሬ፡ቢስ፡

frustrate (a plan) አከሸፈ፡

fry ጠበሰ፡

frying pan መጥበሻ፡

fuel ነዳጅ፡

fueling station የነዳጅ፡ ማደያ፡ ጣቢያ፡

fugitive (fleeing) የኮበለለ፡

(not lasting) ጊዜያዊ፡

fulfill ፈጸመ፡

fulfillment ፍጻሜ፡

full (adj.) ሙሉ፡

be full ሞላ፡

full-grown ዐዋቂ፡

full-time ሙሉ፡ ቀን፡

fully በፍጹም ፤ በደንብ፡

fumble በረበረ፡

fume, v. (give off smoke) ጨሰ፡

(become angry) ደነፋ፡

fume (n.) ጢስ፡

fumigate አጠነ፡

fun ቀልድ ፤ ጨዋታ፡

function (v.) ሠራ፡

function, n. (work) ሥራ፡

(purpose) ዓላማ፡

(ceremony) ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት፡

functionary ሠራተኛ፡

fund, n. (money set aside) መቀጫ፡

(stock) መጠን፡

funds ገንዘብ፡

fundamental መሠረታዊ፡

funeral ቀብር ፤ ሥርዓተ፡ ቀብር፡

funnel ማጥለያ፡

funny አሥቂኝ; (strange) እንግዳ

fur የአውሬ፡ ጸጉር፡

(garment) ባለጸጉር፡ ልብስ፡

furious (angry) የተናደደ፡

(violent) ኃይለኛ፡

be furious በጣም፡ ተናደደ፡

furiously በኃይል፡

furlough ፈቃድ፡

furnace ምድጃ፡

furnish (supplies) አቀረበ፡

(apartment) እቃ፡ አስገባ፡

furnished room ክፍል፡ ከነሙሉ፡ እቃው፡

furniture የቤት፡ እቃ፡

furor ሽብር፤ ሁከት፡

furrow (v.) አሥመተረ፡

furrow, n. (ground) ትልም፡

(wrinkle) መቋጠር፡

further (v.) እንዲስፋፋ፡ አደረገ፡

further (adj.) ሌላ፤ ተጨማሪ፡

further, adv. (farther) ወደ፡ ፊት፡

(in addition) ከዚህም፡ በላይ፡

(to a greater degree) በይበልጥ፡

furthermore ከዚህ፡ በላይ፡

furtive ሹንን፡ ጓስ፡

fury (anger) ንዴት፡

(violence) ኃይል፡

fuse, vt. (combine by melting)

አቀለጠ፡ አደደዘ፡

fuse, vi. (melt) ቀለጠ፡

(blend, ideas) ተዋሐደ፡

fuse (n.) ባልሮክ፡

fuss (v.) ተነዛነዘ፡

fuss (n.) ጋርምስ፡

fussy ዝብርቅርቅ፡

be --- (person) ተመመነቀ፤

ተነመነመ፡

(job) ከፍተኛ፡ ጥንቃቄ፡ ጠየቀ

futile (attempt) ከንቱ፡

(idea) ፍሬ፡ ቢስ፡

future (n.) መጪ፤ የወደፊት፡ ኑሮ

(chance) ~~የወደፊት፡ ኑሮ~~፡ ተስፋ፡

(tense) የትንቢት፡ ጊዜ፡

future (adj.) የወደ፡ ፊት.

G

gadget መሣሪያ፡

gaiety ተደሳችነት፡

gain (v.) አገኘ፡

(weight) ጨመረ፡

(strength) አተረፈ.

gain (n.) ትርፍ፡

gait አረማመድ፡

gale ዐውሎ፡ ነፋስ፡

gall ሐሞት፡

gallant (brave) ጀግና፡

(chivalrous) ጨዋ፡

gall bladder የሐሞት፡ ፊኛ፡

gallery (balcony) ሰገነት።

(for exhibit) የሥዕል፡ አዳራሽ።

gallon ጋሎን።

gallop (v.) ጋለበ።

gallop (n.) ግልቢያ።

galoshes ተደራቢ፡ ቡት፡ ጫማ።

gamble (v.) ቁማር። ተጫወተ።

gambler ቁማርተኛ።

gambling ቁማር።

game (n.) ጨዋታ።

(materials for play) ~~ዕቃዎች~~ መጫዎቻ።

(contest) [illegible] ግጥሚያ

(wild animals) የአደን፡ አውሬ።

gander ወንድ፡ ዝይ።

gang (n.) ጓድ።

gangster ወሮበላ።

gap (empty place) ባዶ፡ ቦታ።

(opening) ቀዳዳ።

(difference of opinion)

ልዩነት።

gape አፉን፡ ከፈተ።

garage ጋራዥ።

garb (n.) የሥራ፡ ልብስ።

garbage ቆሻሻ።

garden (v.) አትክልት፡ ተከለ።

garden (n.) የአትክልት፡ ቦታ።

gardener አትክልተኛ።

gargle ጉሮሮውን፡ አጠበ፤

ተጉመጠመጠ።

garland የአበባ፡ ጉንጉን።

garlic ነጭ፡ ሽንኩርት።

garment ልብስ።

garrison (n.) የወታደሮች፡ የጦር፡ ሰፈር።

garrulous ለፍላፊ።

gas ጋዝ።

gasoline ቤንዚን።

gasp (v.) አቃተተ።

gas station ቤንዚን፡ ማደያ።

gate በር።

gatekeeper በረኛ።

gateway መግቢያ፤ በር።

gather, vt. (wood) ለቀመ።

(information, people) ሰበሰበ።

(speed) ጨመረ።

gather (vi.) ተሰበሰበ።

gathering ስብሰባ።

gaudy ብልጭልጭ።

gauge, v. (guess) ገመተ።

(measure) ለካ።

gauge (n.) መለኪያ።

gauze ሻሽ

gay (voice) የሚያስደስት፤ ደስ፡ የሚያሰኝ።

(children) ደስ፡ ያለ።

(colors) ደማቅ።

gaze (v.) አትኩሮ፡ ተመለከተ።

gaze (n.) ዓይን።

gazelle የሜዳ፡ ፍየል፤ አጋዘን።

gazette, official ---
ነጋሪት፡ ጋዜጣ።

gear, n. (equipment) መሣሪያ።

(of car) ማርሽ።

gem የከበረ፡ ድንጋይ።

geminated, be --- ተጠበቀ።

gender ጾታ።

genealogy የዘር፡ አወራረድ፤
የዘር፡ ግንድ።

general (n.) ጄኔራል።

general (adj.) ጠቅላላ።

(of welfare) የሕዝብ።

in general በጠቅላላው።

generalize ጠቅላላ፡ አስተያየት፡ ሰጠ

generally (usually) አብዛኛውን፡
ጊዜ። (widely) በሰፊው።

generate አስገኘ።

(ideas) አፈለቀ።

generation ትውልድ።

generosity ለጋስነት።

generous ለጋስ።

genesis ምንጭ።

genial ተጫዋች።

(greeting) የወዳጅነት።

genius በጣም፡ ብልህ።

(natural ability) ተሰጥኦ።

genteel የጨዋነት።

gentility ጨዋነት።

gentle በጣም፡ ገር።

(manners) የደግነት።

(horse) ገራም። (breeze)
ለዘብ፡ ያለ፡ (sound) ለስለስ፡ ያለ።

gentleman (well-bred) ጨዋ፡ ሰው።

(any man) ሰው።

gently (in a gentle way) በርጋታ።

(gradually) ቀስ፡ በቀስ።

gentry መኳንንት።

genuflect ተንበረከከ፤ ሰገደ።

genuine (dollar) እውነተኛ።

(person) ሐሳበ፡ ቀና።

(sorrow) ከልብ፡ የመነጨ።

geography ጂኦግራፊ፤ ትምህርተ፡ ምድር።

geology ጂኦሎጂ፤ ትምህርተ፡ አለት።

geometry ጂኦሜትሪ።

germ ረቂቅ፡ ሕዋሳት።

German (person) ጀርመን።

(language) ጀርመንኛ።

Germany የጀርመን፡ አገር፤ ጀርመን።

germinate በቀለ።

gesticulate እጅን፡ ማንቀሳቀስ፡ አበዛ።

gesture (sign) ምልክት።

(movement of the body, arms)
የሰውነት፡ እንቅስቃሴ።

(action to impress people)
ለይምሰል።

get (vt.) አገኘ። (seize) ያዘ።

(bring) አመጣ; (dinner)
አዘጋጀ; (understand)
ገባ(ው); (receive) ደረሰ(ው)
get, vi. (on a horse) ወጣ።
get across ተሻገረ።
get along with ተስማማ።
get away አመለጠ።
(leave) ወጣ።
get back ተመለሰ።
get down ወረደ።
get home ገባ።
get in ገባ።
get off ወረደ
get out ወጣ።
get together ተሰበሰበ።
get up ተነሣ።
ghost ጣረሞት።
giant (of unusual size) ግዙፍ።
(imaginary being) ጭራቅ።
giddy (girl) ወረተኛ።
(height) የሚያዞር።
gift ስጦታ።
(talent) ተሰጥዖ።
gifted ተሰጥዖ፡ ያለው።
gigantic ግዙፍ።
giggle ተንከተከተ።
ginger ዝንጅብል።
giraffe ቀጭኔ

gird ከበበ።
gird oneself ታጠቀ።
girdle (n.) መቀነት።
girl ልጃገረድ።
girlfriend የከንፈር፡ ወዳጅ።
girlhood የልጅነት፡ ዘመን።
gist ፍሬ፡ ነገር።
give ሰጠ።
give back መለሰ።
give in (surrender) እጅ፡ ሰጠ።
give out, vt. (distribute) ዐደለ።
give out, vi. (become exhausted)
አለቀ።
give up አቆመ; (job) ለቀቀ።
glacial በረዶማ።
glad የሚያስደስት።
be glad ተደሰተ፤ ደስ፡ አለ(ው)
gladden ደስ፡ አሰኘ።
gladly በደስታ።
glamor ውበት።
glance, --- at ተመለከተ።
glance (n.) መለከት፡ ምልከት።
at a glance ባንዴ።
throw a glance ተመለከተ፤
መለከት፡ አደረገ።
gland እጢ።
glare, n. (dazzling brightness)
ነጸብራቅ ; (fierce look)
ግልምጫ።

glaring (light) የሚያንጸባርቅ።

(mistake) በጣም፡ ግልፅ።

glass (the substance) መስታወት።

(thing to drink from) ብርጭቆ።

glasses መነፅር።

glaze (a window) መስታወት፡
አስገባ።

(pottery) አብረቅራቂ፡ መልክ፡
ሰጠ።

gleam, v. (eyes) አበራ።

(glass) አንጸባረቀ።

gleam (n.) ጭላንጭል።

glean ለቀመ።

glee ደስታ።

glee club የሙዚቃ፡ ክበብ።

glib አፈ፡ ጮሌ።

glide ተንሸራተተ።

glimmer (v.) ብልጭ፡ ብልጭ፡ አለ።

glimmer (n.) የመብራት፡ ጭላንጭል።

glimpse (v.) አየ

glimpse at አየት፡ አዮት፡ አደረገ።

glisten አንጸባረቀ።

glitter አንጸባረቀ።

gloat ፈነደቀ

global ዓለም፡ አቀፍ።

globe (earth) መሬት።

(sphere representing the earth)
ሉል።

gloomy (day) ቀፋፊ።

(corridor) ጨለምለም፡ ያለ።

(depressed) ተስፋ፡ የሚያስቆርጥ።

glorify አሞገሰ።

glorious (event) ያሸበረቀ።

(victory) ታላቅ።

(heritage) የሚያኮራ።

glory (honor) ክብር።

(praise) ምስጋና።

(splendor) ውበት።

glossary አጭር፡ መዝገበ፡ ቃላት።

glove የእጅ፡ ሹራብ፤ ጓንቲ።

glow (v.) አበራ።

glow (n.) ብርሃን።

glowing (bright) ብሩህ።

(animated) ስሜት፡ የተሞላበት።

glue (v.) አጣበቀ፤
በሙጫ፡ አጣበቀ።

glue (n.) ሙጫ።

glum, look --- ቅፍፍ፡ አለ(ው)

glutton ሆዳም።

gluttony ሆዳምነት።

gnash አፋጨ።

gnat ትንኝ።

gnaw (at a bone) ቆረጣጠመ።

(one's conscience) ከነከነ።

go ሄደ፡ (train) ተነሳ፡ ;

(spread disease) ተስፋፋ።
(pass) አለፈ ; (enter) ገባ። ;
(lead) ወሰደ። ; (collapse) ~~ፈፈሰ~~
ፈረሰ ; (weaken, eyesight)
ደከመ።
go after ተከታተለ።
go ahead ቀደመ።
go around ዞረ፡ ሄደ።
go away ሄደ።
go by አለፈ።
go down ወረደ። ; (sun) አዘቀዘቀ።
go on ቀጠለ ; (lights) በራ።
go on and off ብልጭ፡ ድርግም፡ አለ።
go out ወጣ። ; (lights) ጠፋ።
go together (agree) ተስማማ።
go under (of ship) ሰጠመ።
go up ወደ፡ ላይ፡ ወጣ።
goal (purpose) ዓላማ።
(in football) ግብ።
goal keeper ግብ፡ ጠባቂ።
goat ፍየል።
goblet ዋንጫ።
God አምላክ፤ እግዚአብሔር።
godchild የክርስትና፡ ልጅ።
goddess ጣዖት።
godfather የክርስትና፡ አባት።
godly የእግዚአብሔር።
godmother የክርስትና፡ እናት።

goings-on ድርጊት።
goiter እንቅርት።
gold ወርቅ።
golden የወርቅ፤ ከወርቅ፡ የተሠራ።
goldsmith ወርቅ፡ ሠሪ።
gong ደወል።
good ጥሩ። (money) እውነተኛ።
be good (valid) አገለገለ።
a good deal ብዙ።
a good hour ሙሉ፡ ሰዓት፤ እንድ
ሰዓት።
do good ጠቀመ።
a no good የማይረባ።
good afternoon!
እንደምን፡ ዋልክ።
goodbye! ደኅና፡ ሁን።
good evening! እንደምን፡ አመሸህ።
good-for-nothing, be a ---
አይረባም።
good-hearted ደግ።
good-looking መልከ፡ ቀና።
goodly መልክ፡ መልካም።
(sum of money) ከፍ፡ ያለ፤ ብዙ።
good morning! እንደምን፡ አደርክ።
good-natured ገር።
goodness ርኅራኄ።
good night! ደኅና፡ እደር።
goods ሸቀጥ፡ ሸቀጦች።
goose ዝይ።

gorge ሸለቆ።

gorgeous (girl) የወጣለት።

(sunset) ዕፁብ፡ ድንቅ፡

Gospel ወንጌል፡

gossip (v.) አወራ።

gossip (n.) ወሬ፤ አሉባልታ።

gourd ቅል።

govern ገዛ፡; (determine) ወሰነ፡

government መንግሥት፡

(administration) አስተዳደር።

governor አገረ ገዥ፡

governor general እንደራሴ፡

gown ቀሚስ፡

grab (a bone) መነተፈ፡

(a thief) ያዘ፡

grace (divine favor) ጸጋ፡

(kindness) ደግነት።

(beauty) ውበት፡

(favor) ባለሟልነት።

(mercy) ምሕረት።

graceful (speech) ለዛ፡ ያለው፡

(letter) ደስ፡ የሚያሰኝ።

gracious ደግ፤ (home, manner) ~~ደግ።~~

የሞቀ፤ ሞቅ፡ ያለ፡

be gracious ምሕረት፡ አደረገ፡

grade, v. (sort into categories)

ለየ፡ (homework) ውጤት፡ ሰጠ፡

grade (n.) ደረጃ፡

(class) ክፍል፡ (mark) ውጤት፡

gradually ቀስ፡ በቀስ፡

graduate, v. (receive a diploma)

ተመረቀ ; (change gradually) ቀስ፡ በቀስ፡ ተሻሻለ

graduate (n.) ተመራቂ፡

graduation (commencement) የምረቃ፡

ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት፡

(gradual change) ቀስ፡ እያለ፡ መለወጥ።

graft (n.) ጉቦ

grain ጥሬ፡ ጥሬ፤ እህል

grammar ሰዋስው

grammatical ሰዋስዋዊ

granary ጎተራ

grand ትልቅ፤ ታላቅ፡

(view) አስደናቂ

grandchild የልጅ፡ ልጅ፡

granddaughter የልጅ፡ ልጅ፡

grandeur (of scenery) ውበት

(of a ceremony) ታላቅነት

grandfather ወንድ፡ አያት

grandiose ዓቢይ

grandmother ሴት፡ አያት

grandson የልጅ፡ ልጅ፡

grandstand ሰገነት

grant, v. (give) ሰጠ

(accept) ተቀበለ; (concede) አመነ፡

grant (n.) እርዳታ

granted ከሆነ

take for granted ምንም፡ አልተጠራጠረም

grape ወይን

grapple ተናነቀ

grasp ያዘ

(understand) ገባ(ው)

grass ሣር

grasshopper ፌንጣ

grate, vt. (cheese) ፈረፈረ

grate, vi. (produce a harsh sound) ሲጢጥ፡ አለ፡

grate (n.) የብረት፡ መከለያ

grateful ውለታ፡ የማይረሳ

(letter) የምስጋና፡

be grateful አመሰገነ፡

gratify (satisfy) አረካ

(give pleasure) አስደሰተ

gratifying የሚያስደስት

gratis በነጻ

gratitude ምስጋና

gratuitous ነጻ

gratuity ጉርሻ

grave (n.) መቃብር

grave, adj. (mistake) ከባድ

(condition) አስጊ

(doubts) ከፍ፡ ያለ

(person) ኮስታራ

look grave ኮስተር፡ አለ፡

gravel ጠጠር

gravely (very badly) ክፉኛ፡

(in a sorrowful way) በሐዘን፡

graven የተቀረጸ

gravestone የመቃብር፡ ድንጋይ

graveyard መካነ፡ መቃብር

gravitation ስበት

gravity (seriousness) አስጊነት

(gravitation) ስበት

gravy መረቅ፡

gray, turn --- (hair) ሸበተ፡

graze (vt.) አጋጠ

graze (vi.) ጋጠ

grazing land የግጦሽ፡ መሬት

grease, v. (the griddle) አሰሰ

(the car) ቅባት፡ ቀባ

grease (n.) ቅባት

great ታላቅ፡ ትልቅ

(of pain)' ጽኑ

(of appetite) ከፍተኛ

great-grandchild የልጅ፡ ልጅ፡ ልጅ

great-grandfather የወንድ፡ ቅድመ፡ አያት

great-grandmother የሴት፡ ቅድመ፡ አያት

greatly በጣም፤ ያለ፡ ቅጥ፡

greatness ትልቅነት ፤ ታላቅነት

Greece ግሪክ

greed ሥሥት

greedy ስግብግብ፡

Greek (person) ግሪክ

(language) የግሪክ፡ ቋንቋ

green (color) አረንጓዴ፡

(leaves) ለምለም፡

(not ripe) ጥሬ ፤ ያልበሰለ

(of lumber) ያልደረቀ

greet ሰላምታ ፡ ሰጠ ፤ ሰላምታ ፡ አቀረበ

greeting ሰላምታ

gregarious (living in herds)

የመንጋ፡ እንስሳ

(fond of being with people)

ከሰው ፡ መቀላቀል ፡ የሚወድ፡

grenade የእጅ ፡ ቦምብ፡

griddle ~~መጋገሪያ~~ ፡ ምጣድ

grief ሐዘን

grievance ቅሬታ

grieve (vi.) አዘነ

grieving ሐዘንተኛ

grievous (loss) ታላቅ

(wound) ጽኑ ; (news) አሳዛኝ

grill (n.) የብረት ፡ ምድጃ

grim (struggle) ጭካኔ ፡ የተሞላበት

(tale) አሰቃቂ ; (task) ፈዳም

be grim ፊትን፡ አኮሳተረ

grin (v.) ፈገግ፡ አለ

grind (grain) ፈጨ ; (meat) አደቀቀ ; (coffee) ወቀጠ;

(knife) ሳለ; (teeth) አፋጨ

grindstone መሳያ

grip (v.) አጥብቆ ፡ ያዘ

እንቅ፡ አድርጎ ፡ ያዘ

grip (n.) አያያዝ

come to grips with ተቋቋመ

gripe (irritate) አበሳጨ

(cause pain in the bowels)

ሆዱን፡ ቈረጠው

grippe ኢንፍሉዌንዛ

grisly አስደንጋጭ

grit, v. (the teeth) ነከሰ

groan (v.) አቃሰተ

groan (n.) ማቃሰት

grocer ምግብ ፡ ነጋዴ ፤ ምግብ ፡ ሻጭ

grocery (groceries)

(store) የምግብ ፡ መደብር

(food) የምግብ ፡ ሸቀጥ ፡ ሸቀጥ

grocery store የምግብ ፡ መደብር

groin ብሽሽት

groom, n. (man about to be married) ሙሽራ ; (who takes care of ? horses) ገስደሬጣ

grope ዳበሰ

gross ከበዳ ፤ ጸለሀ (income) ጠቅላላ;

(language) ጸያፍ

(manners) ያልታረመ

grossly ያለ፡ቅጥ

grotesque ከሥርዓትና፡አስደናቂ

grouch ነጭናጫ፡

grouchy, be --- ተነጫነጨ፡

ground, v. (establish) መሠረተ·

ground (n.) መሬት ; (place) ቦታ

(reason) ምክንያት

grounds (land) ግቢ

(coffee) አተላ፡

(reason) ምክንያት

gain ground ተቀባይነት፡አገኘ

give ground አፈገፈገ፡

ground floor ምድር፡ቤት

groundless መሠረት-ቢስ

group (vi.) ተሰባሰበ

group (n.) ወገን

grove ጫካ፡

grow, vt. (roses) ተከለ ;

(soil growing wheat) አበቀለ

(farmer growing wheat) ዘራ ~~አበቀለ~~፡

(a beard) አሳደገ

grow, vi. (children) አደገ

(grain) በቀለ

(business) ተስፋፋ·

grow up አደገ፡

growl (v.) አጉረመረመ

grown-up (n.) ዐዋቂ

growth እድገት

(swelling) እብጠት

grudge, v. (begrudge) ቅር፡አለው

grudge (n.) ቂም

bear grudge ቂም፡ያዘ(በት)

gruesome አሰቃቂ

gruff ጎርናና

grumble አጉረመረመ

guarantee, v. (engage to do something) ቃል-ገባ

(give guarantee) ዋስትና፡ሰጠ

guarantee (n.) ዋስትና

guarantor ዋስ

guard (v.) ጠበቀ

guard (n.) ዘብ፤ ዘበኛ

be on one's guard ተጠነቀቀ

keep guard ጠበቀ

guardian ጠባቂ

guardian spirit አደባር

guerilla የደፈጣ፡ተዋጊ

guess (v.) በመከ፡ መቀ፤ ገመተ

(a riddle) ፈታ

(think) መሰለ(ው)

guess (n.) ግምት፤ መላ፡ ~~መታ~~

make a guess መላ፡ መታ

guest እንግዳ፡

guidance መሪነት

guide (v.) መራ

guide (n.) መንገድ፡ መሪ

(guidebook) መምሪያ

guidebook መግለጫ፤ መጽሐፍ

guideline መምሪያ

guild ማኅበር

guile ብልሃት ፤ ተንኰል።

guilt ጥፋት

guilty ጥፋተኛ

find guilty ፈረደ (በት)

guinea fowl ጅግራ

gulf የባሕር፡ ሰላጤ

gull የባሕር ፡ [illegible]

gullible ጅልል

gully ቦይ

gulp (v.) ጠጣ

gulp down ጭልጥ ፡ አድርጎ፡ ጠጣ

(a sob) ሳግ፡ አደረገ

gulp (n.), in one --- ባንዴ፡ ጉንጭ

take a gulp ተጎነጨ

gum (sticky substance) ማጣበቂያ

(of teeth) ድድ

gun ሽጉጥ ፤ ጠመንጃ

gunfire የጠመንጃ ፡ ተኩስ

gunpowder ባሩድ፡

gurgle, v. (of a person) ሁቅ፡
ሁቅ፡ አለ

(of a bottle) ተንደቅደቀ

gush (v.) ፈለቀ

gust ንፋስኛ፡ ሽፋት

gut አንጀት

guts የሆድ፡ እቃ

gutter አሸንዳ፡

guttural የጉሮሮ፡

guy ሰው ፤ ልጅ

gym (exercise) የሰውነት፡ ማጠንከሪያ

(building) የሰውነት፡
ማጠንከሪያ፡ አዳራሽ፡

gymnasium የሰውነት፡ ማጠንከሪያ፡
አዳራሽ፡

H

habit ልምድ ፤ ልማድ።

adopt habits ለመደ።

habitable ለመኖሪያ፡ የሚሆን፡

habitation መኖሪያ፡

habitual የተለመደ፡

had, he --- ነበረው።

haft (of spear) እጀታ;

(of ax) ዛቢያ

haggard, --- appearance
ድንግንግ፡ ሆኖ፡ መታየት

haggle ተከራከረ

hail (v.) በረዶ፡ ጣለ ; (call) ጠራ

hail from መጣ

hail (n.) በረዶ፡

hair ጸጉር

hairbrush የጸጉር፡ ብሩሽ፡

haircut ጸጉር፡ መቈረጥ፡
hairdo የጸጉር፡ አሠራር
hairdresser ጸጉር፡ አስተካካይ፡
hairy ጸጉራም
hale (adj.) ጠንካራ
  hale and hearty ጠንካራ
half ግማሽ; (of hour) እኩል
half-breed ክልስ
half-brother የእናት፡ ልጅ ፤ የአባት፡ ልጅ፡
half-caste ክልስ
half-hearted ከልብ፡ ያልሆነ፡
half-heartedly ከግማሽ፡ ልብ፡
half-sister የእናት፡ ልጅ ፤ ያባት፡ ልጅ
hall (room) አዳራሽ
  (passageway) መተላለፊያ፡
hallmark መለዮ፡
hallow አወደሰ
hallowed የተቀደሰ
hallway መተላለፊያ፡
halt (vt.) አቆመ ; (advance of army) አገደ፡
  halt (vi.) ቆመ ; (hesitate in speech) አፉ፡ ተያዘ፡
halt (n.), come to a --- ቆመ.
halter ልጓ፡
halting, --- speech ንግግርን፡ ቆም፡ ማድረግ፡
halve እኩል፡ ከፈለ· ; (lessen by half) በግማሽ· ቀነሰ

hamlet ትንሽ፡ መንደር
hammer, v. (with fist) ደበደበ
  (with nails) ምስማር፡ መታ
hammer (n.) መዶሻ.
hamper አሰናከለ፡
hand (v.) አቀበለ
  hand down አወረደ፡
  hand in (application) አገባ፡
  (homework) አስረከበ፡
  hand out ዐደለ·
hand (n.) እጅ ; (of clock) ቆጣሪ
  hand-in-hand (holding hands) እጅ፡ ለእጅ፡ ተያይዘው;
  (close together) በኅብረት
  hands up እጅ፡ ወደላይ
  ask for the hand ለጋብቻ፡ ጠየቀ
  get the upper hand አየለ፡
  give someone a hand አገዘ·
  have the upper hand አሸነፈ
→ lend a hand ረዳ፡
  try one's hand ሞከረ
handbag የእጅ፡ ቦርሳ
handbook የመምሪያ፡ መጽሐፍ
handcuff ካቴና
handful እፍኝ
handicap መሰናክል
handicraft የእጅ፡ ሥራ ፤ ተግባረ፡ እጅ
handiwork የእጅ፡ ሥራ፡
handkerchief መሐረብ

handle, v. (people) ያዘ;
(affairs) አካሄደ ; (sell) ሸጠ

handle, n. (of knife) እጀታ፡
(of cup) ጆሮ

handling አያያዝ

handmade በእጅ፡ የተሠራ፡

handshake እጅ፡ ለእጅ፡ መጨባበጥ፡

handsome (man) መልከ፡ ቀና፤ መልከ፡ መልካም፡
(mansion) የሚያምር

handwriting የእጅ፡ ጽሕፈት
(way of writing) አጻጻፍ

handy ቀልጣፋ፤ ባለሙያ;
(conveniently located) ምቹ
come in handy ጠቀመ፤ አገለገለ

handyman ባለሙያ

hang (vt.) ሰቀለ
hang, vi. (of lamp) ተንጠለጠለ
(depend) ተመሠረተ፡
(be postponed) ቆየ
hang around ወዲያ! ወዲህ፡ አለ
hang (one's) head አንገቱን፡ ደፋ
hang on (hold tightly) አጥብቆ ያዘ; (persist) ተስፋ፡ አልቆረጠም፡
hang together አንድ፡ ላይ፡ ሆነ
hang up ሰቀለ

hangar ጋራዥ

hanger መስቀያ

hanging ስቅላት

haphazard (answer) አፉ፡ እንዳመጣ፡ የሚሰጥ; (things) ጊዜ፡ የወለደው

haphazardly ያለ፡ ዕቅድ፡

hapless ምስኪን፡

happen ሆነ፤ ደረሰ
happen again ተደገመ
as it happens እንዳጋጣሚ

happening ድርጊት

happily (joyfully) በደስታ
(skillfully, appropriately) በሚገባ; (fortunately) ደግነቱ፡

happiness ደስታ

happy ደስተኛ (appropriate) የሚስማማን
happy New Year! እንኳን፡ ከዘመን፡ ዘመን፡ አሸጋገረህ

happy-go-lucky ግድ፡ የለሽ

harass ነዘነዘ

harbinger የሚያመለክት

harbor, v. (shelter) አስጠጋ;
(ill) ያዘ

harbor (n.) ወደብ

hard, adj. (worker, plastic) ጠንካራ ; (question, language) አስቸጋሪ ; (winter) ከባድ ; (alcoholic drink) ኃይለኛ ; (times) ክፉ

hard, adv. (with energy) ጠንክሮ፤ በርትቶ

(of wind blowing) በኃይል

hard by ጎን ፤ ዳር

be hard አዳገተ

harden (vt.) አጠነከረ

harden, vi. (cement) ጠጠረ

hardened (criminal) ልምደኛ ፤ የቆየ

hardly እምብዛም + negative verb; ~~[illegible]~~

ምንም፡ ያህል + negative verb

hardship መከራ ፤ ችግር

hardware ከብረት· የተሠሩ፡ እቃዎች

hardworking ብርቱ፡

hardy (soldier) ብርቱ

(adventurer) ችግር፡ የሚችል፡

(plant) ድርቅ፡ የሚችል፡

hare ጥንቸል፡

harken አዳመጠ

harm (v.) ጎዳ፡

harm (n.) ጉዳት ; (wrongdoing) ጥፋት፡

do harm ጎዳ፡

harmful ጠንቅ፡

harmless የማይጎዳ፡

harmonious በስምምነት· የሚስማር

harmonize (vt.) አስማማ

harmonize (vi.) ተስማማ

~~harmonize (vt.)~~

harmony (agreement) ስምምነት·

(pleasing arrangement) መቀሐዳ፡

be in harmony ተስማማ

harness (a horse) ጫነ፡

(a waterfall) ገደበ፡

harness (n.) የፈረስ፡ ዕቃ፡

harp በገና፡

harrowing አስጨናቂ፡

harry (keep raiding) አስጨነቀ፡ ዘረፈ ; (vex) አቀኀበ·

harsh (judge) ጥብቅ፡ ;

(climate) መጥፎ ; (soap) ሸካራ ;

(voice) ጎርናና ; (words) ንደስኛ፡ ; (life) አስቸጋሪ፡

harshly, treat --- አጉሳቆለ፡

harvest (v.) አመረተ ፤ ሰበሰበ

harvest (n.) መኸር ፤ አዝመራ·

(result, reward) ዋጋ

hash (v.) ከተፈ

hash (n.) ክትፎ፡

haste ችኮላ ፤ ጥድፊያ

make haste ፈጠን፡ አለ

hasten (vt.) አፋጠነ

hasten (vi.) ተጣደፈ

hastily በችኮላ·

hasty ችኩል ; (decision) በችኮላ· ~~[illegible]~~ የተደረገ

hat ባርኔጣ

hatch (vt.) ፈለፈለ

hatch (vi.) ተፈለፈለ

hatchet መጥረቢያ

hate (v.) ጠላ ; (dislike) አለወደደም

hate (n.) ጥላቻ

hateful (remark) ጥላቻ፡ የተመላበት (crime) አስከፊ

hatemonger ጥላቻ፡ የሚነዛ፡

hatred ጥላቻ ፤ ቂም

haughtiness እብሪት

haughty ትዕቢተኛ (words) የትዕቢት

haul (pull) ጎተተ (transport) አጓጓዘ

haunch ወገብ

haunt (inhabit) ኖረ (በት) ; (trouble) አስበረገገ ፤ አሸበረ (visit persistently) አዘወተረ

have አለ -with object suffix pronouns

haven ወደብ ; (for fugitives) መሸሸጊያ

havoc ጥፋት

play havoc with አበላሸ

hawk ጭልፊት

hay ድርቆሽ፡

haywire, be --- ትርምስምስ፡ አለ

go haywire መስ፡ ቅጡ፡ ጠፋ.

hazard (n.) አደጋ

hazardous አደገኛ

haze ጭጋግ

hazy ጭጋጋም፡ ; (of ideas) ግልጽ፡ ያልሆነ

he እርሱ ፤ እሱ፡

head (vt.) መራ ; (a department) ሹም፡ ሆነ ፤ ኃላፊ፡ ሆነ፡

head, vi. (move toward) አመራ፡

head (n.) ራስ፡ ; (of a nail) ጭንቅላት፡ ; (of family) አውራ ; (of government) መሪ ; (of a firm) ኃላፊ ; (of a gang) አለቃ ; (of a river) ምንጭ ; (of lettuce) ጥቅል

heads or tails ዘውድ፡ ወይስ፡ አንበሳ

be head and shoulders above በለጠ

come to a head (quarrel) ~~[illegible]~~ ተካረረ ; (struggle for power) ተፋፋመ

lose one's head ናላው፡ ዞረ፡

make head or tail ተረዳ(ው) ፤ ገባ(ው)

head (adj.) ዋና

headache የራስ፡ ምታት

headdress የጸጉር፡ አሠራር፡

heading ርእስ፡

headlight የፊት፡ መብራት፡

headline አርእስተ፡ ዜና፡

headman ~~ዲሬክተር~~፡ ጭቃ፡ ሹም

headmaster ዲሬክተር፡

headquarters (of army) ጠቅላይ፡ መምሪያ፡

(of an office) ዋና፡ መሥሪያ፡ ቤት፡

headrest ትራስ፡

headstall ልጓም፡

headstrong ሐሳበ፡ ግትር፡

headwaters ምንጭ፡

heal (vt.) አዳነ፡

heal (vi.) ዳነ፤ ጠገገ፡

healer መድኃኒተኛ፡

health ጤንነት

Ministry of Health የጤና፡ ጥበቃ፡ ሚኒስቴር፡

healthy (person) ጤናማ፡

(body) ጤነኛ፡ ; (climate) ለጤና፡ የሚስማማ፡

heap (v.) ቈለለ፡

heap up አከማቸ

heap (n.) ክምር፤ ቁልል

heaps of ብዙ፡

hear ሰማ ; (of a judge) አየ;

(accept) ተቀበለ

hearing መስማት ; (ability to hear) የመስማት፡ ችሎታ፡

give a hearing ክርክር፡ አዳመጠ፡

hearsay አሉባልታ፡

hearse የሬሳ፡ መኪና

heart ልብ ; (innermost part) ውስጥ ; (center) መካከል

(enthusiasm) መንፈስ ; (vital part) ዋና፡ ነገር

by heart በቃል

have a heart ርኅራኅ፡ ነው

lose heart ተስፋ፡ ቆረጠ

take heart ተጽናና

take heart! አይዞህ

heart attack የልብ፡ ድካም፡

heartbeat የልብ፡ ትርታ

heartburn ቃር

hearten አበረታታ

hearth ምድጃ፡

heartily ከልብ

heartless ግፈኛ

heartsick, be --- በጣም፡ አዘነ፡

hearty (welcome) ከልብ፡ የመነጨ;

(meal) አጥጋቢ

heat (v.) አሞቀ፡

heat (n.) ሙቀት ; (of the sun) የፀሐይ፡ ሐሩር

heated (adj.) የጋለ፤ የተፋፋመ

heathen አረመኔያዊ

heave, vt. (lift with effort) በስንት፡ ችግር፡ አወጣ

(hurl) በችግር፡ ወረወረ

heave, vi. (bulge) ጉብ፡ አለ

(rise and fall repeatedly) ከፍ፡ ዝቅ፡ አለ

heaven መንግሥተ፡ ሰማያት

heavens ሰማይ፡

heavens! አቤት፡ አቤት

for heavens sake ስለ፡ እግዚአብሔር፡ ብለህ

heavenly የሰማይ ; (day) ብሩህ ; (spot) በጣም፡ አስደሳች

heavily በኀይል

heavy ከባድ ; (expenses) ከፍ፡ ያለ; (cloth) ወፍራም ; (sleep) ድብን፡ ያለ ; (smoke) ጥቅጥቅ፡ ያለ ; (drinker) ንፍስኛ

heavy artillery ከባድ፡ መሣሪያ

Hebrew ዕብራይስጥ

hectic የግርግር

hedge (vt.) አጠረ

hedge, vi. (avoid being frank) አድበሰበሰ፡ አለፈ

hedge (n.) የተክል፡ አጥር ፤ የቁጥቋጦ፡ አጥር

heed (v.) ተቀበለ ፤ ሰማ

heed (n.) take --- (pay attention ሰማ; (be careful) ተጠነቀቀ

heedful, be --- በጥንቃቄ፡ ተመለከተ፡

heedless የማይጠብቅ፡

heel (v.) ተረከዘ፡ አገገ፡

heel (n.) ተረከዝ

hefty (person) ጡንቻኛ፡ ; (book) በጣም፡ ትልቅ፡

heifer ጊደር

height ርዝመት ; (of mountain) ከፍታ ; (of man) ቁመት

heighten (a fence) አስረዘመ; (anger) አባሰ ; (the value) አስወደደ፡

heinous አስቃቂ፡

heir ወራሽ፡

heir apparent አልጋ፡ ወራሽ፡

heirloom ቅርስ፡

hell ጀሀነም፡

helmet የራስ፡ ቁር ፤ የራስ፡ ባርኔጣ፡

help (v.) ረዳ ; (of medicine) አሻለ

help oneself (to food) ተጋበዘ

help out ረዳ፡

help (n.) እርዳታ፡ ; (helpers) ረዳቶች፡

helper ረዳት፡

helpful ለመርዳት፡ ዝግጁ፡

be helpful ረዳ፡

helpless (civilian) መከላከያ፡ የሌለው

be helpless ደከመ፡ ; (have no power) ሥልጣን፡ የለውም፡

hem (v.) ቀመቀመ፡

hem (n.) ቅምቅማት ፤ ጠርዝ፡

hemisphere ንፍስ፡ ዓለም፡

hemorrhage የብዙ፡ ደም፡ መፍሰስ፡

hemorrhoids የአህያ፡ ኪንታሮት፡

hen ዶሮ፡

hence ከ... በኋላ፡

henceforth ከእንግዲህ፡ ወዲህ፡

her እሷን፣ or object suffix pronouns

herald (v.) አበሰረ፡

herald (n.) ዐዋጅ ፤ ነጋሪ

herb ዕፅ

herbs ቅጠላ፡ ቅጠል፡

herbivorous ዕፅ፡ በል፡

herd (v.) አጎረ፡

herd (n.) መንጋ፡

herdsman እረኛ፡

here እዚህ፡

here and now አሁኑኑ፡

here and there አልፎ፡ አልፎ፡

hereabouts እዚህ፡ ገደማ፡

hereafter ከእንግዲህ፡

the hereafter ወዲያኛው፡ ዓለም፡

hereditary ሊወርስ፡ ሊቀረስ፡ የመጣ፡

be hereditary በዘር፡ ተላለፈ፡

heredity ዘር

herein (in this place) እዚህ፡ ውስጥ

(in this matter) እዚህ፡ ላይ፡

heresy መናፍቅነት፡

heretic መናፍቅ፡

heretofore እስካሁን፡ ድረስ

hereupon በዚህም፡ ጊዜ፡

heritage ቅርስ፡

hermit ባሕታዊ፡

hernia ቡቃ ፤ ቡአ

hero ጀግና ፤ ባለጀብዱ፡

(leading character in a story) ባለ፡ ታሪክ፡

heroic (deed) ጀግንነት ፤ የጀብዱ፡

(person) ጀግና፡ ; (measures) የድፍረት፡

heroism የጀግንነት፡ ሙያ፡

hers የርሷ ፤ የሷ፡

herself, she --- ራሷ ፤ እርሷ፡ ራሷ

be herself እንደ ወትሮዋ፡ ናት፡

by herself ራሷ.

hesitant (person) ወላዋይ፡

(speech) እየመነታ፡ የሚያደርገው፡

hesitate አመነታ፡

hesitation ማመንታት፡

heterogenous ቅይጥ፡

hew (stones) ጠረበ ; (logs) ቆረጠ

hiatus ክፍተት፡ ቦታ፡

hiccups ስርቅታ

hidden የተሰወረ.

hide (vt.) ደበቀ ፤ ሰወረ ፤ ሸሸገ፡

hide (vi.) ተደበቀ ፤ ተሸሸገ

hide (n.) ቆዳ

hide-and-seek ድብብቆሽ

hide-away መደበቂያ

hideous (crime) አስቃቂ፡

(face) አስከፊ፡

hideout መደበቂያ ፤ ጎሬ፡

hiding, go into --- ተደበቀ

hierarchy ባለ፡ሥልጣናት

high ረጅም፡ ; (office) ከፍተኛ፡ ;
 (opinion) ከፍ፡ያለ ; (fever)
 ኃይለኛ ; (voice) ቀጭን ;
 (price) ውድ፡

highborn ከታላቅ፡ የተወለደ፡

highbrow የተማረ

highanded, --- treatment መጨቆን፡

highland ደጋ

highly በጣም ; (with approval)
 በአድናቆት

Highness ልዑል

high-pitched ቀጭን

high priest ሊቀ፡ካህናት

high ranking ከፍተኛ፡

high school ሁለተኛ፡ደረጃ፡ትምህርት፡ ቤት፡

high spirits, be in --- ደስ፡
 ደስ፡አለ(ው)

high strung ድንጉጥ

highway አውራ፡ጎዳና

hijack ጠለፈ

hijacking የአውሮፕላን፡መጠለፍ፡

hike (v.) ተጓዘ

hike (n.) ሽርሽር፡

hilarious የሚያስቅ፡

hill ኮረብታ፡

 down the hill ቁልቁለቱን፡

hillock ጉብታ፡

hillside የኮረብታ፡ጎን፤ የተራራ፡ጥግ

hilltop የኮረብታ፡ጫፍ፤ አፋፍ፡

hilly ኮረብታማ፡

him እሱን, or object suffix
 pronouns

himself ራሱ

 be himself እንደ፡ወትሮው፡ነው

 by himself ብቻውን፡

hind የኋላ

hinder አደናቀፈ፤ ዕንቅፋት፡ሆነ፡

hinderance ዕንቅፋት

hinge (v.), --- on ተመሠረተ

hinge (n.) ማጠፊያ

hint (v.) አመለከተ፤ አስገነዘበ

hint, n. (advice) ምክር ;
 (suggestion) ጥቆማ

 give a hint አስታወቀ፤ ጠቆመ

hip ወገብ፡

hippopotamus ጉማሬ

hire, v. (a servant) ቀጠረ;
 (a house) ተከራየ

his የሱ, ው possessive suffix
 pronouns

hiss አፏጨ ; (air) ቱሽ፡አለ

historian ታሪክ፡ጸሐፊ

historic ታሪካዊ

historical (event) ታሪካዊ
 (costume) የጥንት

history ታሪክ

hit መታ ; (ball) ለጋ ;
(crush against something) ከ... ጋር፡ ተጋጨ ; (have a painful effect on) አስደነገጠ

hit against ገጨ

hitch (v.) አሰረ፡

hitch (n.) መሰናክል

hither ወዲህ

hitherto እስካሁን፡ ድረስ

hive ቀፎ

hoard (v.) አከማቸ

hoar-frost አመዳይ

hoarse ጎርናና

hoax ፈጠራ

hobble ሰነከለ

hobble along እየተወተረተረ፡ ሄደ

hobby የትርፍ፡ ጊዜ፡ ማሳለፊያ

hock ቋንጃ

hockey ገና

hoe (v.) ኰተኰተ

hoe (n.) ዶማ

hog አሳማ

hoist (v.) ሰቀለ

hold (vt.) ያዘ ; (control) ገታ ; (believe) አመነ ; (breath) ቁፓ አደረገ ; (a meeting) አደረገ

hold, vi. (endure) ቆየ ; (of a rule) ሠራ ; (of a dike) አልተበገረም (of a knot) አልተፈታም

hold back አስቀረ; (evidence) ሸሸገ

hold off ዘሎ፡ ፋን፡ ብሎ፡ ዘገየ

hold out (a hand) ዘረጋ

hold up (head) ቀና፡ አደረገ ;
(the trousers) ታጠቀ
(with gun) አስፈራርቶ፡ ቀማ

hold (n.) አያያዝ ; (influence) ተጽዕኖ

take hold of ያዘ

holdings ንብረት

hole (v.) ቀደደ

hole, n. (of needle) ቀዳዳ ; (in a road) ቦርቦር ; (in an argument) ጉድለት

broke a hole በሳ

holiday በዓል፤ የዓመት፡ በዓል፡

holiness ቅድስና

His Holiness ብፁዕ

hollow out ቦረቦረ

hollow (n.) ጉድጓድ፡

hollow, adj. (wall) ክፍት ; (dish) ጎድጓዳ; (gourd) ባዶ ; (cheeks) የተጠበቀ (tree) የተቦረቦረ ; (promise) የማይጨበጥ

holocaust (destruction by fire)
የእሳት፡ መቃጠሉን
(wholesale destruction)
እልቂት

holy ቅዱስ

Holy Bible መጽሐፍ፡ ቅዱስ

Holy Communion ሥጋ፡ ወደሙ

Holy Ghost መንፈስ፡ ቅዱስ

holy orders ሥርዓተ፡ ቅስና፤ ተክህኖ

Holy Scripture መጽሐፍ፡ ቅዱስ

holy water ጠበል

homage አክብሮት
pay homage (formal acknowledgment) እጅ፡ ነሣ ; (pay respect) ምስጋና፡ አቀረበ

home (n.) መኖሪያ ; (country where one was born) ትውልድ አገር

home, adj. (town) የተወለደበት;
(products) ሀገር፡ ውስጥ፡ የተሠራ፡
home (adv.) እቤት፤ ወደ፡ ቤት
at home እቤት
feel at home እንደልቡ፡ ሊሆን፡ ቻለ

homeland ትውልድ፡ አገር

homeless ቤት፡ የሌለው

homemade ቤት፡ የተሠራ

home office ዋና፡ መሥሪያ፡ ቤት

homesick, be --- ናፈቀ(ው)፤ ዘመዶቹን፡ ናፈቀ

hometown የተወለደበት፡ ከተማ

homework የቤት፡ ሥራ፡

homily ድርሳን፡

homogenous አንድ፡ ዓይነት

homonym ተመሳሳይ

honest (person) ሐቀኛ ; (face) ታማኝ ; (opinion) እውነተኛ; (weights) ትክክለኛ

honestly በእውነት፡

honesty ታማኝነት፤ ሐቀኝነት

honey ማር

honeycomb የንብ፡ እንጀራ

honk (vt.) ነፋ
honk (vi.) ጮኸ

honor (v.) አከበረ ; (a check) ተቀበለ

honor (n.) ክብር ; (good name) ስም ; (act of respect) አክብሮት ; (case of esteem) ክብረት
guard of honor የክብር፡ ዘብ፡
His Honor ክቡር፤ የተከበረ
sense of honor ክብር

honorable (record) የሚያስከብር ; (intention) ቅን፡ የሆነ
(place) ወግ፡ ያለው

honorarium ገንዘብ

honorary የክብር

honored (adj.) የክብር

hood ቆብ ; (of car) ክዳን

hoodlum ዱርዬ

hoof ኮቴ

hook, vt. (a dress) ቈለፈ

(a fish) በመንጠቆ፡ ያዘ

hook, vi. (of dress) ተቈለፈ

(of road) ታጠፈ

hook (of lamp) መንጠቆ ; (for coat) ማንጠልጠያ ; (of telephone receiver) መስቀያ

by hook or by crook በዚህም፡ ሆነ፡ በዚያም

hookworm ወስፋት

hooligan ዱርዬ

hoot (v.) ጮኸ

hoot (n.) ጩኸት

not give a hoot ግድ፡ የለውም

hop ዘለለ

hop about (birds) ጡብ፡ ጡብ፡ አለ

(person) ዘለል፡ ዘለል፡ አለ

hope (v.) ተስፋ፡ አደረገ

hope (n.) ተስፋ

give up --- ተስፋ፡ ቈረጠ

hopeful (future) ተስፋ፡ የሚጣልበት

(words) ተስፋ፡ የተሞላበት

hopeless ተስፋ፡ የሚያስቈርጥ

hopscotch ሰኞ፡ ማክሰኞ ፤ እንክት፡ እንክቴ

horde መንጋ

horizon አድማስ ; (limit of one's knowledge) ዕውቀት

horizontal አግዳሚ

horn ቀንድ ; (wind instrument) መለከት ፤ ጥሩንባ

hornet ተርብ

horny የቀንድ ; (hands) ቆርፋዳ

horrible (sight) የሚያሰቀቅ

(weather, face) አስከፊ

horrid (behavior) በጣም፡ አስከፊ ፤

(climate) መጥፎ

horrify አሰቀቀ

horror (of war) ሠቆቃ ;

(strong dislike) ጥላቻ ;

(fright) ታላቅ፡ ድንጋጤ

horse ፈረስ

horseman ፈረሰኛ

horsepower የፈረስ፡ ጉልበት

horseriding ግልቢያ

horseshoe የፈረስ፡ የብረት፡ ኮቴ

horticulture የዕፀዋት፡ አበቃቀል

hose (tube) የውኃ፡ ቧምቧ

(stocking) የእግር፡ ሹራብ

hospice የእንግዳ፡ ማረፊያ

hospitable እንግዳ፡ ተቀባይ

hospital ሐኪም፡ ቤት ፤ ሆስፒታል

hospitality እንግዳ፡ ተቀባይነት

show hospitality አስተናገደ፡

hospitalized, be --- ሆስፒታል፡ ገባ

host (v.) ጋባዥ ፡ ነበረ

host (n.) እንግዳ፡ ተቀባይ ፤ ባለቤት

(heavenly) መላእክት

a host of ብዙ

hostage ጅሆ ፤ መያዣ፡

hostel ማረፊያ

hostess እንግዳ፡ ተቀባይ ፤ ባለቤት

hostile (territory) የጠላት

(attitude) የጥላቻ

hostility ጥላቻ

hostilities ጦርነት

hot (water) ሙቅ ; (weather) ሞቃት ; (pan) የጋለ

be hot (pepper) ተቃጨ

(with rage) ጦፈ

be red hot ጋመ

feel hot (air) ሞቀ

hothead ግልፍተኛ

hot-tempered ግልፍተኛ

hound (n.) አዳኝ፡ ውሻ

hotel ሆቴል

hour ሰዓት (any particular time) ጊዜ

all hours በማንኛውም፡ ሰዓት

for hours ለብዙ፡ ሰዓት

hour hand ሰዓት፡ ቈጣሪ

hourly, adj. (wage) በሰዓት፡ የሚያገኘው

hourly (adv.) በየሰዓቱ፡

house (v.) አኖረ

house (n.) ቤት ; (family) ቤተ፡ ሰብ

house of worship ቤተ፡ መቅደስ

around the house ቤት፡ ለቤት

keep house ቤት፡ አስተዳደረ

household ቤተ፡ ሰብ

housekeeper የቤት፡ ቀላቢት

housekeeping የቤት፡ አያያዝ

housemaid ገረድ

housewife የቤት፡ እመቤት

housework የቤት፡ ሥራ

housing መኖሪያ

hovel ደሳሳ፡ ጎጆ

hover አንዣበበ

how? እንዴት ፤ እንደምን

how እንዴት : እንደ + relative verb

how! እንዴት ፤ ምንኛ

how come? እንዴት

how far? እስከየት

how long? ምን፡ ያህል፡ ጊዜ

how many? ስንት

how much? ምን፡ ያህል

however ነገር፡ ግን

howl, v. (dog) አላዘነ; (wind) አፏጨ

howl (n.) ጩኸት

hub እምብርት

hubbub ግርግር

huddle (v.) አጐረ

huddle together እፍግፍግ፡ ብለው፡ ተቀመጡ፤ (in a corner) ተጠጋግተው፡ ቆሙ።

huddle (n.), go into a --- በቆየት፡ ተመካከሩ

hue ቀለም

hug, v. (hold fast) አቀፈ፡ አደረገ። አቅፎ፡ ያዘ

(keep close to) ተጠግቶ፡ ሄደ

huge (animal) ግዙፍ ; (box) ትልቅ፡

hull (v.) ፈልፈለ

hull, n. (of almond) ቅርፊት ; (of peanut) ገለባ ; (of ship) አካል

remove the hull ፈተገ

hum (of shepherd) አንጎራጎረ; (of bee) ጭዝ፡ አለ

human (n.) ሰው

human, adj. (body) የሰው፡ አካል; (liberty) የሰው፡ ልጅ

human being ሰው

humane ሰብአዊ

humanitarian (n.) በጎ አድራጊ

humanitarian (adj.) የበጎ፡ አድራጎት

humanity ሰው። የሰው፡ ልጅ

(kindness) ርኅራኄ

humanly እንደ ሰው

humble ትሑት ; (occupation) ዝቅተኛ ; (home) አልባሌ፡

humid እርጥበት፡ የበዛበት። እርጥበት፡ ያለው፡

be humid ረጠበ። ወበቀ

humidity ወበቅ፡

humiliate አዋረደ

~~humiliate ውርደት፤ እፍረት~~

humiliation ውርደት። እፍረት

~~humiliation~~

humility ትሕትና፡

humor (v.) አጫወተ

humor (n.) ቀልድ፡

be in bad humor ከፋ(ው)

be in a good humor ደስ፡ አለ(ው)

sense of humor ቀልደኛነት

hump ሻኛ፡

hump (v.), --- up (ground) አበጥ፡ አለ

hump one's back ጀርባን፡ ደፋ

hunch (hump) የጀርባ፡ መጕብጥ

(premonition) ግምት

have a hunch ተሰማ(ው)

hunchback ጉባጣ

hundred መቶ

hunger ረኀብ፣ ረሀብ

hungry የተራበ

be hungry ራበ(ው)

hunt አደነ ; (look for) ፈለገ

hunter አዳኝ

hunting ማደን፡

go --- አደን፡ ሄደ፡

hurdle (v.) ዘለለ

hurdle (n.) መሰናክል

hurl ወረወረ; (insults) አወረደ(በት)

hurricane ዐውሎ፡ ነፋስ

hurriedly ወዲያውኑ፣ በችኰላ

hurry (vt.) አጣደፈ ; (the work) በችኰላ፡ ሠራ፡

hurry (vi.) ተጣደፈ፣ ተፋጠነ፣ ችኰ፡ አለ፣ ቸኰለ፡

hurry (n.) ችኰላ፡

hurt (damage) ጐዳ፡ ; (cause pain) አሳመመ ; (one's feeling) አስቀየመ

husband ባል፣ ባለቤት

husbandry (farming) እርሻ; (of animals) እርባታ ; (careful management) አያያዝ

hush (vi.) ጭጭ፡ አለ፣ ዝም፡ አለ

hush! እሽ

hush (n.) ጸጥታ

husk (n.) ገንፋ

strip the --- ሸለቀቀ

husky (voice) ጎርናና ; (person) ጠብደል

hustle (vi.) ፈጠን፡ አለ፣ ተጣደፈ

hustle about ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ፡ ተሯሯጠ

hustle and bustle ግርግር

hut ጎጆ

hyena ጅብ

hygiene የጤና፡ ጥበቃ፡ ዘዴ፡

hymn መዝሙር

sing a hymn ዘመረ

hyphen ንኡስ፡ ጭረት

hypocrisy ግብዝነት

hypocrite ግብዝ

hypothesis ግምት፣ መላ፡ ምት

I

I እኔ

ice በረዶ

idea አስተያየት፣ አስተሳሰብ፣ ሐሳብ

← (purpose) ዓላማ

have an idea መሰለ(ው)

ideal (n.) ዓይነተኛ፡ አርአያ

(goal) ዓላማ

ideal (adj.) ተስማሚ (place) የሰላጠ

idealism የንልፎ፡ ኑሮ፡

identical ልክ፡ ያህን፡ የመሰለ

be identical ተመሳሰለ

identification መለያ፡ ነገር

identification card መታወቂያ፡ ወረቀት

identify ለየ ; (treat identical) አንድ፡ አድርጎ፡ አየ ;

(prove to be the same) አንድ፡ መሆኑን፡ አረጋገጠ

identity (sameness) ተመሳሳይነት; (who a person is) ማንነት

idiom ፈሊጥ፡ አነጋገር

idiot ደደብ፡

idle (vi.) ሥራ፡ ፈታ፡

idle away አባከነ፤ አጠፋ

idle, adj. (lazy) ሰነፍ

(not employed) ሥራ፡ ፈት

(useless) የማይረባ ፤ ከንቱ

be idle, lay idle ሥራ፡ ፈታ

idleness (laziness) ስንፍና

(not being employed) ሥራ፡ ፈትነት

idol ጣዖት

idolatrous ጣዖት፡ አምላኪ

idolatry የጣዖት፡ አምልኮ

practice idolatry ጣዖት፡ አመለከ

idolize አመለከ

if የ+ perfect እንደሆነ፤

ከ + perfect

ignite (vt.) አቀጣጠለ፤ አነደደ፡ አያያዘ

ignite (vi.) እሳት፡ ተያያዘ ፤ ነደደ ; (powder) ፈነዳ

ignoble (man) ወራዳ ; (defeat) የሚያሳፍር

ignominious አሳፋሪ

ignorance አለማወቅ ፤ አላዋቂነት

ignorant ደንቆሮ ; (answer) የሞኝን

ignore ቸል፡ አለ

ill (n.) በሽታ ; (evil) መቅሠፍት

ill (adj.), be --- አመመ (ው)

ill feeling ቅሬታ

ill luck መጥፎ፡ አጋጣሚ

ill manners ብልግና

ill will ክፉ፡ መንፈስ

fall ill ታመመ

speak ill of ክፉ፡ አነሣ

treat ill በደለ፡

illegal ሕገ፡ ወጥ

illegible የማይነበብ

illegitimate ሕገ፡ ወጥ

illegitimate child ዲቃላ

illicit የተከለከለ

illiteracy መሃይምነት

illiterate መሃይም

ill-mannered ባለጌ

illness ሕመም

illogical ከትክክለኛ፡ አስተሳሰብ፡ የወጣ

ill-tempered ቁጡ

ill-treat (a horse) አንገላታ፤ አንገላቀለ; (a child) በደለ

ill-treatment በደል

illuminate ብርሃን፡ ሰጠ

(a passage) አብራራ ; (with paintings) በሥዕል አስጌጠ

illumination (of a theory) ማብራሪያ

illusion የተሳሳተ፡ እምነት

illustrate (with drawings) ለመግለጫ፡ ፈሆን፡ ዘንጭ፡ ሣለ;

(with an example) አብራራ

illustration ሥዕል ; (with example) ማብራሪያ

illustrator ሠዓሊ

illustrious ገናና፤ ስመ፡ ጥሩ

image አምሳል ; (thing seen in a mirror) መልክ ; (idea) ሐሳብ

imaginary ሐሳብ፡ የወለደው፤ በሐሳብ፡ የወጣ

imagination ቅዶና፡ ኅሊና

imagine በሐሳብ፡ ፈጠረ

(think) መሰለ(ው)

imbecile ጅል

imbibe መጠጠ

imitate ቀዳ ; (mimic) እያስመሰለ፡ ቀለደ፡

imitation ቅጅ ; (something not real) ሰው፡ ሠራሽ

immaculate (clothes) ፍጹም፡ ንጹሕ;

(conduct) እንከን፡ የሌለው

immaculate life ብቃት

immaterial, be --- (not consisting of matter) ግዙፍ፡ አይደለም

(be unimportant) ግድ፡ የለውም

immature ያልበሰለ

immeasurable ወሰን፡ የሌለው

immediate የተፋጠነ፤ ፈጣን፡ ድክ

(family, neighbor) የቅርብ

immediately አሁኑኑ፤ ወዲያውኑ

immense (room) በጣም፡ ሰፊ

(building) ግዙፍ

immensely እጅግ፡ በጣም

immerse ነከረ

immigrant ስደተኛ

immigration ስደት

imminent, be --- የማይቀር፡ ነው

immobile, remain --- ቀጥ፡ ብሎ፡ ቆመ

immodest ትሕትና፡ የጐደለው ; (dress) አስነዋሪ

immoral ከግብረ፡ ገብነት፡ ውጪ፡ የሆነ፡

immortal ሕያው; (reputation) ሕያው፡ ስም፡ ያለው

immortality ሕያውነት

immovable (stubborness) የማይበገር

be immovable (earth) አልተንቀሳቀሰም

immovables የማይንቀሳቀስ፡ንብረት

immune, be --- to (a disease)
ከ ... መዳን፡ነው

impact ኃይል ; (collision) ግጭት ;
(influence) ተጽዕኖ

impair ጎዳ

impartial አድሎ፡የሌለበት

impassable, be --- (ford)
አያሻግርም ; (road)
አያስኬድም

impatience ትዕግሥት፡ማጣት

impatient, be --- ትዕግሥት፡
አጣ ; (eager) ጓጓ

impatiently (eagerly) በጉጉት ;
(not patiently) ትዕግሥት፡
በማጣት

impeccable እንከን፡የሌለው

impede አገደ

impediment መሰናክል ፤ ዕንቅፋት

impel (drive forward) ገፋ ;
(force) አስገደደ

impend (of war) ሊነሣ፡ሊል ;
(of death) አይቀርም

impenetrable የማይደረስበት

imperative (n.) ትእዛዝ፡አንቀጽ

imperative (adj.) የትእዛዝ

imperfect የተበላሸ ;
(knowledge) ያልተሟላ

imperial የንጉሠ፡ነገሥት
His Imperial Majesty
ግርማዊ፡ንጉሠ፡ነገሥት

imperialism ኢምፔሪያሊዝም

imperil አደጋ፡ላይ፡ጣለ ፤ አደጋ፡
አደረሰ

imperious እብሪት፡የተሞላበት

imperishable የማይበላሽ

impersonate (act the character
of) እንደ ... ሆኖ፡ሠራ ; (pretend
to be) መስሎ፡ታየ

impertinence ብልግና

impertinent (child) ስድ፡አደግ ;
(remark) የማይገባ

impetuous (child) ቸኩል ;
(wind) ኃይለኛ

impetus ኃይል

implacable (enemies) የምር ;
(anger) የማይበርድ

implement (v.) ሠራ ፤ ፈጸመ

implement (n.) መሣሪያ

implicit (threat) ውስጣዊ
(consent) ያልተገለጸ

implore ለመነ

imply በተዘዋዋሪ፡መንገድ፡ጠቀሰ

impolite ባለጌ

import (v.) አስመጣ ፤ ከውጭ
አገር፡አስመጣ

import, v. (merchandise) ወደ፡
አገር፡ውስጥ፡የገባ፡እቃ

(meaning) ፍሬ፡ ነገር

importance ጥቅም፤ ጠቃሚነት፤ ዋጋ

important (matter) ከፍተኛ፤ ብርቱን

(person) ታላቅ ; (speech) ጠቃሚ

be important ተፈላጊነት፡ አለው፤ ዋጋ፡ አለው፡

importune ወተወተ

impose ጣለ

be imposed (duties) ተጨመረ

impose on (bother) አስቸገረ ; (force) አስገደደ

imposing ግርማ፡ ያለው

imposition (of a tax) መጣል ; (imposing on someone by taking advantage of his nature) ማስቸገር፡

impossible የማይሆን

be impossible አይቻልም

imposter አጭበርባሪ

impotent, be --- ጉልበት፡ አልነበረውም፤ ችሎታ፡ አልነበረውም

impound በሕግ፡ ያዘ

impoverish አደኸየ

impractical ሊሠራ፡ አይቻልም

imprecation እርግማን

impregnable የማይበገር

impregnate ጨመረ(በት)

impress (v.) አስደነቀ፤ አስገረመ

(stamp) ቀረጸ

impression (of heel) ዱካ ; (of fingerprint) አሻራ ; (of seal) መቅረጽ

be under the impression መሰለ(ው)

leave an impression ስሜት፡ አሳደረበት፡

impressive አስደናቂ

imprint (of foot) ዱካ

(mark) ምልክት

imprinted, be --- (with a seal) ታተመ ; (in one's memory) ተቀረጸ

imprison አሰረ

imprisonment እስራት

improbable የማይመስል

improper ትክክለኛ፡ ያልሆነ፤ የማይገባ

improve(vt.) አሻሻለ

improve(vi.) ተሻሻለ

improvement መሻሻል

improvise (words) ፈጠረ

imprudent አስተዋይነት፡ የጎደለው

impudence ብልግና

impudent ባለጌ፤ ዓይን፡ አውጣ

impulse (feeling) ስሜት

(of wind) ግፊት

impulsion	ግፊት
impulsive	በስሜት፡ የሚገፋፋ
impure	ቆሻሻ ፤ ያልተጣራ;
(air)	የተበላሸ
in	በ ፤ በ... ውስጥ ፤ እ... ውስጥ
inability	ያለመቻል
inaccuracy (error)	ጉድለት ;
(lack of accuracy)	አለመስተካከል
innacurate, be ---	ትክክለኛ፡ አይደለም
inaction	ስንፍና
inactive (volcano)	ሙት
be inactive	አልሠራም
inadequate, be ---	አይበቃም፡
inadvertent	ባለማወቅ፡ የተደረገ
inane	ጅላጅል
inanimate	ግዑዝ
inapplicable, be ---	አግባብነት፡ የለውም
inappropriate	የማይገባ
inapt	ተገቢ፡ ያልሆነ
inarticulate (groan)	የማይለይ;
(speaker)	የማይወጣለት
be inarticulate	አይናገርም
inattentive	የማይከታተል
inaugural	የምረቃ
inaugurate	መረቀ
inauguration	የምረቃ፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

inauspicious	ገደ፡ ቢስ
inborn	የተፈጥሮ
inbred, be ---	እርስ፡ በርሳቸው፡ ተጋቡ
incantation	ድግምት
incapable	የሥራ፡ ችሎታ፡ የሌለው
incapacitate	ከለከለ
be incapacitated	ስንኩል፡ ሆኖ፡ ቀረ
incarcerate	አሰረ
incarnation	ሥጋ፡ መልበስ
be the incarnation of	ተመሰለ
incendiary (bomb)	የእሳት ;
(article)	ሕዝብ፡ የሚያነሣሣ
incense (v.)	አበሳጨ
be incensed	ጠላ
incense	ዕጣን
incentive	የሚገፋፋ
inception	መጀመሪያ
incertitude	እርግጠኛ፡ አለመሆን፡
incessantly	ያለማቋረጥ
inch	ኢንች
incident	ድርጊት ፤ አጋጣሚ
(conflict)	ግጭት
incidental (expenses)	ልዩ ;
(remark)	ቀለል፡ ያለ
incidentally	እንደአጋጣሚ
incinerate	አቃጠለ
incise	ቀረጸ

incision ቀዶ፡ ጥገና

incisive ጥልቅ

incisor የፊት፡ ጥርስ

incite አነሣሣ

inclemency (of weather)
መጥፎነት

inclement (ruler) ጨካኝ

(weather) መጥፎ፡

inclination (bending) ደፋ፡ ቀና፡
ማድረግ፡ ; (preference)
ዝንባሌ

incline (vt. አዘነበለ

incline (vi.) አጋደለ

be inclined ዝንባሌ፡ አለው

include ጨመረ፤ አጠቃለለ

included (adj.) አብሮ የተያያዘ

including ከነ ... ጋር

incognito ማንነቱን፡ ሳያሳውቅ

incoherent ተከታታይነት፡ የሌለው

incombustible የማይቃጠል

income ገቢ

incoming አዲስ

incomparable ወደር፡ የሌለው

incompatible, be --- ተስማሚ፡
አይደለም፡

incompetent ችሎታ፡ የሌለው

incomplete, be --- የተሟላ፡ አይደለም

incomprehensible, be ---
አይገባም

inconceivable የማይታመን

incongruous, be --- አይስማማም

inconsistent ተለዋዋጭ

inconspicuous (hat) ዓይን፡
የማይማርክ፤(part in a play)
አጉሌ፡ የማያስኝ

inconvenience (v.) አስቸገረ

inconvenience (n.) ችግር

inconvenient የማይመች

incorrect ትክክል፡ ያልሆነ

incorrigible የማይታረም

incorruptible የማይታለል

increase (vt.) ጨመረ ;
(productivity) ከፍ፡ አደረገ

incredible የማይመስል

increment ጭማሪ

incriminate ጥፋተኝነትን፡ አመለከተ

incubate ተፈለፈለ

incumbent, be --- on (upon) ግዴታው፡
ነው፤ ተገቢ፡ ነው፡

incurable የማይፈወስ፤ የማይድን፡

incursion ወረራ

make an incursion በዘበዘ

indebted, be --- to (for help)
ባለውለታው፡ ነው፡
(for money) የ ... ገንዘብ፡ ባለዕዳ

indecent የብልግና

indecisive, be --- ውሳኔ፡ አልሰጠም

indeed በእውነቱ፤ በእርግጥ

indefinite ያልተወሰነ

indefinite article ያልተወሰነ፡
መስተ ኣምር፡

indelible (ink) የማይለቅ

indemnify ገንዘብ፡ ሰጠ

indemnity ካሳ

independence ነጻነት

independent ነጻ ; (mind)
በራሱ፡ አሳብ፡ የሚመራ

be independent (on one's own)
ራሱን፡ ቻለ

indestructible የማይበላሽ

indeterminate ለግንግል፡ ያልታወቀ

index finger ሌባ፡ ጣት

India ህንድ

indicate አመለከተ፤ አሳየ

indication ምልክት ; (hint) ፍንጭ

indict ከሰሰ

indifference ግዴለሽነት፤ ቸል፡ ማለት

indifferent የግዴለሽነት

be (remain) indifferent
ግድ፡ የለሽ፡ ሆነ፡

indigence ድኽነት

indigent ምስኪን

indigestible, be --- አይዋሐድም

indigestion, give --- ሆድን፡
ጎረበጠው.

indignant, be --- ተናደደ

indirect ቀጥተኛ፡ ያልሆነ፡

indiscriminate (bombing) እሹ፡
እንደመጣ

indispensable አስፈላጊ

indisposed, be --- ጤና፡ አይሰማም

be indisposed to ዝንባሌ፡
የለውም

indistinct (noise) የማይለይ

(signature) የማይነበብ፡

individual (adj.) የግል፤ የራስ

individually በየግል፤ አንድ፡ ባንድ፡

indivisible ሊከፋፈል፡ የማይቻል

indoctrinate አሳመነ

indolence ስንፍና

indolent ሰነፍ፡

indoors እቤት፤ እቤት፡ ውስጥ

induce አግባባ

inducted, be --- (into the army)
ተከተበ

indulge አንከባከበ

indulgent ልል

industrious (worker) ታታሪ

industry ኢንዱስትሪ

inebriate አሰከረ

inedible, be --- አይበላም

ineffective, be --- አጥጋቢ፡ ያልሆነ

inefficient አጥጋቢ፡ ውጤት፡ የማይሰጥ

ineligible, be --- (unqualified)
~~ተገባ~~ አይደለም፡

ተገቢ፡ አይደለም ; (not eligible) መብት፡ የለውም

inept (person) ሙያ፡ የሌለው

(remark) ተገቢ፡ ያልሆነ

inequality መበላለጥ ፤ አለመስተካከል

inert ግዑዝ

inevitable የማይጠረጠር፤ የማይቀር

inexact ትክክል፡ ያልሆነ

inexcusable የማይታለፍ

inexhaustible የማያልቅ፡

inexistent, be --- የለም

inexpensive ርካሽ

inexperienced የሥራ፡ ልምድ፡ የሌለው

inextricable መውጫ፡ የሌለው

infallible የማይሳሳት

infamous አስነዉ፡

infamy መጥፎ ስም፡

infancy የሕፃንነት፡ ጊዜ

infant ሕፃን

infantile (disease) የልጆች

(behavior) የሕፃንነት

infantry የእግረኛ፡ ጦር፡

infect መረዘ ; (spoil) አበላሸ

infection የቁስል፡ መመርቀዝ

infectious በሽርም፡ የሚይዝ

infer አመሳከተ፡

inferior (position) ዝቅተኛ ; (quality) ሀገኛ

infest ወረረ

infidel አረመኔ

infidelity ቃል፡ ኪዳን፡ ማፍረስ

infiltrate ሰርጎ፡ ገባ ፤ ሾልኮ፡ ገባ፡

infiltrator ሰርጎ፡ ገብ፡

infinite የማይወሰን፤ መጠን፡ የሌለው፡

infinitely አለቅጥ

infirm ደካማ

infirmary ክሊኒክ

infirmity ድካም፡ ምስኪንነት

inflame (make red) አቀላ ;

(make the sky red) ደም፡ አስመሰለ; (arouse) አስቆጣ

inflammable ነዳጅ

inflammatory የሚያስቆጣ

inflate ነፋ፡

inflation የገንዘብ፡ ዋጋ፡ መውረድ

inflect አረባ

inflection (rise and fall in the voice) የድምፅ፡ አነባበር ;

(of verb) አረባብ

inflexible (law) ጥብቅ፡ የማይለ ;

(determination) የማይናወጥ

influence (v.) አግባባ ፤ ተጽዕኖ፡ አሳደረ፡

influence (n.) ተጽዕኖ ፤ ተሰሚነት

influential ተደማጭነት፡ ያለው፡

influx በብዛት፡ መግባት

inform አስታወቀ ፤ ነገረ

informal (discussion) አፊሲቆል፡

~~ያልሆነ~~

ያሰሠኘ ; (party) ~~[illegible]~~
መግቢ:

information መረጃ ፤ መግለጫ;
(Knowledge) ዕውቀት
Ministry of Information
የማስታወቂያ: ሚኒስቴር

information desk መረጃ: ክፍል

informer ጆሮ: ጠቢ ፤ ወሬ: አቀባይ

infraction መጣስ

infrequently አልፎ: አልፎ:

infringe ጣሰ

infuriate አናደደ

infuse (steep in a liquid)
ዘፈዘፈ ; (inspire) አነቃቃ

ingenious (person) ብልህ;
(device) በጣም: የረቀቀ

ingenuity ብልህነት

ingenuous የዋህ

ingrained ሥር: የሰደደ

ingratitude ውለታ: ቢስነት

ingredient ቅመማ : ቅመም:

inhabit ኖረ

inhabitant ነዋሪ

inchale አየር: ወደ: ውስጥ: ሳበ

inherent የተፈጥሮ:

inherit ወረሰ

inheritance ውርስ

inhospitable አስተናጋጅነት:
የጎደለው:

inhuman ሰብአዊ: ያልሆነ

inimical (showing hostility)
የጥላቻ ; (harmful) ጎጂ

iniquitous የግፍ

initial (n.) የስም: መጀመሪያ: ፊደላት

initial (adj.) የመጀመሪያ

initiate (a plan) ጀመረ ; (help
a person in something new)
አስለመጠ

initiative ሐሳብ: የማመንጨት: ችሎታ

inject (give an injection)
መርፌ: ወጋ;
(introduce) ጣልቃ: አስገባ

injection መርፌ:

injunction (of father) ትእዛዝ;
(of court) የፍርድ: ቤት: ማገጃ

injure ጎዳ ; (spoil) አበላሸ ;
(reputation) አጎደፈ
be injured ቆሰለ

injury ጉዳት ፤ ቁስል

injustice በደል ፤ የግፍ: ሥራ
do injustice በደለ

ink ቀለም

inkling ፍንጭ

inkpad የቀለም: ማኅተም ጠጫ:

inland (adj.) ገባ: ያለ:
inland (adv.) ወደ: መሃል: አገር

in-laws አማቶች:

inlet ትንሽ: ሰላጤ

inmate (of prison) እስረኛ;
(of hospital) ሃቆሬ: በሽተኛ:

innost (desire) የልብ: ;
(depth) የመጨረሻ:

inn ፓንሽ: ሆቴል

innate የተፈጥሮ:

inner (door) የውስጠኛ;
(thought) የልብ

innermost የመሃከለኛ:

innocence ንጹሕ: መሆን ፤ ጥፋተኛ:
አለመሆን: ; (ignorance)
አለማወቅ

innocent ንጹሕ ; (without
knowledge of evil) የዋሀ

innocuous (remark) የማያስከፋ
be innocuous (snake)
መርዘኛ : አይደለም

innovate (vt.) አሁን: አመጣ
innovate (vi.) አዲስ. ዘዴ: ፈጠረ

innovation አዲስ: ነገር

innumerable ቁጥር: ስፍር: የሌለው:

inoculate ክትባት: አደረገለት

inoculation ክትባት

inoffensive (manner)
የማያስቀይም

inoperative, be --- ከአገልግሎት.
ውጪ. ሆነ:

inopportune የማይመች

inquest ምርመራ

inquire ጠየቀ
inquiry ምርመራ

inquisition ምርመራ.

inquisitive ተመራማሪ:

insane እብድ ፤ የአእምሮ: ሕመምተኛ:
be insane አበደ

insanitary ለጤና: ጠንቅ

insanity እብደት ፤ አንጎል: መታወክ:

insatiable (curiosity) የማይረካ
be insatiable (appetite)
አልጠግብም

inscribe ቀረጸ

inscription ጽሑፍ

insect ነፍሳት

insecure የማያስተማምን:
feel insecure ፍራቻ: አደረ(በት)

insensible, be --- of አላወቅም:
be insensible to አልተሰማውም

inseparable የማይለያይ

insert አስገባ ; (into
the pocket) ከተተ

inside (n.) ውስጥ

inside (adj.) የውስጥ

inside (prep.) ከ ··· ውስጥ
inside (adv.) ·· እ ውስጥ

insidious (plan) የተንኮል ;
(remark) ተንኮልን: ያዘለ

insight, get an --- ጠልቆ፡ ዐወቀ

insignia አርማ

insignificant (role) አነስተኛ;

(details) የማይረባ

insincere ከንፈር፡ በስቶ

insinuate በእግባ፡ ተናገረ፡

insinuate oneself into

ተሸሞጥሙጦ፡ አገኘ፡

insipid, be --- ጠዐም፡ የለውም

insist ድርቅ፡ አለ

insistence ችክ፡ ማለት

insistent, be --- ድርቅ፡ አለ

insolence ብልግና

insolent ባለጌ፡

insoluble, be --- (of grease)

አይቀልጥም;

(of a mystery) ማወቅ፡ አልተቻለም፡

insomnia የእንቅልፍ፡ እጦት፡

inspect (troops) ጎበኘ ;

(baggage) ፈተሸ

inspection ፍተሻ

inspector ተቆጣጣሪ

inspiration (stirring of feelings)

የሚያነሣሣው፡ መንፈስ

(bright idea) ድንቅ፡ ሐሳብ ;

(drawing of air into the lungs)

መተንፈስ

be an inspiration አነቃቃ

give inspiration አነሣሣ

inspire (arouse to action)

ቀሰቀሰ ; (stir deeply)

መንፈሱን፡ አነሣሣ

install አቋመ ; (telephone) ቀጠለ

installation ድርጅት

installment (of a story) ተከታታይ፡

እትም; (partial payment)

የጊዜ፡ ክፍያ፡

instance (case) ማስረጃ፡

(example) ምሳሌ

for instance ለምሳሌ

instant, at that --- በዚያን፡ ጊዜ

this instant አሁኑኑ፡

instantly ባንድ፡ አፍታ፡

instead በሱ፡ ፈንታ፡

instead of በ ... ምትክ፤

በ ... ፈንታ፡

instigate አነሣሣ

instill አሳደረ

instinct የተፈጥሮ፡ ስሜት፤ ተፈጥሮ

institute, v. (laws) ደነገገ ;

(a course) ጀመረ

institute ኢንስቲቱት

institution ድርጅት ; (custom)

ልማድ ; (establishing)

መቋቋም

instruct (inform) አስታወቀ ;

(teach) አስተማረ; (order) አዘዘ

instruction ትምህርት

instructions (direction) መምሪያ ; (order) ትእዛዝ

instructive, be --- ትምህርት: ሰጠ ፤ ትምህርት: ተገኘበት

instructor አስተማሪ

instrument መሣሪያ

insubordinate የማይታዘዝ

insubordination አለመታዘዝ

insufficient, be --- በቂ: አይሆንም

insular (related to an island) የደሴት ; (narrow-minded) ጠባብ

insult (v.) ሰደበ

insult (n.) ስድብ ፤ ዘለፋ፡

insurance የሕይወት: ዋስትና፡

insure ዋስትና: አስገባ

(make sure) አረጋገጠ

insurgency ዐመፅ

insurgent ዐመፀኛ

insurrection ሁከት

intact ሳይሰበር

intangible የማይዳሰስ

integral (essential) ዋይነተኛ

(entire) ጠቅላላ

integrate አዋሐደ

integrity (honesty) ሐቀኝነት; (wholeness) አንድነት

intellect የማሰብ· ችሎታ

intellectual (n.) ምሁር

intelligence አእምሮ ፤ የማሰብ: ችሎ

intelligent ብልህ

intelligible, be --- (noise) ጎልቶ: ተሰማ ; (response) መረዳት: አላስቸገረም:

intemperate (winter) ኃይለኛ ; (language) ያልተገታ ; (given to excessive drinking) ከመጠን: በላይ: የሚጠጣ:

intend አሰበ፡

intended (adj.) የታቀደ

be intended (of a remark) ተሰነዘረ ; (of money) ተመደበ

intense (heat) ኃይለኛ ; (strong in feeling) የጋለ: ስሜት· ያለው፡

intensify (effort) አጠናከረ ; (studies) ጠበቅ: አደረገ

intensity (of heat) ኃይል; (of anger) ግለት

intensive በጥንቃቄ፡ የተደረገ

intent (n.) ዓላማ፡

intention አሳቢያት ፤ ዓላማ

intentionally ሆን፡ ብሎ

intently በጥንቃቄ፡

intercalate አስገባ፡

intercede አማለደ

intercession አማላጅነት

interchange (v.) አቀያየረ፤ አለዋወጠ

interconnect ተገናኘ

intercourse ግንኙነት

interdict ከለከለ

interdiction ማገድ፡

interest (v.) ፍላጎት፡ አነሣሣ;

(attract) ሳበ

be interested in ወደደ፤ ፈለገ፤ ፍላጎት፡ ነበረው፡

interest (n.) ፍላጎት ; (hobby) የሚወደው፡ ነገር ;

(share) ጥቅም ; (money paid on a loan) ወለድ

take an interest in በሙሉ፡ ልብ፡ ተቆጣጠረ፡

interesting የሚያስደስት

interfere (meddle) ጣልቃ፡ ገባ ;

(come into opposition) አጋጠመ(ው)

interim ጊዜያዊ

interior (n.) ውስጥ

Ministry of Interior የአገር፡ ግዛት፡ ሚኒስቴር፡

interior (adj.) የመኻል

(domestic) ያገር፡ ውስጥ

interject ወረወረ፡ አደረገ

interjection ቃለ፡ አጋኖ፡

interlace አቈላለፈ

interline በመሥመሩ፡ መኻከል፡ ጻፈ

interlocutor በውይይት፡ አብረውት፡ ተካፋይ፡

interlude የዕረፍት፡ ጊዜ፡

intermarry ተጋባ፡

intermediary (n.) አስታራቂ

intermediary (adj.) መኻከለኛ

(serving to mediate) አስታራቂ

intermediate መኻከል፡ ያለ

interminable ማለቂያ፡ የሌለው

intermingle (vt.) አደባለቀ፤ ቀላቀለ

intermission የዕረፍት፡ ጊዜ

without intermission ያለ፡ ፋታ

intermittently አልፎ፡ አልፎ

intern (v.) አስጠበቀ

internal የውስጥ፤ ውስጣዊ

international ዓለም፡ አቀፍ

internist የውስጥ፡ አካል፡ ሐኪም፡

interpose, vt. (an objection) በመኻከል፡ አቀረበ፡

(one's body) በ··· መሀከል፡ አደረገ

interpose~~d~~ (vi.) ጣልቃ፡ ገባ፡

interpret አስተረጐመ ; (a dream) ፈታ; (read a meaning into) ቈጠረ

interpretation (of behavior) ፍች ;

(of a poem) ማብራሪያ; (by an actor) አቀራረብ፡

interpreter አስተርጓሚ

interrelate አቀናበረ

interrogate መረመረ

interrogation ምርመራ

interrogative pronoun መጠይቅ ተውላጠ፡ ስም

interrupt አቋረጠ

interruption መቋረጥ

without interruption ሳያቋርጥ

intersect ተላለፈ

intersection መገናኛ ፤ የመንገዶች : መገናኛ

intertwine ተጠላለፈ

interval ዕረፍት ; (space between objects) ክፍት፡ ቦታ

at intervals አልፎ፡ አልፎ

intervene አማለደ

intervention ገላጋይነት ፤ አማላጅነት

interview (v.) የቃል፡ ጥያቄ፡ አቀረበ

interview (n.) የቃል፡ ጥያቄ

intestinal የአንጀት

intestine አንጀት

intimacy የቅርብ፡ ግንኙነት

intimate (v.) ጠቆመ

intimate (n.) የቅርብ፡ ወዳጅ

intimate, adj. (friend) የቅርብ; (knowledge) የጠለቀ; (gathering) የወዳጆች

intimately, be --- acquainted with (a person) በቅርብ፡ ተዋወቀ (a subject) የጠለቀ፡ ዕውቀት አለው

intimidate አስፈራራ

into ወደ ፤ ውስጥ

intolerable የማይቻል

intolerance አለመቻቻል

intolerant የማይቋቋም ፤ የማይቀበል ፤ የማይደግፍ

intonation (of prayer) ዝማሬ ; (of a question) የቃል፡ አነባበር

intone አዜመ

intoxicate አሰከረ

intransigent ሐሳበ፡ ግትር

intransitive የማይሻገር

intrepid ደፋር

intricate (ideas) የተወሳሰበ ; (design) የረቀቀ

intrigue, v. (plot) አሴረ ፤ አደመ (fascinate) ሳበ ፤ ማረከ

intrigue (n.) ሴራ ፤ ተንኰል

introduce ለመጀመሪያ፡ ጊዜ፡ አስመጣ; (a bill) አቀረበ ; (make know) አስተዋወቀ ; (insert) ከተተ ፤ አስገባ

introduction መግቢያ

introductory የመግቢያ

intrude ጣልቃ፡ ገባ፡

intrusion (into a residence) መግባት ; (into a conversation) ጣልቃ፡ ገብነት

intrusive ጣልቃ፡ ገብ፡

intuition ስሜት

inundate አጥለቀለቀ

invade (attack) ወረረ; (encroach on) ጣልቃ፡ ገባ

invader ወራሪ

invalid (n.) አካለ፡ ስንኩል፡ ሰው

invalid (adj.), be --- አልጸናም

invalidate ሻረ

invaluable በገንዘብ፡ የማይገኝ

invariable የማይለዋወጥ

invasion ወረራ

invent (devise something new) ፈለሰፈ ; (fabricate, devise) ፈጠረ

invention (creation) ፍልሰፋ; (something made up) ፈጠራ

inventor ፈልሳፊ

inventory ዝርዝር

inverse ተቃራኒ

inversion ግልብጥ

invert ገለበጠ ; (a glass) ደፋ

invest (money, time) አወጣ፡ አዋለ; (give) ሰጠ; (install in office) ሹመት፡ ሰጠ

investigate መረመረ

investigation ምርመራ

investment ገንዘብ፡ ማዋል

inveterate (liar) የተፈጥሮ; (smoker) የጸና፡ ሱስ፡ ያለበት፡ ሰው፡

invidious አስከፊ፡

invigorate አበረታ

invincible የማይበገር

inviolable የማይጣስ

inviolate የማይነካ

invisible, be --- አይታይም

invitation ግብዣ ; (written permission) የጉዞ፡ ወረቀት

invite ጠራ ; (attract) አጓጓ

invite in ግባ፡ አለ

invite to dinner ጋበዘ

invocation ልመና፡ ማቅረብ

invoice ፋክቱር

invoke ለመነ

involuntary ያለውዴታው፡ የተደረገ

involve (result in) አስከተለ; (require) ጠየቀ ; (mix up) ጣለ ; (include) አጠቃለለ (touch) ነካ

involved (adj.) የተወሳሰበ

be involved in ተካፋይ፡ ሆነ

inward (adj.) ውስጣዊ

inward (adv.) ወደ፡ ውስጥ

inwardly ውስኝ፡ ውስጠኝ፡

irascible ግልፍተኛ

irate የተናደደ

ire ቁጣ

arouse ire አስቆጣ

irk ቅር፡ አሰኘ

irksome የሚያስከፋ

iron (v.) ተኮሰ

iron, n. (metal) ብረት ; (ironing press) ካውያ

ironical የምፀት፤ የዘበት

ironing press ካውያ

irony ምፀት

irrational (fear) መሠረት፡ ቢስ

irreconcilable ዕርቅ፡ የማይገባው

irrefutable የማይካድ

irregular (not according to rules) ሥርዓቱን፡ ያልተከተለ፤ ከተለመደው፡ የወጣ; (not even) ወጣ፡ ገባ

irrelevant, be --- ግንኙነት፡ የለውም፤ አግባብ፡ የለውም

irreligious ሃይማኖት፡ ቢስ

irreplaceable ምትክ፡ የማይገኝለት

irreproachable እንከን፡ የሌለው

irresistible (an attack) ለመቋቋም፡ የማይቻል

irresolute ወላዋይ

irresponsible (not responsible) ግዴ፡ የለሽ ; (not to be depended upon) እምነቱን፡ የማይጠብቅ፡

irreverent አክብሮት፡ የጐደለው

irrevocable የማይሻር

irrigate በመስኖ፡ አጠጣ

irrigation መስኖ

irritable ግልፍተኛ

be irritable ቁጣ፡ ቁጣ፡ አለ; (skin) ተቆጣ

irritate አበሳጨ፤ አናደደ፤ አስቆጣ ; (the skin) አስቆጣ

is, he --- (quality) ነው ; (presence) አለ

Islam እስልምና፤ እስላም

island ደሴት

isolate ከሌሎች፡ ለየ; (a sick person) ለይቶ፡ አስተኛ

isolated (adj.) ገለልተኛ

be isolated (sick children) ከሌሎች፡ ተገለለ

(a military unit) ተነጠለ

isolation ለብቻ፡ መሆን

issue, v. (distribute) ዐደለ ; (publish) አወጣ

issue, n. (matter) ጉዳይ ; (result) ውጤት ; (publication) እትም ; (descendence) ዘር

Italian ኢጣሊያን ; (language) ኢጣሊያንኛ

Italy ኢጣልያ

itch, v. (wound) እከከ: (shirt) ኰሰኰሰ

itch (n.) እከክ

item እቃ ; (piece of news) ወሬ

itemize ~~[illegible]~~ ዘረዘረ

iterate ~~[illegible]~~ ደጋገመ

itinerant ተዘዋዋሪ

itinerary ጉዞ

itself ብቻውን

by itself (alone) [illegible]

ivory የዝሆን፡ ጥርስ

ivy ሐረግ

J

jab ወጋ

jack ክሪክ

jackal ቀበሮ

jackass ወንድ፡ አህያ

jacket ጃኬት

jail (v.) አሰረ

jail (n.) እስር፡ ቤት፤ ወህኒ፡ ቤት

jam, v. (place forcibly) ሰነቀ; (pack tightly) አጨቀ ; (of cars) አጨናነቀ

jam, n. (preserve) ማርማላታ; (traffic) መተፋፈግ

janitor ጠባቂ

January ጥር

Japan ጃፓን

jar, vt. (cause to shake) አነቃነቀ; (cause a shock to) ክው፡ አደረገ

jar, vi. (produce a harsh sound) ሲጢጥ፡ አለ; (come into conflict) ተጋጨ

jar (n.) ማሰሮ፤ ገንቦ

jargon ልዩ፡ ቋንቋ

jaundice የወፍ፡ በሽታ

javeline ጦር

jaw አገጭ

jawbone መንጋጋ

jealous ቀናተኛ

be --- ቀና

jealousy ቅናት

jeer (v.) ሣቀ(በት) ; (shout mockingly at) ጮኸ(በት)

jeer (n.) የፌዝ፡ ሣቅ

jeopardize (a chance) አጨናገፈ; (one's life) ገደል፡ ላይ፡ ጣለ

jerk አንጠዘ በድንገት፡ ጎተ

jest (v.) አፌዘ

jest (n.) ቀልድ

jester አፌዘኛ

jet ጀት፡ አውሮፕላን

Jew አይሁዳዊ

jewel የከበረ፡ ድንጋይ፤ ፈርጥ

jeweler አንጥረኛ

jewelry ጌጣጌጥ

jilt ከዳ

jingle (vt.) አንቃጨለ

jingle (n.) መቃጨል

job ሥራ

jobless ሥራ፡ ፈት

jocose የቀልድ

jocular (person) ቀልደኛ

(reply) የፌዝ

jocund ሣቂታ

jog ነካ፡ አደረገ

join (vt.) አገጣጠመ ; (unite with) ከ... ጋር፡ ተቀላቀለ

(a couple in marriage) አስተሳሰረ ; (come into the company) አብሮት፡ ሄደ

join, vi. (become united) ተገናኘ ; (participate) ተካፋይ፡ ሆነ

joint, n. (of finger, bamboo)

~~አንጓ~~

አንጓ ; (part where two bones join) መገጣጠሚያ

joint (adj.) የጋራ

jointly የጋራቸው

joke (v.) አፌዘ፤ ቀለደ

joke (n.) ቀልድ

joker ቀልደኛ

jolly (person) ደስተኛ; (time) የደስታ

jolt አንገጫገጨ

jot, --- down ጻፈ

journal መጽሔት ; (diary) ማስታወሻ

journalist ጋዜጠኛ

journey (v.) ተጓዘ

journey (n.) መንገድ፤ ጉዞ

go on a --- ተጓዘ

jovial ደስተኛ

joy ደስታ

joyful አስደሳች

joyous የሚያስደስት

jubilance ፈንጠዝያ

jubilant በደስታ፡ የተሞላ

jubilee ኢዮቤልዩ

Jubilee Palace የኢዮቤልዩ፡ ቤተ፡ መንግሥት

judge (v.) ፍርድ፡ ሰጠ፤ ፈረደ

(think) ፈረደ ; (form an opinion) ገመተ

judge (n.) ዳኛ

judgement ፍርድ ; (opinion) አስተያየት

judicial (system) የዳኝነት; (reform) የሕግ ; (mind) አመዛዛኝ

judiciary ሕግ፡ አውጪ

judicious (remark) ብልህ ; (person) አመዛዛኝ

jug ደምበጃን

juice ጭማቂ

July ሐምሌ

jumble, --- up አዘበራርቆ፡ አስቀመጠ

jump (v.) ዘለለ ; (give a sudden start) ደነበረ ; (rise suddenly) ተፍ፡ ብሎ፡ ተነሣ

(of heart) ገበሮ፡ መታ

jump in ዘሎ፡ ገባ

jump at ዘሎ፡ ወጣ

jump up ዘለለ

jump (n.) ዝላይ

junction መገናኛ

juncture መገናኘት

at this juncture እዚህ፡ ላይ

June ሰኔ

jungle ጫካ

junior የበታች;

(brother) ታናሽ

junk (n.) እንቶ፡ ፈንቶ ፤ ትርኪ፡ ምር

juridicial ሕጋዊ

jurisdiction ሥልጣን

jurisprudence ~~የሕግ፡ ዕውቀት~~ ሕግ፡ ፍልስፍና

jurist የሕግ፡ ዐዋቂ

just, ad. (man) ሐቀኛ ; (description) ትክክለኛ; (deserved) የሚገባ

just, adv. (exactly) ልክ ; (barely) ከንቲት

(a moment ago) ልክ፡ አሁን

(recently) ገና፡ አሁን; (only) ብቻ

justice ትክክለኛ፡ ፍርድ

Minister of Justice የፍርድ፡ ሚኒስትር፡

dispense justice ፈረደ

justification ምክንያት

justify ተገቢ፡ አስመሰለ ፤ ምክንያት፡ አቅርቦ፡ አቀረበ

jute ቃጫ

juvenile (delinquency) የወጣት፡ ልጆች ; (offender) የወጣት

juxtapose ጎን፡ ለጎን፡ አስቀመጠ

K

keen (mind) ንቁ ; (edge) ስለ

(interest) ከፍ፡ ያለ

keen edge ስለት

keep (vt.) ያዘ ; (retain) አስቀመጠ ; (guard) ጠበቀ;
(a secret) ቋጠረ ; (house) አስተዳደረ ; (temper) ገታ;
(honor) አከበረ
keep apart (vi.) ተገለለ
keep back ተከለከለ ፤ ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ መለሰ
keep from ከለከለ
keep in አቆየ
keep off (vi.) ገለል፡ አለ
keep out አስቀረ
keep up ያዘ
keeper ዘበኛ ፤ ጠባቂ
keeping (of a holiday) ማክበር;
(care, charge) ማኅደሪያ
be in keeping with ተስማማ ፤ ገጠመ
keepsake ማስታወሻ
kennel የውሻ፡ ቤት
kerchief ሻሽ
kernel ፍሬ
kerosene ጋዝ
kerosene lamp ኩራዝ
kettle ጀበና
key ቁልፍ ; (clue) ፍንጭ ;
(solution) ፍቻ
keyring ዘለበት

keystone መሠረት
kick ረገጠ
kick about ተዘዋወረ
kick around ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ፡ አለ፡
kid ግልገል ; (child) ሕፃን
kidnap አፍኖ፡ ወሰደ ;(a girl to marry her) ጠለፈ
kidney ኩላሊት
kill ገደለ ; (of a disease) ፈጀ
kilo ኪሎ፡
kilogram ኪሎ-ግራም
kilometer ኪሎ• ሜትር
kin ዘመድ
kind (n.) ዓይነት
kind, adj. (person) ደግ ;
(act)የደግነት
kindhearted ርኅሩኅ ፤ ደግ
kindle (vt.) አነደደ ; (anger) ቀሰቀሰ
kindle (vi.) ነደደ ; (eyes with joy) አበራ
kindly (adj.) የደግነት
kindly (adv.) በርኅራኄ
(very much) በጣም
kindness ደግነት
kindred (n.) ~~[illegible]~~ ዘመዶች
kindred (adj.) ~~ዘመዶች~~ በዝምድና፡ የተቀራረበ ፤ የተዘመደ

king ንጉሥ

become king ነገሠ

kingdom የንጉሥ፡ግዛት

kingly ንጉሣዊ

kinship ዝምድና

kiss (v.) ሳመ

kitchen ማብሰያ፡ቤት ፤ ወጥ፡ቤት

kite ወሳንሳ

kitten የድመት፡ግልገል

knead አቦካ

knee ጉልበት

drop on his knees ተንበረከከ

kneel ተንበረከከ

knife (v.) በጩቤ፡ወጋ

knife (n.) ቢላዋ ፤ ቢላ፡

knit ሠራ

knob እጀታ

knock (vt.) መታ

knock (vi.) በሩን፡አንኳኳ

(of engine) ሙኳ

knock down መቶ፡ጣለ ;(destroy) አፈረሰ

be knocked out በጣም፡ደከመ

knock-out መዘረር

knoll ጉብታ ፤ ትንሽ፡ኮረብታ

knot (v.) ቋጠረ

knot (n.) ቋጠሮ

make a knot ቋጠረ

knotty (board) ዓይን፡የበዛበት

(problem) በጣም፡አስቸጋሪ

know ዐወቀ ; (recognize) ለየ

knowingly ዐውቆ

knowledge ዕውቀት

come to one's knowledge ሰማ

knowledgeable ዐዋቂ

knuckle ዓዴቆ

L

label (n.) ምልክት

labor, v. (work) ሠራ ;

(exert effort) ጣረ

labor (n.) የሙያተኛ፡ዋጋ ፤

የጉልበት፡ዋጋ (effort) ጥረት ;

(process of giving birth to a child) ምጥ

laboratory ቤተ፡ሙከራ

laborer ሠራተኛ

labor pains የምጥ፡ሕመም

lack (v.) ጎደለ ፤ አጣ

lack (n.) እጥረት ፤ እጦት

lacking, be --- ጎደለ ፤ አጣ

ladder መሰላል

ladle (v.), --- out ጨለፈ

ladle (n.) ጭልፋ

lady ወይዘሮ ፤ ሴት፡ወይዘሮ

(wife) ባለቤት

ladies ሽሎሎች

lady of the house ባለቤት

lag ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ

lake ሐይቅ:

lamb የበግ፡ ጠቦት

lame አንካሳ; (leg) ሽባ

lament (v.) አለቀሰ;

(regret) አዘነ

lament (n.) የሐዘን፡ እንጉርጉሮ

lamentable በጣም፡ የሚያሳዝን

lamentation ለቅሶ ፤ ልቅሶ

lamp ፋኖስ ፤ መብራት

lance ጦር

land (vt.) አሳረፈ

land (vi.) አረፈ ; (of passengers) ከመርከብ፡ ወረደ

land (n.) ምድር ፤ አገር

(soil) መሬት ; (dry land) የብስ

landholder ባለመሬት

landing (for ship) ማቆሚያ

landlady ባለቤት

landlord ~~[illegible]~~ የቤት፡ ጌታ:

landmark ምልክት ; (important event) ታሪክ፡ ምዕራፍ

landowner ባለርስት

land tenure የመሬት፡ ይዞታ:

lane የእግር፡ መንገድ ፤ ጠባብ፡ መንገድ.

language ቋንቋ.

languish (in prison) ማቀቀ ;

(roses)' ጠወለገ

lantern ፋኖስ

lap (v.) ገረፈ

lap (n.) ጭን

lapse, v. (fall into disuse) ተረሳ;

(end) አለቀ

larceny ሌብነት

large (house) ሰፊ. ; (man) ግዙፍ;

(big) ብዙ:

largely በጠቅላላው

larynx ማንቁርት

lash (v.) ገረፈ ; (the tail) ቆላ:

(of wind lashing the trees) መታ

lash (n.) ጅራፍ

last (v.) ቆየ ፤ በረከተ ፤ ፈጀ

last, adj. (coming after others) የመጨረሻ ; (directly before the present) ያለፈ

last (adv.) ከሁሉ፡ መጨረሻ ፤ በመጨረሻ

at last በመጨረሻ

lasting ዘላቂ ፤ የዘለዓለም

lastly በመጨረሻ

late (adj.) የመጨረሻ ;

(no longer living) ሟች

late (adv.) ዘግይቶ

be late (morning) አርፍዶ፡ መጣ;

(afternoon, evening) ዘግይቶ፡ መጣ

lately በቅርቡ፤ ከቅርብ፡ ጊዜ፡ ወዲህ

latent የተዳፈነ

later (adv.) ኋላ

later on በኋላ፤ ከዚያ፡ በኋላ

latest በቅርቡ፡ የወጣ፤ የመጨረሻ

latest news ትኩስ፡ ወሬ

at the latest ቢዘገይ ፡ ቢዘገይ፡

lather (n.) የሳሙና፡ አረፋ፡

latitude (in relation to equator) ኬክሮስ ; (freedom of judgement) የሐሳብ፡ ነጻነት፡

latrine ሽንት፡ ቤት

laud አመሰገነ

laugh ሣቀ

laughable አሣቂኝ

laughter ሣቅ፡

launch (a business) ከፈተ ; (an attack) ጀመረ ; (a spear) ወረወረ ; (missiles) ተኰሰ

laundry (clothes) የታጠበ፡ ልብስ; (place) የልብስ፡ ንጽሕና፡ መስጫ

lavish (adj.) አባካኝ

law ሕግ ; (practice of law) የጥብቅና፡ ሥራ ; (rules) ደንብ

practice law በሕግ፡ ሥራ፡ ተሰማራ

law court ፍርድ፡ ቤት

lawful ሕጋዊ

law-giver ሕግ፡ አውጪ

lawless (country) ሕግ፡ የለሽ; (person) ሕግ፡ የሚጥስ

lawn የግቢ፡ መስክ

lawsuit ሙግት

lawyer (attorney) ጠበቃ ; (trained in law) የሕግ፡ ዐዋቂ

lax (in work) ግድ፡ የለሽ; (not strict) ልል

lay (v.) አስቀመጠ ; (eggs) ጣለች; (plans) አወጣ ; (bandages) አሰረ ; (rug) አነጠፈ

lay aside ቈጠበ ; (abandon) ተወ

lay down (to sleep) አስተኛ ; (rules) አወጣ ; (arms) ~~[illegible]~~ አስረከበ

lay off ቀነሰ

lay open አጋለጠ

lay out (money) አወጣ

lay (adj.) የተራ ፡ሰው

layer (of sand) ደለል ; (of paper) ተደራቢ

layman (not an expert) ተራ፡ ሰው; (not a clergyman) መሀይምን

laziness ስንፍና

lazy ሰነፍ ; (slow moving) ዝግተኛ

lead (v.) መራ፤ አዝማች፡ ነበረ;

(guide by the hand) ሳበ;

(start) ከፈተ

lead (n, rhymes with 'bead')

ቀዳሚነት ; (clue) ፍንጭ

take the lead ቀደመ፤ ቀዳሚነት፡ ያዘ

lead (n., rhymes with 'dead')

እርሳስ

leader መሪ

leadership መሪነት

leading (thought) ዋና ;

(scientist) የታወቀ

leading article ርእስ፡ አንቀጽ

leaf ቅጠል

leaflet ጽሑፍ

league ማኅበር

League of Nations የዓለም፡ መንግሥታት፡ ማኅበር

leak, v. (pot) አፈሰሰ ; (ship) ውሃ፡ አስገባ ; (tire) ተነፈሰ

leak out (water) ተንጠባጠበ

(story) ተሰራጨ

leak (n.) ቀዳዳ ፤ የሚያፈስ፡ ቀዳዳ

lean, v. (slant) ዘመመ ; (rest against) ተደገፈ ; (be inclined) አዘነበለ

lean backwards ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ደገፍ፡ አለ

lean forward አንገቱን፡ ሰቅ፡ አደረገ

lean on ተደገፈ

lean out ተንጠለጠለ

lean (adj.) ቀጭን፡

leap (v.) ዘለለ ; (to conclusions) ቸኮለ

leap (n.) ዝላይ

leap year ዘመነ፡ ዮሐንስ

learn ተማረ ; (become informed) ዐወቀ ; (hear) ሰማ

learn by heart በቃል፡ ያዘ

learned የተማረ

learner ተማሪ

learning ትምህርት;

(knowledge) ዐዋቂነት

lease (v.) ተከራየ ፤ ተኰናተረ

lease (n.) ኮንትራት

leash (n.) ማሰሪያ

hold in leash (temper) ገታ

least, at --- ቢያንስ ፡ ቢያንስ ፤ ያህል

~~who~~ not is the least በፍጹም

the least ቀላል ፤ ከሁሉ፡ አነስተኛ

not the least ፈጽሞ

leather ቆዳ

leave (vt.) ተወ ; (a job) ለቀቀ ; (home) ተለየ ; (go out) ወጣ

(hand over) ጣለ ; (bequeath) ተናዞ፡ ሞተ ፤ አወረሰ

leave (vi.) ሄደ ; (train) ተነሣ

leave alone ተወ

leave out ተወ ፤ ገደፈ

leave, n. (permission) ፈቃድ ; (period of time of permission) ስንብት

take leave ተሰናበተ

lecture ንግግር

deliver (give) a lecture ንግግር ፡ አደረገ

lecturer ተናጋሪ

leech አለቅት ~~[illegible]~~

lees አተላ

left ግራ

left-handed ግራኝ

leftover ትራፊ

leftovers የተረፈ ፡ ምግብ

leg እግር

legacy ውርስ

legal ሕግ ፡ የተከተለ

(advisor) የሕግ

legalize ሕጋዊ ፡ አደረገ

legation ሌጋሲዮን

legend አፈ ፡ ታሪክ

(inscription) ጽሑፍ

legion ክፍለ ፡ ጦር

legislate ሕግ ፡ አወጣ

legislation ሕግ ; (enacting of laws) ሕግ ፡ ማውጣት

legislative የሕግ

legislative decree ድንጋጌ

legislature የሕግ ፡ አውጪ ፡ ጉባኤ

legitimate ሕጋዊ ; (born in wedlock) በሕግ ፡ ጋብቻ ፡ የተገኘ ; (reasonable) በቂ

leisure ትርፍ ፡ ጊዜ

lemon ሎሚ

lend (money) አበደረ ; (objects) አዋሰ

length ርዝመት

at length በሰፊው

lengthen አረዘመ

lengthy ረዥም ፤ ረጅም

lenient ልል

Lent የሁዳዴ ፡ ጾም

lentil ምስር

leopard ነብር

leper ቆማጣ

leprosy ቁምጥና

less (adj.) ያነሰ

less (adv.) ያነሰ ፤ ጥቂት

be less አነሰ

lessen ቀነሰ ፤ አሳነሰ

lesson ትምህርት

give lessons አስተማረ

let (lease) አከራየ ; (permit) ፈቀደ

let by አሳለፈ

let down አወረደ

let in አስገባ

let off አወረደ ; (allow to go free) ለቀቀ

let out ለቀቀ ; (a secret) አወጣ

let up (storm) በረደ፡ አለ

(rain) ጋብ፡ አለ

letter ደብዳቤ ; (of alphabet) ፊደል

letters (literature) ሥነ፡ ጽሑፍ

letter box ፖስታ፡ ሣጥን

lettuce ሰላጣ

level (v.) አስተካከለ ;

(raze) አወደመ ; (aim) ሰነዘረ

level off ደለደለ

level (n.) ደረጃ ; (story) ፎቅ

level (adj.) ደልዳላ ; (voice) ያልተለዋወጠ

be level ተስተካከለ

lexicon መዝገበ፡ ቃላት

liability ወመረያ፡ ኪሣራ ;

(hindrance) መሰናክል ;

(responsibility) ኃላፊነት

liable, be --- to ሳ + negative imperfect + አይቀርም

(he is liable to forget ሳይረሳ፡ አይቀርም)

liar ውሸታም

liberal (generous) ለጋስ ;

(tolerant) የማይቃረን ;

(donation) በርከት፡ ያለ

liberate ነጻ፡ አወጣ

liberty ነጻነት ; (privilege) መብት

be at liberty ቻለ ; (not confined) እስር፡ ቤት፡ አይደለም

librarian ዐቃቤ፡ መጻሕፍት

library ቤተ፡ መጻሕፍት

license (permission) ፈቃድ ;

(lawless behavior) ብልሹ፡ ምግባር

license plate ሰሌዳ

lick ላሰ ; (flame licking the roof) ገረፈ

lick~~ing~~ up ጠቃጋ፡ መመረከ

lid መክደኛ ፣ ክዳን

(of pot) እሌሶ

lie (lied) ዋሸ

lie (n.) ውሸት

lie, lay (be situated, exist) ተገኘ ፣ ነው ; (be in a resting position) ተጋደመ

lie back ተንጋለለ

lie down ጋደም፡ አለ

lieutenant መቶ፡ አለቃ

life ሕይወት ; (a living person) ሰው ; (biography) የሕይወት፡ ታሪክ፡

(movement, animation) እንቅስቃሴ ; (cheering influence) ድምቀት ; (way of life) ኑሮ

come to life ነፍስ፡ዘራ

for life ዕድሜ· ልኩን

→ lose one's life ሞተ

→ take (one's) life) ራሱን፡ ገደለ

way of life አኗኗር

life belt የመንሳፈፊያ፡ ቶጃቁ·

life imprisonment ዕድሜ፡ ይፍታህ

life insurance የሕይወት· ዋስትና· ዋጋ

lifetime ዕድሜ

lift (v.) አነሣ ; (the voice) ከፍ፡ አደረገ ; (the spirit) ~~አነቃ~~ አነቃቃ

be lifted (boycott) አበቃ ; (restrictions) ተሰረዘ

lift up ቀና፡ አደረገ

lift (n.) አሳንሰር

light (vt.) አበራ ; (pipe) ለኮሰ ; (fire) አያያዘ ; (match) ~~ጫ~~ ጫረ

light, vi. (wood) ተቀጣጠለ

(come to rest) አረፈ ; (get down) ወረደ ~~(of a bird) ወፍ~~ ~~ወፍ~~

be lit ተያያዘ

light (n.) ብርሃን ; (lamp) መብራት ; (traffic light) የትራፊክ፡ መብራት ; (match) ክብሪት ; (enlightenment) ማብራሪያ

bring to light አስገኘ

come to light ተገኘ

put on the light መብራቱን፡ አበራ

put out the light መብራቱን፡ አጠፋ

light, adj. (coat) ስስ ; (food) ቀለል፡ ያለ ; (sentence) አነስ፡ ያለ ; (color) ብሩህ

lighten, vt. (load) ቀነሰ ; (problem) አቃለለ

lighten, vi. (sky) ጠራ ; (face) ፈገግ፡ አለ ; (flash lightning) ተብለጨለጨ

light-footed ቀልጣፋ

light-headed የማይረጋ

light-hearted ግድ፡ የሌለው

lighting ብርሃን

lightning መብረቅ

like (vt.) ወደደ ፤ ፈለገ

like (prep.) እንደ

be like መሰለ

likely (probable) የሚቻል:

(suitable) ምቹ

liken መሰለ

likeness መመሳሰል

likewise እንደዚሁ

liking, have a --- for ወደደ

limb እጅ፡ እግር;

(branch) ቅርንጫፍ

limber (v.) አፍታታ

limber, adj. (flexible) የሚገለመጥ;

(nimble) የቀለጠፈ

lime (citrus fruit) ሎሚ ;

(chemical compound) ኖራ

limit (v.) ወሰነ

limit (n.) ልክ

limits ክልል

within the limit በመጠን

limited (adj.) የተወሰነ

limp (v.) አነከሰ

limp (adj.), be --- (collar) ተኰሸ

go limp ተዝለፈለፈ

look limp (flower) ጠወለገ

limpid የጠራ

line (v.) አሠመረ

be lined (face) ተጨማደደ

lineup አሰለፈ

line (n.) መሥመር; (telephone) የስልክ፡ መሥመር;

(row) ሰልፍ ; (descendence) ዘር ; (in poetry) ሐረግ ;

(frontier) ድንበር ; (of fisherman) የዓሣ፡ ማጥመጃ

(clothes line) ሽቦ ;

(letter) ደብዳቤ ; (range of items) ዓይነት፡ እቃ ;

(business) ሥራ ; (plan of thought) መልክ

bring into line በመሥመር፡ አስገባ

form a line ተሰለፈ

in line with በ··· መሠረት

keep in line ገታ

lineage ዘር

linen (cloth) ሊኖ ; (of bed) የአልጋ፡ ልብስ፡

liner ትልቅ፡ መርከብ

linger, --- about ወደ፡ ወዲህ፡ አለ

lining ገበር

link (v.) አያያዘ

link (n.) ማያያዣ

linseed ተልባ

lion አንበሳ

lip ከንፈር; (of cup) አፍ

liquefy አቀለጠ

liquid (n.) ፈሳሽ፡ ነገር

liquid (adj.) ፈሳሽ

liquor አልኮል

lisp ተኮላተፈ

list (v.) በዝርዝር፡ ጻፈ ፤ በዝርዝር፡ አኖረ ፤ መዘገበ

list (n.) ዝርዝር

listen አዳመጠ፤ ሰማ

liter ሊትር

literacy መጻፍና ማንበብ

literally ቃል፡ በቃል

literate የተማረ፡

literature ሥነ፡ ጽሑፍ

litigate ተሟገተ

litigation ሙግት

litter (v.) አቆሸሸ ; (strew about) በተተነ

litter, n. (scraps scattered about) ቆሻሻ ; (cot) ቃሬዛ ; (young born at one time) ግልገሎች

little ጥቂት ; (small) ትንሽ; (unimportant) የማይረባ ; (voice) ዝቅ፡ ያለ

a little ትንሽ፡ ትንሽ

little by little ቀስ፡በቀስ

liturgy የቤተ፡ክርስቲያን፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

live (v.) ኖረ ; (maintain oneself) ተዳደረ ; (remain in memory) ተቀርጾ፡ ኖረ

live (adj.) ነፍስ፡ ያለው ; (full of life) ታታሪ

livelihood መተዳደሪያ

lively ንቁ ; (color) ደማቅ; (time) ሞቅ፡ ያለ ; (interest) ከፍ፡ ያለ

liven አደመቀ

liven up ነቃ፤ ነቃ፡ አለ

liver ጉበት

livestock ከብቶች

living (n.) ኑሮ

make a living ተዳደረ

living በሕይወት፡ ያለ ; (language) የሚሠራበት;(tree) ለምለም

living conditions የኑሮ፡ ሁኔታ

living costs የኑሮ፡ ውድነት

living room ሳሎን፡

lizard እንሽላሊት

load (vt.) ጫነ ; (stomach with food) ጎረሰ ; (gun) አጎረሰ

load (n.) ሸክም፤ ጭነት

loaf of bread ዳቦ

loafer ሥራ፡ ፈት

loan, v. (money) አበደረ

(object) አዋስ

loan, n. (money) ብድር፤ የገንዘብ፡ብድ

(object) መዋስ

loanword የተወሰደ፡ ቃል

loathe በጣም፡ ጠላ፡

lobby መተላለፊያ

local የሀገር፡ ውስጥ፤ ያገር; (train) በየጣቢያው፡ የሚቆም; (injury) ባንድ፡ ቦታ፡ ላይ፡ የሆነ

locality ቀበሌ

locate (find) ፈልጎ፡ አገኘ ፤ ደረሰ(በት); (determine the position) አመለከተ ; (establish) አቋቋመ

location አቀማመጥ

lock (v.) ቆለፈ

be locked out ተዘጋ(በት) ፤ በሩ፡ ተዘጋጋበት ፣ ውጭ፡ አደረ

lock up ቆለፈ(በት)

lock (n.) የቁልፍ፡ እንጓ;

(of hair) ዘለላ፡

lock, stock and barrel እንዳለ

locker ሣጥን

locksmith ቁልፍ፡ ሠራተኛ

locomotive ባቡር

locust አንበጣ

lodge (vt.) አኖረ ; (a complaint) አቀረበ

lodge (vi.) ሰነበተ ; (of a bullet in the shoulder) ገብቶ፡ ቀረ

lodge (n.) የማረፊያ፡ ጎጆ;

(local branch) የማኅበር፡ ቅርንጫፍ

lodger ተከራይ

lodgings መኖሪያ

loft ቆጥ

lofty ከፍተኛ ; (manner) ኮራ፡ ያለ

log, v. (fell and remove timber) መነጠረ ; (enter in the record book) በማስታወሻ፡ ደብተር፡ ጻፈ

log, n. (trunk of tree) ግንድ ;

(record book) ማስታወሻ፡ ደብተር

logic (sound reasoning) ምርምር;

(way of reasoning) አስተሳሰብ፡

(science) ሎጂክ

loin ወገብ

loiter ተንቀዋለለ

lone ብቸኛ

loneliness ብቸኝነት

lonely (life) የብቸኝነት ;

(road) ጭር፡ ያለ

lonesome ብቸኛ

be lonesome for ናፈቀ

feel lonesome ብቸኝነት፡ ተሰማው

long (v.) ጓጓ

long (adj.) ረጅም ፤ ረዘም፡ ያለ

long (adv.) ብዙ ፤ ብዙ፡ ጊዜ

long ago ከብዙ፡ ጊዜ፡ በፊት፡

a long time ብዙ፡ጊዜ

a long time ago ከብዙ፡ ጊዜ፡ በፊት

all day long ቀኑን፡ ሙሉ፡

longanimity ታጋሽነት

longing ጉጉት ፤ ናፍቆት

longitude ኬንትሮስ

look (v.) ተመለከተ ; (appear) መሰለ

look after (watch) ጠበቀ ;

(follow with the eyes) በዓይን፡ ተከተለ

look alike ተመሳሰለ

look around ዞሮ፡ ፈለገ

look at አየ ; (examine) መረመረ

look back ዞር፡ አለ

look for ፈለገ

look good አማረ

look into መረመረ

look like መሰለ

look out ተመለከተ ፤ ወደ፡ ውጭ፡ አየ

look through (search) ፈተሸ ; (with the eyes) በውስጡ፡ አየ

look up ቀና፡ አለ

look (n.) መልክ

give (one) a look ተመለከተ

have a look አየ

loom የሸማኔ፡ እቃ

loophole (opening) ቀዳዳ ; (basis for evasion) ማምለጫ፡ መንገድ

loose (adj.) ልል ; (conduct) ልክስክስ ; (translation) በጣም፡ የማይቀርብ

be loose ላላ

cut loose ቆረጠ

get loose አመለጠ ፤ ጠፋ

let loose ለቀቀ

turn loose ፈታ፡ ለቀቀ

loosen (vt.) አላላ; (soil) አለሰለሰ

loosen (vi.) ~~አለሰለሰ~~ ላላ

loot (v.) ዘረፈ

loot (n.) ምርኮ ፤ የዘረፈው

loquacious ለፍላፊ፡

lord ፈላጭ፡ ቆራጭ ; (official) ሹም

lorry የጭነት፡ መኪና፡

lose ጣለ ፤ ጠፋ(በት);

(the way) ሳተ ; (game) ተሸነፈ; (lawsuit) ተረታ ; (a leg) ተቆረጠ ; (waste) አጠፋ

be lost ጠፋ ; (spoiled) ተበላሸ; (in thought) ተዋጠ

lose the edge ዶለዘ

lose the fight ተሸነፈ

lose one's hair ተመለጠ ፤ በራ፡ ሆነ፡

lose money ከሰረ

loss ጉዳት ፤ ማጣት

(of a person) ሞት ; (of hair) መመለጥ;(in business) ኪሳራ

be at a loss ግራ፡ ገባ(ው)

lost (adj.) የጠፋ ; (time) የባከነ ; (battle) ድል፡ የሆነበት

lot (piece of ground) መሬት ; (chance) ዕድል ; (package) ጥቅል

lots of ብዙ

a lot በጣም፡

quite a lot ብዙ ; (time) ብዙ፡ ጊዜ

draw lots ዕጣ ፡ አወጣ

loud (voice) ጎልህ ፡ ከፍ ፡ ያለ;

(laughter) ጮኽ ፡ ያለ ; (person) የሚንጫጫ ; (color) ደማቅ

loudspeaker የድምፅ ፡ ማጉሊያ

louse ቅማል

love (v.) ወደደ

love (n.) ፍቅር ; (of books) መውደድ

fall in love ፍቅር ፡ ያዘው

lovely ደስ ፡ የሚል ፤ አስደሳች

lover ፍቅረኛ ፤ ወዳጅ

low, adj. (voice) ዝቅ ፡ ያለ ፤ ቀለስተኛ;

(work, position) ዝቅተኛ;

(number) አነስ ፡ ያለ

low (adv.) ዝቅ ፡ ብሎ

be low ዝቅ ፡ አለ

low country ቆላ

lower (v.) ዝቅ ፡ አደረገ;

(make less) ቀነሰ

lower (adj.) የበታች

lowland ቆላ:

lowly ከተራ ፡ የተወለደ;

(occupation) ወራዳ:

loyal ታማኝ

loyalty ታማኝነት

lucid (lake) የጠራ ; (explanation) ግልጽ

luck ዕድል ፤ ገድ

good luck! ይቅናህ

lucky ዕድለኛ

lucrative ትርፍ ፡ ያስገኝ

luggage ጓዝ

lukewarm ለብ ፡ ያለ ; (reception) ቀዝቃዛ:

lullaby እሹሩሩ

lumber ሳንቃ

luminous ብርሃን ፡ የበዛበት;

(report) ግልጽ

lump, vt. (put together) አጠቃለለ

lump, vi. (form into a lump) ጓጎለ

lump, n. (of sugar) ጓል ፤ እንጓር;

(swelling) እብጠት

lump sum ባንድ ፤ በጠቅላላው

lunatic እብድ

lunch (v.) ምሳ ፡ በላ

lunch (n.) ምሳ

lung ሳምባ ፤ ሳንባ

lure (n.) ማራኪነት

lurk አደፈጠ ፤ እያደባ ፡ ሄደ

lush ለምለም

lust (for power) ከፍተኛ ፡ ጉጉት:

luster (of pearls) ማንጸባረቅ;

(of eyes) ድምቀት

luxurious ምቾትና ፡ ውበት ፡ ያለው:

luxury ድሎት ፤ ምቾት

lyre ክራር

M

machine መኪና

mad እብድ ; (efforts) ከንቱ

be mad ጦፈ

be mad at ተናደደ

madam ወይዘሮ

madden (cause to become insane) አሳበደ ; (enrage) አናደደ

mademoiselle ወይዘሪት

madness እብደት

magazine (storehouse) መጋዘን; (publication) መጽሔት

magic (n.) አስማት ፤ መተት; (beauty) ውበት

magician አስማተኛ ፤ ጠንቋይ

magnanimity ለጋስነት

magnanimous (generous in forgiving) ይቅር፡ ባይ;(Kind)ደግ ቸር

magnet ማግኔት

magnificent ዕጹብ፡ ድንቅ

magnify አጉልቶ፡ አሳየ; (exaggerate) አጋነነ

magnifying glass የሚያጎላ፡ መነጽር

magnitude (size) መጠን; (importance) ከፍተኛነት

maid ገረድ

maiden ልጃገረድ

mail (v.) በፖስታ፡ ላከ

mail (n.) ደብዳቤ

mailbox የፖስታ፡ ማጠራቀሚያ፡ ሣጥን

mailman ፖስተኛ

main (n.), in the --- አብዛኛው፡ ጊዜ ፤ በጠቅላላው፡

main (adj.) ዋና

mainly አብዛኛውን፡ ጊዜ

maintain (family) አስተዳደረ; (equipment) ያዘ ; (a road) በሚገባ፡ ጠበቀ;(security) አስከበረ

maize በቆሎ፡

majestic ባለግርማ

majesty ግርማ

Majesty, His --- ግርማዊነታቸው፡

Your Majesty! ግርማዊ፡ ሆይ

major (n.) ሻለቃ

major (adj.) ዋና ; (problem) ከባ፡ ጸክ; (war) ታላቅ

majority አብዛኞቹ ; (through vote) የድምፅ፡ ብልጫ; (legal age of responsibility of man) ዓቅመ፡ አዳም ; (of woman) ዓቅመ፡ ሔዋን

make አደረገ ፤ ሠራ ; (meal) አዘጋጀ; (the bed) አነጠፈ ; (earn) አገኘ; (friends) አፈራ

make off ሸሽቶ፡ ሄደ

make out (understand) ገባ(ው); (see clearly) ለየ ; (fill out) ሞላ
make up (invent) ፈጠረ ; (a sentence) ሠራ ; (a prescription) አዘጋጀ
make up with ታረቀ
make (n.) ዓይነት
malady በሽታ
malaria ወባ
male ወንድ
malediction እርግማን
malice ተንኰል
malicious ተንኰል፡ ያዘለ
malign (v.) አማ
malignant (growth) አደገኛ; (plot) የተንኰል
malt ብቅል
maltreat አንገላታ
man ሰው ፤ የሰው፡ ልጅ; (husband) ባል ; (soldier) ወታደር
any man ማንም
manage አካሄደ ፤ አስተዳደረ; (succeed) ቻለ ፤ ተሳካ
management (control) አመራር; (those in charge of a business) አስተዳዳሪዎች
manager ሥራ፡ አስኪያጅ ፤ አስተዳዳሪ
mandatory ግዴታ
mane ጋማ
manger ግርግም
manhood አካለ፡ መጠን
manifest (v.) ገለጸ
manifest (adj.) ግልጽ
manipulate አንቀሳቀሰ
(influence) እንደፈለገው፡ አግባባ
mankind ሰው ፤ የሰው፡ ልጅ
manly ወንዳ፡ ወንድ
manner ጠባይ ፤ ዓይነት
manners ልማድ፡
bad manners ብልግና
good manners ጥሩ፡ ጠባይ
mannerly ጨዋ
mannish የወንድ፡
manpower ሰው
manslaughter ነፍስ፡ ገዳይነት
mantle ካባ
manual (n.) መምሪያ
manual (adj.) የእጅ
manufacture (v.) ሠራ ; (invent) ፈጠረ
manufacturer ባለፋብሪካ
manure ፍግ
manuscript የብራና፡ መጽሐፍ
many ብዙ
a great many ብዙ
map (n.) ካርታ

mar (v.) አወከ

marble እብን፡ በረድ

march (v.) ተሰለፈ፡ ተጓዘ፤
በሰልፍ፡ ሄደ

march (n.) ጉዞ

March መጋቢት

mare ባዝራ፡

margin ሕዳግ

by a narrow margin ለጥቂት

marine (n.) መርከበኛ

marine (adj.) የባሕር

mark (v.) ምልክት፡ አደረገ(በት);
(examination papers) አረመ;
(manifest) ገለጸ ; (a
warning) ልብ፡ አለ

mark (n.) ምልክት ; (goal) ዒላማ;
(grade) ውጤት ; (impression)
ዘላቂ፡ የሆነ፡ መታሰቢያነት

marked, adj. (clear) ጉልህ ;
(having a mark) ምልክት፡
የተደረገበት

marker ምልክት

market (v.) ሸጠ

market (n.) ገበያ፡

market place ገበያ

marmalade ማርማላት

marriage ጋብቻ ; (married life)
ትዳር

give in marriage ዳረ

married (adj.) ያገባ ; (woman
ያገባች ፤ የተዳረች

married couple ባለትዳር

married life ትዳር

marrow ቅልጥም

marry (vt.) አገባ ; (give in
marriage) ዳረ

marry(vi.) አገባ ; (woman)
ባል፡ አገባች

marry off ዳረ

marsh ረግረግ

marshland ረግረግ፡ ስፍራ

martial law ወታደራዊ፡ ሕግ

martyr ሰማዕት

martyrdom ሰማዕትነት

marvel (v.) ተደነቀ

marvel (n.) ታምር

marvelous ግሩም

masculine (n.) ተባዕታይ፡ ጾታ

masculine (adj.) የወንድ

mask (v.) ደበቀ ; (the face)
እንዳይታወቅ፡ ሸፈነ

mason ግንበኛ

masonry የግንበኛነት፡ ሥራ

mass (vt.) አንድነት፡ ሰበሰበ

mass (vi.) ተሰበሰበ

mass, n. (large number) ክምር ;

(bulk) ግዙፍነት

masses ተራ፡ ሕዝብ

Mass ቅዳሴ

celebrate Mass ቅዳሴ፡ ገባ

massacre (v.) ገደለ

massacre (n.) እልቂት ፣ ፍጅት

massage (v.) አሸ

massive (bulky) ግዙፍ ;

(imposing) ከፍ፡ ያለ

mast የመርከብ፡ ምሰሶ

master, v. (become an expert) ጠንቅቆ፡ ዐወቀ;

(control) ገዛ

master (n.) ጌታ ; (teacher) መምህር

masterful (domineering) ሥልጣን፡ የተመካበት ; (expert) ችሎታ፡ የተመካበት

masterly የጠቢብ፡

mastery (skill) ችሎታ

masticate አኘከ

mat (n.) ሰሌን

match (v.) ተመሳሳይ፡ ሆነ

match, n. (giving flame) ክብሪት ;

(that looks alike) ተመሳሳይ;

(competition) ግጥሚያ;

(marriage) ጋብቻ

mate, v. (animals) ተጠቃ

(birds) ፈሰፈሰ

mate (n.) ጓደኛ ; (husband and wife) የትዳር፡ ጓደኛ

material, n. (fabric) ጨርቅ;

(stuff of which something is made) እቃ

material, adj. (not spiritual) ዓለማዊ ; (relating to the body) ከአካል፡ የሚለማ;

(important) ጠቃሚ

maternal (motherly) የእናት ;

(on the mother's side) በእናት፡ በኩል

maternity ወላድ፡ መሆን

mathematician የሒሳብ፡ ዐዋቂ

mathematics ሒሳብ

matrimony ጋብቻ

matter (n.) ጉዳይ ፣ ነገር ;

(importance) ዋጋ ; (content of written or spoken) ፍሬ፡ ነገር

as a matter of fact እንዲያውም

it does not matter ግድ፡ የለም

no matter what ምንም፡ ቢ + imperfect

what does it matter? ምን፡ ይደረጋል

mattress ፍራሽ

mature, vi. (person) ጎለመሰ;

(wine) በሰለ

mature, adj. (mind) የበሰለ ; (age) የጎለመሰ ; (person) ዐዋቂ

maturity (of man) ዐቅመ፡ አዳም
(of woman) ዐቅመ፡ ሔዋን
reach maturity (fruit) በሰለ ;
(plan) ተሟላ

maximum (n.) መጨረሻ

maximum (adj.) ከፍተኛ

May ግንቦት

may, expressed by the jussive

maybe ምናልባት

mayor (of Addis Ababa) ከንቲባ ;
(of another city) የማዘጋጃ፡ ቤት፡ ሹም·

mead ጠጅ

meadow መስክ

meager (face) የተጐሳቈለ ; (meal) የማይጠገብ ; (resources) እምብዛም

meal ምግብ

mean, v. (intend) አሰበ፤ ፈለገ ;
(signify, denote) ማለት፡ ነው ;
(be a sign of) ምልክት፡ ነው ;
(design, direct toward) ሰነዘረ
mean business የምሩን፡ ነው
mean nothing ከምንም፡ አይቈጥረውም

mean (n.) አማካኝ፡ ሒሳብ
means መንገድ ; (wealth, possibilities) ዐቅም
by all means በምንም፡ ዓይነት፡ ቢሆን
by means of በ
by no means በምንም፡ ዓይነት + negative verb
man of means ባለጸጋ

mean, adj. (base, petty) ወራዳ ;
(unkind) አስከፊ፡ ; (low) ዝቅተኛ ; (intermediate) መሀከለኛ፤ ማእከላዊ ;
(shabby) ደሳሳ ; (stingy) ስግብግብ
of mean birth ከደኻ፡ የተወለደ
of mean quality መናኛ

meaning ፍች፤ ትርጕም

meantime, in the --- በመሀሉ፤ እስከዚያ፡ ድረስ
for the meantime ለጊዜው

meanwhile እስከዚያ፡ ድረስ

measles ኩፍኝ

measure (v.) ለካ ;
(estimate) ፈተነ

measure (n.) ልክ ; (unit of measuring length) መለኪያ ;
(unit of measuring for liquids, sugar) መስፈሪያ ; (bill) ሕግ ;
(step) እርምጃ
beyond measure ከመጠን፡ በላይ
in some measure በመጠኑ

measurements ልክ

meat ሥጋ ; (essence) ፍሬ፡ ነገር

meaty ሥጋ፡ የበዛበት ; (full

of substance) ቁም: ነገር: ያተመነ

mechanic መካኒክ

mechanism መሣሪያ

medal ሜዳይ

meddle ጣልቃ: ገባ

medial መሀከለኛ

mediate በ[illegible]ስታራቂነት: ገባ

mediator አስታራቂ

medical (school) የሕክምና ;

(profession) የሐኪምነት;

(examination) የጤና ; (bulletin)

የጤንነት

medicament መድኃኒት

medicine (drug) መድኃኒት;

(study) ሕክምና

medieval የመካከለኛ: ዘመን

mediocre ተራ

meditate አወጣ፤ አወረደ ፤ አሰበ

medley ውጥንቅጥ

meek የዋህ

meet (vt.) አገኘ ; (receive)

ተቀበለ ; (get acquainted)

ተዋወቀ ; (an obligation)

ፈጸመ ; (expenses) ቻለ

meet (vi.) ተገናኘ ; (assemble)

ስብሰብ: አደረገ;

(to oppose in competition)

ተጋጠመ

meeting ስብሰባ

mellow, adj. (person) ረጋ: ያለ;

(wine) ጥዑም

melodious ለዛ: ያለው

melody ዘፈን

melon ሐብሐብ

melt, vt. (butter, gold) አነጠረ;

(sugar) አሟሟ ; (heart)

ውን: አራራ

melt, vi. (butter) ቀለጠ ;

(sugar) ሟሟ

member (of body) እጅና: እግር;

(of a group) አባል

membership አባልነት

memoirs የሕይወት· ታሪክ፤ ትዝታ

memorial (n.) መታሰቢያ· ሐውልት

memorial (adj.) የመታሰቢያ

memorize በቃል· አጠና

memory (power of remembering)

የማስታወስ: ችሎታ;

(remembering) ማስታወስ;

(that one remembers) ትዝታ

from memory በቃል·

in memory of ለ··· መታሰቢያ

menace (n.) ዛቻ

mend (shirt) ጠቀመ ; (road)

ጠገነ ; (behavior) አሻሻለ

mendicant ለማኝ

menial ዝቅተኛ

menstruate አደፈች

menstruation አደፍ

mental የአእምሮ

mental hospital የአእምሮ፡ በሽተኞች፡ ሐኪም፡ ቤት

mention, v. (name) አነሣ፤ ጠራ; (price) ተናገረ ; (refer) ጠቀሰ

don't mention it! ምንም፡ አይደል

mention (n.) ማንሣት

make mention ጠቀሰ

menu የምግብ፡ ዝርዝር

merchandise ሸቀጣ፡ ሸቀጥ

merchant ነጋዴ

merciful, be --- ራራ

merciless ጨካኝ

mercy ምሕረት

have mercy ይቅር፡ አለ

show mercy ምሕረት፡ አደረገ

merely እንደ፡ ያው፤ ዝም፡ ብሎ

merge (vi.) ተዋሐደ፤ ተቀላቀለ; (traffic) ተጋጠመ

merit (v.) ተገባ(ው)

merit (n.) [illegible] መልካም፡ ሥራ፤ መልካም፡ ተግባር፡

merry ደስተኛ [illegible]

Merry Christmas! እንኳን፡ ለክርስቶስ፡ ልደት፡ አደረሳችሁ

mess (v.), --- around ተልከሰከሰ

mess up አዘበራረቀ; (confuse) አንቃወሰ

mess, n. (dirty) ቆሻሻ ; (disorder) ምስቅልቅል፤ ውጥንቅጥ; (trouble) ጣጣ

message መልእክት

messenger መልእክተኛ

Messiah መሲሕ

messy (room) የተዝረከረከ; (situation) የተበላሸ

metal (n.) ብረት

metal (adj.) ከብረት፡ የተሠራ

meteor ባሁሬ፡ ኮከብ

meteorology ያየር፡ ጠባይ፡ ትምህርት

meter (unit) ሜትር ; (instrument that measures) ቆጣሪ

method ዘዴ፡

methodical ሥርዓት፡ ያለው፤ ዘዴ፡ ያለው

meticulous ጥንቁቅ

mew ሜው

microbe ረቂቅ፡ ነፍሳት

microphone ድምፅ፡ ማጉያ

microscope የማጉያ፡ መነጽር

midday ቀትር፡ ጊዜ

midday meal ምሳ

middle (n.) እንብርት ፣ መሃል;
(part of body) ወገብ
middle (adj.) መካከለኛ
middle-aged ጠና፡ ያለ
Middle Ages መካከለኛ፡ ዘመን
Middle East መካከለኛ፡ ምሥራቅ
midget ድንክ
midnight እኩለ፡ ሌሊት
midwife አዋላጅ
might (n.) ጉልበት ፣ ኃያልነት
mighty (adj.) ~~[illegible]~~ ታላቅ ፣ ኃያለኛ
mighty (adv.) ~~ፈጽሞ~~ በጣም
migrate ፈለሰ ~~ፈለሰ፡ ወደ፡ ሌላ፡ መዛወር~~
migration ፍልሰት፡ ወደ፡ ሌላ፡ መዛወር
mild (person) ገር ; (light) ቀላል;
~~[illegible]~~ (not sharp) ለስላሳ;
; (moderate) መካከለኛ
mildew ሻጋታ
mile ማይል
militarism በጦር፡ ኃይል፡ መተማመን
military (n.) ሠራዊት
military (adj.) የወታደር;
(secret) የጦር፡ ኃይል
milk (v.) [illegible]ለበ
milk (n.) ወተት
milk tooth የወፍ፡ ጥርስ
mill (v.) ፈጨ
mill, n. (building) ወፍጮ፡ ቤት

machine ወፍጮ
millenium አንድ፡ ሺ፡ ዓመታት
millet ማሽላ፡
million ሚሊዮን
millstone የወፍጮ፡ ድንጋይ
milt ጣፊያ
mince (onion, meat) ከተፈ
mind, v. (take care of) ጠበቀ;
(be careful) ተጠነቀቀ;
(obey) ታዘዘ ; (resent)
ቅር፡ አለ(ው)
mind you! ልብ፡ በል
never mind! ግድ፡ የለም
not mind ችላ፡ አለ ፣ ግድ፡ የለው
mind, n. (opinion) ሐሳብ ;
(intellect) አእምሮ ፣ አንጎል;
(person who has intelligence)
ጠቢብ
be out of one's mind አበደ
bear in mind አስታወሰ
bring to mind አስታወሰ
have in mind አሰበ
keep in mind አስታወሰ
make up one's mind ቆረጠ
set one's mind on ቆረጠ
to my mind እንደኔ
mine, n. (of minerals) ማዕድን;
(explosives) ፈንጂ ; (source)
ምንጭ

mine (pron.) የኔ

miner ማዕድን፡ ቆፋሪ

mineral ማዕድን

mineral water ጠበል

mingle (vt.) አደባለቀ፣ አቀላቀለ

mingle (vi.) ተደባለቀ፣ ተቀላቀለ

minimum (adj.) አነስተኛ

a minimum ቢያንስ፡ ቢያንስ

minister ሚኒስትር

(of church) ካህን

ministry ሚኒስቴር

minor (n.) ለአካለ፡ መጠን፡ ያልደረሰ፡ ሰው

minor, adj. (official) ዝቅተኛ;

(injury) ቀላል ; (changes) አነስተኛ

minority በቁጥር፡ አነስተኛ፡ የሆነ፡ ሕዝብ

minstrel አዝማሪ

minus, prep. (less) ሲቀነስ፣ሲነሣ;

(without) ያለ

minute (n.) ደቂቃ

minutes (of meeting) ቃለ፡ ጉባኤ

any minute አሁን

in a minute በቶሎ

just a minute አንዴ፡ ቆይ

minutely በዝርዝር

miracle ተአምር

miraculous ተአምራዊ

mire (n.) ማጥ

mirror (vi.) ገለጸ፣ ቁልጭ፡ አድርጎ፡ አሳ

mirror (n.) መስታወት፣ መስተዋት;

(example) ምሳሌ

misadventure መጥፎ፡ ዕድል፣ የደረሰበት፡ ችግር

misalliance ያላቻ፡ ጋብቻ

misapprehend በደንብ፡ አልገባውም

misbehave ባለገ

miscarry (of a woman) አስወረዳት;

(of plans) ተጨናገፈ

mischief ተንኮል

mischievous የተንኮለኛ

misconduct መጥፎ፡ አመል

misdemeanor አነስተኛ፡ ወንጀል

miser ንፉግ

miserable (life) አሰቃቂ;

(meal) መጥፎ; (shack) ደሳሳ;

(unhappy) ብስጩ

miserly ሥሥቅ

misery ችግር፣ መከራ

misfortune መከራ፣ ክፉ፡ ቀን

misinform ውሸት፡ ነገረ

misinterpret በስሕተት፡ ተረጐመ;

(intentions) በመጥፎ፡ አየ

misjudge በስሕተት ገመተ

mislead በስሕተት፡ መራ;

(spoil) አበላሸ

misprint የእትም፡ ስሕተት

misread (read incorrectly) ሲያነብ፡ ተሳሳተ;
(interpret wrongly) አልገባውም

miss (v.) አመለጠ(ው) ;(fail to attend) ቀረ ; (fail to understand) አልገባውም ; (fail to find) ሳተ ; (be sad at the loss of) ናፈቀ

Miss ወይዘሪት

missing, be --- (not found) ጠፋ ;
(lacking) ጐደለ

mission (special task) መልእክት፤ ተልእኮ ; (purpose) ዓላማ ; (group of people to carry out an assignment) መልእክተኞች

missionary የወንጌል፡ ሰባኪ፤ ሚሲዮናዊ

misspell ሲጽፍ፡ ፊደሉን፡ አሳሳተ

mist (n.) ጭጋግ

mistake (v.) አልገባ(ው-ም)

mistake (n.) ስሕተት፤ ጥፋት

mistaken የተሳሳተ

be mistaken ተሳሳተ

mistranslate አሳስቶ፡ ተረጐመ

mistreat በደለ፤ አሠቃየ

mistress እመቤት

mistrust (v.) ተጠራጠረ

misunderstand በደንብ፡ አልተረዳም፤ አልገባ(ው-ም)

misunderstanding (mistake as to the meaning) በደንብ፡ አለመረዳት;
(disagreement) አለመግባባት

misuse (treat badly) አጐሳቈለ;
(use wrongly) ያለ፡ አግባብ፡ ተጠቀመ(በት)

mix (vt.) አቀላቀለ፤ ደባለቀ
mix, vi. (become blended) ተዋሐደ
mix up አደበላለቀ ; (cards) አመሳቀለ

mixture ቅልቅል፤ ድብልቅ

moan (v.) አቃሰተ

mobilization የክተት፡ ቅስቀሳ፡ [illegible]

mobilize አስከተተ

mock (v.) አላገጠ(በት)

mockery ፌዝ ; (person made fun of) መሳለቂያ

mode (method) ዘዴ ; (fashion) ሞድ

model, n. (example) አርአያ ;
(copy) ሞዴል

moderate, v. (preside) በሊቀ፡ መንበርነት፡ መራ; (make less extreme) ለስለስ፡ አደረገ

moderate (adj.) መጠነኛ ;
(political view) መካከለኛ;
(not violent) ለስለስ፡ ያለ

moderately በመጠኑ

moderator የውይይት፡ መሪ

modern ዘመናዊ፤ የዘመን

modernization ዘመናዊ፡ ሥልጣኔ

modernize ዘመናዊ፡ አደረገ

modest (person) ትሑት; (income) መጠነኛ; (house) አነስ፡ ያለ

modesty ትሕትና

modify ለወጠ; (of adjective) ገለጸ

moist እርጥብ

molar መንጋጋ

moldy (shape) ቅርጽ፡ ሠራ; (influence) መራ

mold, n. (for metal) ቀሊብ; (for cake) ቅርጽ፡ መጋገሪያ

moldy, be --- ሻገተ

mole (animal) ፍልፈል

mole (spot on skin), have a --- ማርያም፡ ሳመው

molest አበሳጨ፤ ነዘነዘ

moment ጊዜ ; (time) ሰዓት

a moment ትንሽ፤ ለጥቂት፡ ጊዜ

a moment ago ከጥቂት፡ ጊዜ፡ በፊት

at any moment አሁን፡ አሁን፤ ምን፡ ጊዜም

at the moment ለጊዜው

in a few moments ባንድ፡ አፍታ

in a moment ከመቅጽበት፤ አሁን።

momentarily (for the moment) ለጊዜው ; (for a short time) ለጥቂት፡ ጊዜ፤ ለጥቂት፡ ደቂቃ

momentous ከፍ፡ ያለ

monarch ንጉሥ፡ ነገሥት

monarchy ንጉሣዊ፡ አገዛዝ

monastery ገዳም

monastic የገዳም፤ የመነኮሳት

Monday ሰኞ

money ገንዘብ

make money ገንዘብ፡ አተረፈ

moneylender ገንዘብ፡ አበዳሪ

money order ሐዋላ

monitor (n.) አለቃ፤ የክፍል፡ አለቃ

monk መነኩሴ

monkey ዝንጀሮ

monotonous የሚያሰለች፤ የቸከ

monster (abnormally misshapen) ጉድ ; (imaginary creature) ጭራቅ

monstrous በጣም፡ አሰቃቂ

month ወር

monthly (n.) በየወሩ፡ የሚወጣ፡ ጋዜጣ

monthly (adj.) የወር

monument ሐውልት

monumental ታላቅ፡

mood ሁኔታ

be in a bad mood ደስ፡ አላለውም

be in a good mood ደስ፡ ደስ፡ አለው

moody, be --- ቀፈፈ

moon ጨረቃ

full moon ሙሉ፡ ጨረቃ

once in a blue moon ከስንት፡ አንዴ

mop, v. (the floor) ወለወለ;

(the forehead) ጠረገ

moral (n.) ፍሬ፡ ነገር

morals ግብረ፡ ገብ፡

moral, adj. (act) ግብረ፡ ገብ;

(support, victory) የመንፈስ;

(being) ዐዋቂ

morality ግብረ፡ ገብነት

more (adj.) ተጨማሪ

more (adv.) በይበልጥ

more or less ከሞላ፡ ጎደል፤ ይብዛ፡ ይነስ

more than ከ... የበለጠ፤ ከ.. ይልቅ

more than once ካንዴ፡ ጊዜ፡ በላይ

moreover ከዚህም፡ በላይ

morning ጧት

early morning ማለዳ

good morning! እንደምን፣ አደርክ

the following morning በማግሥቱ፡ ጧት

the next morning በማግሥቱ

this morning ዛሬ፡ ጧት

morrow, on the --- ነገ፤ በበነጋው

mortal (n.) ተፈሠ፡ ሰው

mortal, adj. (man) ሟች ; (injury) ከሞት፡ የሚያደርስ ; (sin) ~~ከከከ~~ ከባድ ; (enemies) ደመኞች፡ የማይገባው

mortality ሟችነት

mortar (for pounding) ሙቀጫ;

(building material) ስሚንቶ

mortgage (n.) መያዣ፤ ወለድ፡ አግድ

mosque መስጊድ

mosquito የወባ፡ ትንኝ

moss (of rock) የድንጋይ፡ ሽበት;

(of water) አረንጓዴ፡

most በጣም

most certainly በርግጥ

most everybody አብዛኞቹ

at most ቢበዛ

at the most ግፋ፡ ቢል

mostly (mainly) ይበልጥ ;

(most of the time) አብዛኛውን፡ ጊዜ

moth የሳት፡ ራት

mother እናት

mother-in-law አማት

motherhood እናትነት

motherland የትውልድ፡ አገር፡

mother tongue የእናት፡ ቋንቋ

motif ዓላማ

motion (v.) ምልክት፡ሰጠ

motion, n. (movement) ንቅናቄ ;
(of machine) እንቅስቃሴ;
(proposal) የቀረበ፡ ሐሳብ፡

motionless (adv.) ዝም፡ ብሎ፡

motivate ገፋፋ፡

motive (n.) ምክንያት

motley (dress) ዥንጉርጉር;
(crowd) ልዩ፡ልዩ፡

motor ሞተር

motorcycle ሞተር፡ ቢስክሌት

mound (small hill) ጉብታ;
(heap) ክምር

mount, vt. (a horse) ተቀመጠ;
(a ladder) ወጣ ; (a gun) ጠመደ

mount, n. (mountain) ተራራ ;
(horse) ፈረስ

mountain ተራራ

mountain chain ሸንተረር

mountainous ተራራማ

mourn አዘነ፤ ሐዘን፡ ላይ፡ ነው

mourner ለቀስተኛ፤ ሐዘንተኛ

mournful ሐዘን፡ የተመላበት

mourning ልቅሶ፤ ለቅሶ

mouse አይጥ

mouth አፍ ; (of river) መግቢያ

mouthful ጉርሻ

move, vt. (change place) ዞር፡ አደረገ፤ አዘዋወረ;
(set in motion) አንቀሳቀሰ;
(transport) አጓጓዘ ; (impel) ገፋፋ ; (propose) ~~ሐሳ~~ሐሳብ፡ አቀረበ

move, vi. (change home) ቤት፡ ለቀቀ፤ ቤት፡ ለወጠ; (be set in motion) ተሽከረከረ ; (travel) ተጓዘ;
(make a movement) ተነቃነቀ፤ ተንቀሳቀሰ; (progress) ተካሄደ
move around ተዘዋወረ
move aside ፈቀቅ፡ አደረገ
move closer ጠጋ፡ አደረገ
move on አለፈ፤ ሄደ
move up and down አርገበገበ

move, n. (step) እርምጃ ; (turn) ተራ
be on the move ተነሣ
make a move ተንቀሳቀሰ

movement እንቅስቃሴ;
(activities) መግቢያ፤ መውጫ

movie ፊልም

mow አጨደ

Mr. ሚስተር ; (for an Ethiopian) አቶ

Mrs. ሚስዝ ; (for an Ethiopian woman) ወይዘሮ

much ብዙ፤ በጣም
how much? ስንት፤ ምን፡ ያህል

how much: እንዴት ፤ ምንኛ

this much ይህን፡ ያህል

mucus ንፍጥ

mud ጭቃ

muddle አማታ

muddy የጨቀየ ፤ የጭቃ;

(thinking) የተማታ

be muddy ጨቀየ

muggy ጭፍግግ፡ ያለ

mule በቅሎ

muleteer ሰጋሪ

multiple በርካታ፡ ያለ ፤ ልዩ፡ ልዩ፡

multiplication table የርቢ፡ ቤት.

multiply (vt.) አበዛ

multiply (vi.) በዛ፡

multitude, --- of በጣም፡ ብዙ

multitudinous በጣም፡ ብዙ

mumble አጉተመተመ

mumps ጆሮ፡ ደግፍ

munch (parched grain) ቆረጠመ;

(cookie) አኘመጠ

municipality ማዘጋጃ፡ ቤት

munition ጉጃቁና፡ ጅሀንቅ

murder, v. (kill) ገደለ;

(spoil) አበላሸ

murder (n.) ነፍስ፡ ግድያ ፤ ግድያ

commit murder ሰው፡ ገደለ

murderer ነፍስ፡ ገዳይ

murmur, v. (grumble) አጉረመረመ;

(wind) አፏጨ ፤ ጮኸ

murmur (n.) ጉሩምሩምታ

muscle ጡንቻ

muscular (ache) የጡንቻ;

(leg) ጡንቻማ

museum ቤተ፡ መዘክር

mush (food) ንፍሮ ; (after rain) ማጥ

mushroom እንጉዳይ

music ሙዚቃ

musician ሙዚቀኛ

musk ዝባድ

musket ነፍጥ

Muslim እስላም

muslin ሻሽ

must (v.) አለ(በት)

mustache ሪዝ

mustard ሰናፍጭ

muster ሰበሰበ

musty በሰበሰ፡ የሻገተ

mutate ተለወጠ

mute ዲዳ

mutilate (cut) ቆራረጠ;

(spoil) አበላሸ

mutiny (v.) ዐመፀ

mutiny (n.) ማመፅ

mutter (v.) አጉረመረመ

mutter (n.) ጉርምርምታ

mutton የበግ፡ ሥጋ

mutual የጋራ

muzzle (n.) አፍ

my የኔ ; or suffix pronoun
-ኤ, -ዬ .

myself ራሴ

by myself (alone) ብቻዬን ;

(without any help) ራሴ

mysterious እንግዳ፡ የሆነ

mystery ምስጢር ; (something not understandable) ረቂቅ፡ ነገር

myth አፈ፡ ታሪክ ; (belief having no logical basis)
መሠረተ፡ ቢስ፡ እምነት

mythology አፈ፡ ታሪክ

N

nag ጨቀጨቀ

nail (v.) በምስማር፡ መታ

nail, n. (of metal) ምስማር;

(of finger) ጥፍር

naive ገራገር

naked ራቁት + suffix pronouns
(ራቁቱን፡ ነው he is naked);

(eyes) ገዳ

the naked truth እቅጩን.

name, v. (identify, mention)
ስም፡ ጠራ ፤ ስም፡ ጠቀሰ

(a price) ተናገረ ; (give a name) ስም፡ አወጣለት

be named (appointed) ተሾመ

name (n.) ስም

a good name ዝና

call someone names ሰደበ

in the name of በ... ስም፡ ሆኖ

namely ይኸውም ፤ እነሱ

namesake ሞክሼ

nap (n.) ሸለብታ

nape of neck ማጅራት

napkin የእጅ፡ ፎጣ

narrate አወራ

narrative ታሪክ

narrow (vt.) አጠበበ

narrow (vi.) ጠባብ፡ አለ

narrow down ወሰነ

narrow (adj.) ጠባብ

get narrow ጠበበ

nasty (remark) አስጠያፊ;

(medicine, rumor) መጥፎ ;

(weather) የቀፈፈ

nation (people of country) አገር;

(independent country) መንግሥት

national (n.) ዜጋ

national (adj.) ብሔራዊ

national anthem የሕዝብ፡ መዝሙር

nationalism ብሔራዊ፡ ስሜት

nationality (citizenship) ዜግነት ;

(people of a country) አገር ;

(condition of being a nation) ብሔርነት

nationalize በመንግሥት፡ሥር፡አደረገ

nationhood መንግሥትነት

native (n.) ተወላጅ ፤ አገሬ ፤ ያገር፡ተወላጅ

native, adj. (land) የትውልድ;

(custom, dress) የሀገር

native country የትውልድ፡አገር

native speech, native tongue የናት፡ቋንቋ

natural (inborn, not man-made) የተፈጥሮ ; (normal, not affected) የተለመደ

naturalize የዜግነት፡መብት፡ሰጠ

naturally (by nature) በተፈጥሮ ; (not affected) እንደ፡ተፈጥሮ; (of course!) እንዴታ

natural science የተፈጥሮ፡ሳይንስ

nature (natural scenery) ተፈጥሮ; (kind) ዓይነት ; (disposition) ባሕርይ ፤ ጠባይ

naught ዜሮ

bring to naught ከንቱ፡አደረገ

nausea, be overcome by --- አቅለሸለሸው

naval የባሕር ፤ የባሕር፡ኃይል

navel እምብርት

navy የባሕር፡ኃይል

near (v.) ተቃረበ ፤ ተጠጋ

near (adj.) ቅርብ

near (prep.) በ... አቅራቢያ

nearby በዚህ፡አካባቢ

come near ተቃረበ

nearly ሊ + imperfect + ምንም፡ አልቀረውም ፤ ያህል

neat ንጹሕ ; (person) ፅዱ;

(well-formed) ደስ፡የሚል

neatly በጥንቃቄ

be neatly dressed ተሽቀረቀረ

necessary አስፈላጊ ፤ ተፈላጊ

necessity አስፈላጊነት ፤ ተፈላጊነት;

(lack of things needed for life) ችግር

in case of necessity አስፈላጊ፡ በሆነ፡ ጊዜ

neck አንገት

necklace ሐብል ፤ ያንገት፡ጌጥ ፤ ድሪ

necktie ክራባት

need (v.) አስፈለገ(ው) ፤ ፈለገ

need (n.) ፍላጎት ፤ ተፈላጊነት ፤ አስፈላጊነት; (deprivation) ችግር

be in need አስፈለገ(ው)

if need be ካስፈለገ

needle መርፌ

needless ተገቢ፡ያልሆነ ፤ የማይገባ

needy ችግረኛ

negation አሉታ ; (oppose) ተቃረነ

negative (n.) አሉታ

negative, adj. (quality) የአሉታ; *
(attitude) ግራ ; (answer)
የእምቢታ

neglect (v.) ችላ፡ አለ ; (fail
to do something) ቦዘነ

neglect (n.) ግዴለሽነት ፤ ቸልታ

neglectful, be --- ችላ፡ አለ

negligence ቸልተኛነት

negligent ቸልተኛ

negligible እምብዛም

negotiate ተነጋገረ

negotiation የስምምነት፡ ንግግር

Negro ጥቁር

neigh አሽካካ

neighbor (v.) አዋሰነ

neighbor (n.) ጎረቤት

neighborhood ጎረቤት ; (region
near some place) አካባቢ ;
(place, district) ሰፈር ; *
(nearness) ቅርብነት
in the neighborhood of ገደማ

neighborly መልካም፡ ጎረቤት

neither (adj.) ከሁለቱ፡ አንዱም
+ negative verb

neither (conj.) -ም :... -ም
neither ... nor -ም : -ም

nephew የወንድም፡ ልጅ ፤ የእኅት፡
ልጅ

nerve የደም፡ ሥር ፤ ጅማት
* get on one's nerves አበሳጨ ፤
አስጨነቀ

nervous የተደናገጠ
be (get) nervous ተበሳጨ ፤
መንፈሱ፡ ተጨነቀ ፤ ተርበደበደ

nest (n.) የወፍ፡ ጎጆ

net (n.) መረብ ; (of lies) ቋት
mosquito net የወባ፡ ትንኝ፡
መከላከያ፡ አጎበር

net, adj. (salary) የተጣራ

neutral (not taking sides) ~~[illegible]~~
ገለልተኛ ; (having no
special quality) ደብዛዛ፡ ያለ፡

never ፈጽሞ + negative verb ;
ፈጽሞ + gerundive + አያውቅም ;
gerundive + አያውቅም
('He never eats fish ዓሣ፡ ፈጽሞ፡
አይበላም ፤ or ዓሣ፡ ፈጽሞ፡ በልቶ፡
አያውቅም፡ or ዓሣ፡ በልቶ፡
አያውቅም)
never again ሁለተኛ

nevertheless የሆነ፡ ሆኖ

new አዲስ ; (not accustomed,
unfamiliar) እንግዳ

newcomer አዲስ፡ መጤ ፤ ጀማሪ

newly አዲስ ፤ ገና፡ አዲስ

news ወሬ
latest news አዲስ፡ ወሬ ፤ ትኩስ
ወሬ

newscast ወሬ

newsman ጋዜጠኛ

newspaper ጋዜጣ

New Testament አዲስ፡ ኪዳን

next (adj.) የሚቀጥል። የሚመጣ

be next ተረኛ፡ ነው

next (adv.) ቀጥሎ። ከዚህ፡
በኋላ፡ ቀጥሎ፡

next day በማግሥቱ

next to ከ···ቀጥሎ።
ከ··· አጠገብ

next to nothing ምንም

next of kin የቅርብ፡ ዘመድ

nibble ኰሸረሸ

nice (day) ጥሩ ; (person) ደግ;
(fine, precise) ረቂቅ

nickname የቅጽል፡ ስም

niece የእኅት፡ ልጅ። የወንድም፡ ልጅ

niggard ቈንቋና

night ሌሊት

night and day ሳያቋርጥ

good night! ደኅና፡ እደር

last night ትናንትና፡ ማታ

tomorrow night ነገ፡ ማታ

nightgown የሌሊት፡ ልብስ

nightly ሌሊት፡ ሌሊት

nightmare ቅዠት

nightwatch የሌሊት፡ ዘበኛ

nimble ቀልጣፋ ; (mind) ንቁ፡

nine ዘጠኝ

nine o'clock ሦስት፡ ሰዓት

nineteen ዐሥራ፡ ዘጠኝ

ninety ዘጠና

nipple ጫፍ

no የለም። አይደለም

no one ማንም + negative verb ፤
ምንም፡ ሰው + negative verb

nobility (social position)
መኳንንት ; (greatness
of character) ትልቅነት

noble (n.) መኳንንት

noble, adj. (character) የረቀቀ ;
(thought) የላቀ

nobleman መኳንንት

nobody ማንም፡ ሰው + negative
verb; ማንም + negative verb

nocturnal የሌሊት

nod, v. (bow the head) ራስን፡ ደፋ፡
ቀና፡ አደረገ ; (sway)
ተወዛወዘ ; (let the head
droop when drowsing) አንጎላጀ

nod (n.) ራስን፡ መነቅነቅ

noise ጫጫታ። ውካታ፡ ጫጫታ

make noise ተንጫጫ

noisy ጫጫታ፡ የሚበዛበት ;
(person) ጫጫታ፡ የሚያበዛ

be noisy ተንጫጫ ፤
ጩኸት፡ አበዛ

nomad ዘላን

nominate (appoint) ሾመ ;
(propose as a candidate)
አቀረበ

none ምንም + negative verb ፤
አንድም + negative verb
none of ምንም ፤ አንድ
+ suffix pronoun

nonetheless ዳሩ፡ ግን፡

nonsense የማይረባ፡ ነገር

non-stop ቀጥታ

noon እኩለ፡ ቀን፡

nor -ም + negative verb

normal የተለመደ ; (of child)
እንከን፡ የሌለው

normally ብዙ፡ ጊዜ ፤ አብዛኛውን፡ ጊዜ

north ሰሜን

northern ሰሜናዊ

nose አፍንጫ

blow the nose ተናፈጠ

nostril አፍንጫ

not, expressed by the negative
verb

not at all ፈጽሞ ፤ ጭራሽ ፤
← እንዲያውም

notable (n.) ታላቅ፡ ሰው

note, v. (make a record) ማስታወሻ
~~አደረገ~~

አደረገ ——— ; (observe)
ተገነዘበ ፤ ተመለከተ

note down መዘገበ

note, n. (short letter) አጭር፡
ደብዳቤ ; (remark)
ማስታወሻ ; (legal paper) ወረቀት ;
[illegible] ፤ (paper money) ብር
(in music) ኖታ

compare notes ማስታወሻ፡ አስተያየ

keep notes on በማስታወሻ፡ ያዘ

take note ልብ፡ አደረገ

notebook የማስታወሻ፡ ደብተር

noted (adj.) የታወቀ

nothing ምንም + negative verb

nothing doing አይሆንም

for nothing (free of charge)
በነፃ ; (in vain) በከንቱ

notice (vi.) አየ ፤ ዐወቀ ; (pay
attention to) ልብ፡ አደረገ

notice, n. (written or printed
sign) ማስታወቂያ ; (warning)
ማስጠንቀቂያ ; (review) ትችት

come to one's notice ሰማ ፤ ዐወቀ

escape one's notice አላስተዋለም

give notice (inform) አስታወቀ ;
(warn) አስጠነቀቀ

take notice of ልብ፡ አለ

noticeable ጉልህ

be noticeable ተለይቶ፡ ታወቀ

notify አስታወቀ

notion (idea) ሐሳብ፤ አስተያየት፤ አስተሳሰብ;
(desire) ምኞት ; (foolish idea) ከንቱ፡ አሳብ

notorious የታወቀ ; (famous for some undesirable act) አገር፡ ያስለቀ

notwithstanding ቢሆንም

noun ስም

nourish መገበ ; (make grow) አፋፋ
nourish the hope ተስፋ፡ አደረገ

nourishment ምግብ

novel (n.) ልብ፡ ወለድ፡ መጽሐፍ

novel (adj.) አዲስ

novelist የልብ፡ ወለድ፡ ደራሲ

November ኅዳር

now አሁን ; (under these circumstances) እንግዲህ
now and again አልፎ፡ አልፎ
now and then አልፎ፡ አልፎ
now then ታዲያ(ስ)
by now እስካሁን
even now አሁንም
just now አሁን፡ ገና፡

nowadays በዘመኑ፡ ጊዜ፤ ባሁን፡ ጊዜ

nowhere የትም

nude ራቁት + suffix pronouns

nuisance ጣጣ፤ ጠንቅ

null, be --- ዋጋ፡ የለውም
be null and void ዋጋ፡ የለውም

numb የደነዘዘ
be numb ደነዘዘ

number (v.) ቍጥር፡ ሰጠ

number (n.) ቍጥር ; (of a magazine) እትም
a number of በርካታ፡ ያሉ
beyond number ቍጥር፡ ስፍር፡ የሌለው

numeral ቍጥር

numerous ብዙ

nun መነኵሲት

nuptial(s) ሰርግ

nurse, v. (care for in sickness) አስታመመ ; (feed at the breast) አጠባች ; (a grudge) ያዘ(በት)

nurse (n.) ነርስ ; (who takes care of a young child) ሞግዚት

nursemaid ሞግዚት

nursery (of children) የሕፃናት፡ ማሳደጊያ ; (of plants) የችግኝ፡ [illegible]፡ ቦታ

nut (fruit) ለውዝ ; metal block) ስኩን፡

nutritious መጋቢነት፡ ያለው

O

oar መቅዘፊያ

oat(s) አጃ

oath መሐላ

take an oath ማለ

obedience ታዛዥነት

obedient ታዛዥ

obelisk ሐውልት

obese ወፍራም

obey ታዘዘ; (the law) አከበረ

object (v.) ተቃወመ

object (n.) እቃ፤ ነገር;

(purpose) ዓላማ

objection ተቃውሞ

have objection ተቃወመ

objective (n.) ዓላማ

objective, adj. (real) የሚዳሰስ፡ የሚታይ ; (unbiased) ያልተዛባ

obligate አስገደደ

obligation ግዴታ

be under obligation ግዴታ፡ አለበት

obligatory ግዴታ

oblige አስገደደ

be obliged ግድ፡ ሆነበት

be obliged to ባለ፡ ውለታው፡ ነው

obliterate (destroy) አጠፋ ;

(hide from view) ጋረደ

oblivion, fall into --- ተረሳ

oblivious, be --- ረሳ ;

(inattentive) ግዴለውም

obscure (v.) ጋረደ

obscure, adj. (corner) የማይታወቅ;

(poet) ያልታወቀ ; (sound) ግልጽ፡ ያልሆነ ; (figure) ደብዛዛ

obscurity (lack of clearness) [illegible]

[illegible] (lack of clear meaning) ግልጽ፡ አለመሆን

pass into obscurity ተረሳ

observant አስተዋይ

observation (watching) መመልከት;

(ability to examine) ማስተዋል;

(thing noted by observation) አስተያየት

observatory ኦብዘርቫቶሪ

observe (watch carefully) ተመለከተ;

(follow closely) ተከታተለ ;

(examine) መረመረ ; (remark) አለ ; (keep, celebrate) አከበረ፤ ጠበቀ

obsolescent, be --- ጊዜ፡ አለፈ(በት)

obsolete, be --- ጊዜው፡ አለፈ(በት)

obstacle ዕንቅፋት፤ መሰናክል

obstinate ችኮ ; (fever) የማይበገር

obstruct (block) ዘጋ ; (be in the way) ጋረደ

obtain አገኘ

obtuse ዱል

form an obtuse angle ጋደል፡አለ

obverse (of medal) መልክ ; (of coin) በዘውድ፡በኩል

obvious ግልጽ፡

obviously በእርግጥ፤ ፈጽም

occasion (particular time or event) ጊዜ ; (chance) ዕድል፤ የተመቸው፡ዕድል ; (reason) ምክንያት

on occasion አልፎ፡አልፎ

occasionally አልፎ፡አልፎ፤ አንዳንድ፡ ጊዜ

Occident ምዕራባዊ፡ክፍለ፡ዓለም

occidental የምዕራባውያን

occupant የሚኖር፡ሰው፡

(of an office) የሚሠራ፡ሰው

occupation (job) ሥራ ; (holding) መያዝ

occupy ያዘ ; (take up) ፈጀ

be occupied (person) ሥራ፡ ያዘው ; (room) ተያዘ

occur (be found) ተገኘ ; (happen) ደረሰ

occurrence የሚደርስ፡ነገር

ocean ውቅያኖስ

o'clock ሰዓት

October ጥቅምት

odd (strange) እንግዳ ; (number) ጎዶሎ; (without the rest of a pair) ጓደኛ፡የሌለው; (jobs) የሥራ፡ ደብሥራ

odds ዕድል

odds and ends ጥቃቅን፡ነገሮች፤ ቁርቁንበ

odious የሚያስጠላ

odor መዓዛ

smell the odor አሸተተ

of ከ፤ የ; (about) ስለ

off, be --- (cut) ተቋረጠ ; (canceled) ፈረሰ፤ ቀረ; (leave) ሄደ

off and on አልፎ፡አልፎ፡

offend አስቀየመ፤ አናደደ; (be disagreeable to the senses) ደስ፡አላሰኘም

offender ጥፋተኛ፤ አጥፊ

offense (violation of a law) ጥፋት ; (attack) ማጥቂያ

cause offense አስቀየመ

take offense ተቀየመ

offensive (n.) ማጥቃት

offensive, adj. (odor) መጥፎ;

(behavior) የሚያስከፋ;
(weapon) የማጥቂያ
offer, vt. (give) ሰጠ ; (a drink, cigarette) ጋበዘ ; (advice) አበረከተ(ለት)
offer, vi. (present itself) አጋጠመ
offer, n. ጨርጨር፤ ያቀረበው፡ ዋጋ
make an offer (in money) ዋጋ፡ ነገረ
~~make an offer~~
office (place of business) መሥሪያ፡ ቤት፤ ቢሮ
(post) ሥልጣን ; (duty) ተግባር ; (religious ceremony) የጸሎት፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት
offices, through the good --- በ... አማካይነት
officer (in the army) መኰንን; (person elected to a position) ሹም
official (n.) ባለ፡ ሥልጣን
official, adj. (visit) የይፋ ; (seal) የመንግሥት
official uniform የደንብ፡ ልብስ
officially በኦፊሴል
offspring ዘር
often ብዙ፡ ጊዜ
how often? ስንት፡ ጊዜ
oil ዘይት

oily (rag) ዘይት፡ የጠጠ;
(hand) በዘይት፡ የተበከለ
ointment ቅባት
old (clothes) አሮጌ፡ ; (known for a long time) የቆየ፤ የድሮ፤ ~~[illegible]~~ የጥንት
old age እርጅና፤ የሽምግልና፡ ጊዜ
old lady ባልቴት
old man ሽማግሌ
old woman አሮጊት
be old (man, woman) አረጀ
olden የድሮ፤ የድሮቹ
older ታላቅ
be older than (person) በዕድሜ፡ በለጠ;
(house) ከ... አረጀ
get older አረጀ
Old Testament ብሉይ፡ ኪዳን
old-time የድሮ፤ የድሮቹ
olive የወይራ፡ ፍሬ
olive oil የወይራ፡ ዘይት
olive tree ወይራ
omen ገድ፤ የገድ፡ ምልክት
omit (leave out) ገደፈ፤ አስቀረ;
(fail to, neglect) ሳ + negative imperfect + ቀረ
omnipotent ኃያል
on በ፤ በ... ላይ፤ እ... ላይ;
(about) ስለ

on and on ያለማቋረጥ

once አንድ፤ አንድ፡ጊዜ;

(formerly) ዱሮ፤ የዱሮን

once and again ተደጋግሞ

once in a while አልፎ፡አልፎ

once upon a time ከዕለታት፡
← አንድ፡ቀን፡

at once (at the same time)
← ባንድ ; (immediately)
← አሁኑኑ፤ ቶሎ.

this once ይህን፡ብቻ

one (adj.) አንድ ; (o'clock)
← ሰባት፡ሰዓት

one (pron.) ሰው፤ አንድ፡ሰው

one by one አንድ፡ባንድ፡

one o'clock ሰባት፡ሰዓት

one of አንድ + suffix pronoun

no one ማንም + negative verb

oneself ራስ

by oneself ያለ፡ረዳት.

only ብቻ

open (vt.) ከፈተ; (lay bare) ገለጠ

open (vi.) ተከፈተ ; (begin)
ጀመረ

open (adj.) ክፍት ; (wound)
← ገለጣ ; letter (road) ግልጽ ;
(question) አከራካሪ

be open ተከፍቶ; (flowers)
ፈነዳ

in the open ከቤት፡ውጭ

opening (beginning) መክፈቻ ;

(job vacancy) ክፍት፡ቦታ;

(hole) ቀዳዳ ; (open land)
← ገላጣ፡ሜዳ; (opportunity)
← ምቹ፡ጊዜ

openly በግልጽ

operate, vt. (a machine) አንቀሳቀሰ;

(a factory) አካሄደ

operate, vi. (function) ሠራ ;

(perform surgery) ቀዶ፡ጥገና፡
አደረገ

operation (process of working)
ማንቀሳቀስ ; (performing)
አፈጻጸም ; (surgery)
ቀዶ፡ጥገና

be in operation በሥራ፡ላይ፡ዋለ

opinion ሐሳብ፤ አስተሳሰብ

in my opinion እንደኔ፡አስተያየት

opinionated ሐሳበ፡ግትር

opponent ባላጋራ ; (in election)
ተወዳዳሪ

opportune ምቹ

opportunity ዕድል፤ አጋጣሚ

oppose ተቃወመ

opposed, be --- to ተቃወመ

opposite (n., adj.) ተቃራኒ

opposite (prep.) ከ... አንጻር፤
ከ... ፊት፡ለፊት፡

opposition ተቃውሞ ; (persons opposing) የተቃዋሚ፡ ወገን

oppress (treat harshly) ጨቆነ; (of weather, of trouble) ተጫጫነ ፤ አስጨነቀ

oppression ጭቆና

oppressor ጨቋኝ

opt መረጠ

optician የዐይን፡ መነጽር፡ ሠሪ

option ምርጫ

opulent እጅግ፡ ሀብታም

or ወይም ; (in a question) ወይስ; (otherwise) ያለበለዚያ

oral (examination) የቃል ; (medicine) የሚዋጥ

orally በቃል፡

orange ብርቱካን

orange juice የብርቱካን፡ ጭማቂ

orator ተናጋሪ

orchestra የሙዚቃ፡ ጓድ

ordain ወሰነ; (order) አዘዘ

ordeal የመከራ፡ ጊዜ ፤ ሥቃይ

order, v. (command) አዘዘ; (manage) አጠናቀቀ

order, n. (command) ትእዛዝ; (sequence) ተራ ; (condition) ሥርዓት ; (degree) ደረጃ; (religious organization) የሃይማኖት ፡ ማኅበር; (orderly conduct) ጸጥታ

be out of order ተበላሸ ፤ አልሠራም

bring to order ጸጥ፡ አደረገ

in good order በደኅና

in order that እንዲ + imperfect

orderly, n. (in a hospital) ረዳት; (soldier assigned to an officer) ተላላኪ

orderly, adj. (class) ሥርዓትን፡ የጠበቀ ; (desk) በሥርዓት ሆነ

ordinal መደበኛ

ordinance ድንጋጌ ፤ ደንብ

ordinarily እንደተለመደው

ordinary ተራ ; (price) የተለመደ

organ (part of something) አካል; (musical instrument) ኦርጋን

organization ማኅበር ; (organizing) ማቋቋም

organize (a party) አዘጋጀ; (a committee) አቋቋመ; (work) አቀናበረ

Orient ምሥራቅ

orient (v.) አዘነበለ

Oriental የሩቅ፡ ምሥራቅ፡ ሰው

oriental የምሥራቅ

orientation (direction) አቅጣጫ; (inclination) ዝንባሌ

origin መነሻ

original, n. (of painting) ዋና ;

(of written text) ቀና፡ ለስላሳ

original, adj. (first) የመጀመሪያ; (new) አዲስ ; (creative) ፈጣ፡ የመነመው

originally (at first) በመጀመሪያ; (in a fresh way) ልዩ፡ ዓይነት

originate (vt.) ከመጀመሪያ፡ ጀዘ፡ ፈጠረ

ornament (v.) አስጌጠ

ornament (n.) ጌጣ፡ ጌጥ

ornate እጅግ፡ ያጌጠ ; (of style in writing) የተራቀቀ

orphan የሙት፡ ልጅ

orthography የቃላት፡ አጻጻፍ

ostensibly ለይ፡ ለዩን.

ostrich ሰጎን

other ሌላ፡

any other ሌላ

each other እርስ፡ በርስቸው, or reciprocal stem

somehow or other እንደምንም፡ በሆ

otherwise (else) ያለበለዚያ; (outside of it) በተረፈ

ounce ወቄት

our የኛ፡ or -ልችን

ours የኛ

ourselves ራሳችን

oust አስወጣ

out ከ፤ በ

out there እዚያ

be out ~~(of ...)~~ (be absent), ቀረ ; (of the house) እቤት፡ አልነበረም ፤ ወጣ፡ ውጭ፡ ሄደ፡ (appear, ~~(~~of a book) ታትሞ፡ ወጣ ; (be finished) አለቀ

outbreak መነሣት

outcast ከኅብረ፡ ሰብ፡ ውጭ፡ የሆነ፡ ሰ

outcome ውጤት

outdated, be --- ዘመኑ፡ አለፈ

outdoor የውጭ

outdoors ውጭ

outer የውጭ

outfit, n. (equipment) እቃዎች፤ ጓጓዝ ; (costume) ልብስ

outgrow በቁመት፡ በለጠ

outing ሽርሽር

outlaw ሕግ፡ ወጥ፤ ሽፍታ

outlet (of lake) መፋሰሻ ; (electric) የኤሌክትሪ፡ መሰኪያ

outline, v. (give a summary of) ዘረዘረ፤ አወጣ (draw the outer lines of) ነደፈ

outline, n. (drawing) ንድፍ ; (short summary) አርእስተ፡ ጉዳይ; (line that shows the shape) ቅርጽ

outlook (view) አስተያየት ; (prospect) የወደ፡ ፊት፡ ሁኔታ

outmoded ጊዜው ፡ ያለፈበት

out-of-date, be --- ዘመን ፡ አለፈ

outpatient ተመላላሽ ፡ በሽተኛ

output የሥራ ፡ ምርት

outrage (v.) በጣም ፡ አናደደ ፤ አስቆጣ

outrageous አስቃቂ

outright (adj.) ፍጹም

outright, adv. (direct, openly) ገልጽ ፡ አድርጎ ; (at once) ወዲያውኑ

outrun በሩጫ ፡ ቀደመ

outside (n.) ውጭ

outside (adj.) የውጭ ; (greatest possible) ከፍተኛ

outside (prep.) ከ . . . ውጭ

outside (adv.) እውጭው

outside of this ከዚህ ፡ ሌላ

at the outside ቢበዛ

outsider የውጭ ፡ ሰው ፤ ባዕድ

outskirts አካባቢ ፤ ዳር

outstanding (distinguished) የታወቀ ; (unpaid) እዳ ፡ ያልገባ

be outstanding (exceptional) ተወዳዳሪ ፡ የለውም

outward (adj.) የውጭ

outward (adv.) ወደ ፡ ውጭ

ovation ከፍ ፡ ያለ ፡ ጭብጨባ

oven ምድጃ ; (for bread) የዳቦ ፡ መጋገሪያ

over (prep.) በ··· ላይ ፤ ከ···በላይ ;

(more than) ከ··· የበለጠ

over, adv. (once more) እንደገና ;

(above) ከዚያ ፡ በላይ

over and over again ደጋግሞ

over here እዚህ ፤ እዚህ ፡ ጋ

over there እዚያ ፤ እዚያ ፡ ጋ

be over (finished) አለቀ

overall ጠቅላላ

overcoat ካፖርት

overcome (vanquish) አሸነፈ ;

(render unconscious) ራሱን ፡ እንዲስት ፡ አደረገ

overdo ከመጠን ፡ አሳለፈ ; (cook too long) ከልክ ፡ በላይ ፡ አበሰለ;

(exaggerate) አጋነነ

overdue (bills) ~~[illegible]~~ ሳይከፈል ፡ ብዙ ፡ ጊዜ ፡ ሆነው

(of a schedule being late) ~~[illegible]~~ ዘገየ

overflow (vt.) አንሰቀሰቀ

overflow (vi.) ሞልቶ ፡ ፈሰሰ

overgrow ሸፈነ፡

overhaul (inspect) መረመረ ;

(catch up with) ደረሰ (በት)

overhear ጆሮው ፡ ሾልቆ ፡ ሰማ

overload ከመጠን ፡ በላይ ፡ ጫነ፡

overlook (ignore) አለፈ ; (fail to see) ሳያስተው ሰው ፡ ቀረ ;

(have or give a view over)
በ ... ጎልቶ፡ ታየ

overnight, adv. (during the night)
ባንዱ፡ ሌሊት;

(in a very short time)
ባንዲፍታ ፤ ባንዴ፡

stay overnight አደረ

overpay ትርፍ፡ ከፈለ

overpower አሸነፈ ፤ አየለ

override (disregard) ችላ፡ አለ ;

(be more powerful than) ከ.. በለጠ

overrule ገለበጠ

overseas ውጭ አገር ፤ ባሕር፡ ማዶ

oversee ተቆጣጠረ

oversight, by --- በስሕተት

overstate አጋነነ

overstay ከ ... ጊዜ፡ በላይ፡ ቆየ

overt ግልጽ

overtake (come upon unexpectedly)
ደረሰ(በት) ; (catch up)
ቀደመ

overthrow ገለበጠ

overtime ሰዓት፡ እላፊ ፤ የትርፍ፡ ጊዜ

overturn ገለበጠ ፤ ደፋ

overwhelm (overcome) ኃይል፡ ሰበረ

be overwhelmed ተዋጠ

overwork (vt.) ከሚገባው፡ በላይ፡ አሠራ

overwork (n.) የሥራ፡ ብዛት

owe ዕዳ + noun + አለበት

(He owes me fifty dollars
ዕዳ፡ አምሳ፡ ብር፡ አለበት)

owing to በ ... ምክንያት

owl ጉጉት

own, vt. (possess) አለ(ው)

own, vi. (confess) አመነ

own (adj.) የራስ

be on one's own ራሱን፡ ችሎ፡ ኖረ

one's own የራስ

owner ባለቤት

ownership ባለቤትነት ፤ ባለንብረት

ox በሬ

P

pace (v.) ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ፡ አለ

pace (n.) እርምጃ

pacific (people) ሰላምን፡ የሚወድ;

(era) የሰላም

pacify (soothe) አባበለ ;
(bring peace) አረጋጋ

pack, vt. (a trunk) እቃ፡ ከተተ ;
(mules) ጫነ፡ ; (crowd into
a mass) አጨቀ

pack (vi.) እቃውን፡ አዘጋጀ

pack up ጠቀለለ

pack, n. (load) ጭነት ; (of
cigarettes) ፓኬት

package ጥቅል

pack animal የጭነት ከብት

packhorse አጋሰስ

pact ውል

pad (of paper) የማስታወሻ ደብተር;

(layer of soft material) ድብዳብ፡ መሰየ

paddle (v.) ቀዘፈ

paddle (n.) መቅዘፊያ

pagan አረማዊ

paganism ጣዖት፡ ማምለክ

page (of book) ገጽ ; (event worthy recording) ምዕራፍ;

(messenger boy) ተላላኪ

pagination የገጽ፡ ቁጥር

pail ባልዲ፡

pain (v.) አመመ(ው)

pain, n. (ache) ውጋት ;

(distress) ሥቃይ

feel a pain in አመመ(ው)

take pains ብዙ፡ ደከመ፤ ተመመናቀ

painful, be --- አመመ ;

(be distressing) አስቀጠጠ

paint, vt. (cover with paint) ቀባ;

(describe) ገለጸ

paint, vi. (draw) ሣለ

paint (n.) ቀለም

painter (who paints pictures) ሠዓሊ ; (who paints ~~ቀለም~~ ~~ቀባ~~ houses) ቀለም፡ ቀቢ.

painting ሥዕል

pair (n.) ጥምድ፤ ጥንድ

pajamas ፒጃማ

palace ቤተ፡ መንግሥት

palate ላንቃ

pale (person) የገረጣ;

(stars) ደብዛዛ፡ ያለ

be pale ገረጣ

pallid የገረጣ

palm (plant) ዘምባባ ; (of hand) መዳፍ፡

palpate ደባበሰ

palpitate ከበሮ፡ መታ

pamphlet አነስተኛ፡ መጽሐፍ

pan መጥበሻ

pane, window --- መስተዋት

panel (part of door, wall) ክፋይ ;

(group of speakers) ጓድ

panic (vi.) ተሸበረ

panic (n.) ሽብር

pant (breathe quickly) ቁና፡ ቁና፡ ተነፈሰ

(speak in short gasps) ተንቋሸ.

ቁርጥ፡ ቁርጥ፡ አለ

panther ነብር.

pants ሱሪ

paper ወረቀት ; (newspaper) ~~ጋዜጣ~~ ጋዜጣ ; (essay, report) ጽሑፍ፤ ድርሰት

parable ምሳሌ

parachute ጃንጥላ

parade (v.) በሰልፍ፡ ተዘዋወረ

parade (n.) ሰልፍ

paradise ገነት

paragraph አንቀጽ

parallel, v. (run alongside) ተከትሎ፡ ሄደ ; (be similar to) ተመሳሰለ

parallel, n. (lines) አጓዳኝ፡ መሥመር ; (comparison) ~~[illegible]~~ ተመሳሳይ

draw a parallel ~~[illegible]~~ አነጻጸረ

parallel, adj. (lines) ~~[illegible]~~ አጓዳኝ (similar) ~~[illegible]~~ የሚመሳሰል

parallelism ተመሳሳይነት

paralysis መሰለል

paralyze ሽባ፡ አደረገ ; (stop the movement) ዘጋ

be paralyzed ሽባ፡ ሆነ ; (with fear) በድን፡ ሆነ ; (of traffic) ተዘጋ

parasite (plant) ጥገኛ፡ ነፍሳት; (person) በሰው፡ ጥገኛ፡ የሚኖር

parasol ጃንጥላ

paratrooper ዓየር፡ ወራጅ፡ ወታደር

parcel (n.) ጥቅል ; (of land) ቁራጭ

parcel post በፖስታ፡ የሚላክ፡ እቃ

parch (roast) ቆላ ; (dry up) አደረቀ

parched corn የተቆላ፡ በቆሎ፡

parched grain ቆሎ፡

parchment ብራና

pardon, v. (release from penalty) ምሕረት፡ አደረገ (ለት)፤ ማረ ; (forgive) ይቅር፡ አለ

pardon (n.) ምሕረት

ask (someone's) pardon ይቅርታ፡ ጠየቀ

pare (cut off the skin) ላጠ ; (reduce expenses) ቀነሰ

parent ወላጅ

parents ወላጆች

parentage ዘር፡ ሰብ

parental የወላጅ

parenthesis ቅንፍ

parenthood ወላጅ፡ መሆን

parish ደብር ; (the people) የደብር፡ ሕዝብ

park (vt.) አቆመ

park (n.) መናፈሻ

parley ስብሰባ

parliament ምክር፡ ቤት

parlor ማረፊያ፡ ክፍል

parochial (having to do with the parish) የቤተ፡ ክህነት ; (narrow, limited) ስጣም፡ የተወሰነ

parrot በቀቀን

parsimonious ቆጥቋጣ

part, vt. (force apart); መንገድ፡ አስለቀቀ

(separate) አለያየ ; (divide) ከፈለ

part, (vi.) መንገድ፡ ለቀቀ;

(separate) ተለያየ

part (n.) ክፍል ; (share) ድርሻ ;

(responsibility) ኃላፊነት;

(member of a group) አባል ;

(in a play) ሚና

parts (region, place) አገር፤ ግድም

for my part በኔ፡ በኩል፤ በበኩሌ

for the most part አብዛኞቹ፤

← አብዛኛውን፡ ጊዜ

in part በከፊል

play a part ሚና፡ ያዘ

take part ተካፈለ

partake ከሌ፡ጋር፡ ተሳተፈ፤ ተካፈለ

partial, be --- to አደላ

partiality ዝንባሌ

partially በከፊል

participant ተካፋይ

participate ተካፋይ፡ ሆነ

particle ቅንጣት

particular (n.) ዝርዝር

particular (adj.) የተለየ፤ ልዩ

be particular ተጠነቀቀ

in particular በተለይ

particularity የተለየ፡ ጠባይ

particularly በተለይ

partisan (supporter of a person) ደጋፊ ; (guerrilla) የደፈጣ፡ ተዋጊ

partition (v.) መከፋፈል

partition, n. (division) መከፋፈል;

(dividing panel) የቤት፡ አካፋይ

partly ግማሽ

partner ሸርካ፤ ሸሪክ

partnership ሽርክና

partridge ቆቅ

part-time የትርፍ፡ ሰዓት

party (entertainment) ግብዣ;

(political) የፖለቲካ፡ ቡድን;

(each of the persons in a lawsuit) ነገረኞች ; (group of people) ጓድ

pass (vt.) አሳለፈ ; (hand) አስተላለፈ፤ አቀበለ

(give) ሰጠ ; (the red light) ጣሰ

pass, (vi.) አለፈ ; (change) ተለወጠ ; (of a bill) ጸደቀ

pass around አስተባበለ

pass away (go away) አለፈ ;
(die) አረፈ
pass out (vt.) አደለ;
let pass አሳለፈ ;
(opportunity) አመለጠ(ው)

pass, n. (permission) የፈቃድ፡ ወረቀት ; (passage through mountains) በተራራዎች፡ መሀል፡ ያለ፡ መተላለፊያ

passage (passing) ማለፍ ; (corridor) መተላለፊያ; (permission to pass) የማለፍ፡ ፈቃድ; (trip) ጉዞ ; (from a book) ምንባብ
book passage ቦታ፡ ያዘ

passenger መንገደኛ ፤ ተሳፋሪ

passer-by መንገደኛ

passing (n.) ሞት
passing (adj.) ተላላፊ፡
in passing በነገሩ፡ ላይ

passion ስሜት
have a passion for በጣም፡ ወደደ

passive (person) ተካፋይ፡ ያልሆነ;
(disposition) የተገዥነት

passport የይለፍ፡ ወረቀት ፤ ፓስፖርት

past, n. (past history) የጥንት፡ ታሪክ ; (time gone by) ጥንት
past (adj.) ያለፈ ;
(president) የቀድሞ
past (prep.) ከ··· አለፍ፡ ብሎ
in the past ከዚህም፡ በፊት

paste (v.) ለጠፈ

pastime የጊዜ፡ ማሳለፊያ

past tense ኀላፊ፡ ጊዜያት

pasture (v.) በላ

pasture (n.) ግጦሽ

patch, v. (a tire) ለጠፈ ;
(trousers) ጠጋ
patch up (repair) ጠገን፡ አደረገ;
(settle) ታረቀ

patch, n. (on tire) ለጥፍ ; (on trousers) እራፊ ; (for a wound) ፋሻ

paternal አባታዊ

paternity አባት፡ መሆን

path የእግር፡ መንገድ

patience ትዕግሥት ፤ ታጋሽነት

patient (n.) በሽተኛ

patient (adj.) ትዕግሥተኛ

patrimony የወረሰው፡ ሀብት

patriot አገሩን፡ የሚወድ፡ ሰው፤ አርበኛ

patriotic ያገር፡ ፍቅር፡ ያለበት

patriotism ያገር፡ ፍቅር

patrol (n.) ቅኝት

patron ደንበኛ

patronize (be a regular customer) ደንበኛ፡ ሆነ ; (support) ረዳ

patron saint ታዳጊ

pattern, n. (of rug) ሐረግ ; (for dress) ንድፍ ; (example) ምሳሌ

pauper የኔ፡ ቢጤ

pause (v.) ቆም፡ አለ

pause, n. (rest) ዕረፍት; (brief stop) እረፍት

pave, v. (cover with a pavement) አነጠፈ ~~(prepare) ጠረገ~~

pavement የተነጠፈ፡ መንገድ

paw (n.) መዳፍ

pawn (v.) አስያዘ

pawn (n.) መያዣ

pay (v.) ከፈለ ; (be profitable) ጠቀመ; (yield a salary) አስገኘ

pay attention ልብ፡ ሰጥቶ፡ አደመጠ

pay back መለሰ

pay down በቅድሚያ፡ ከፈለ

pay (n.) ደመወዝ

payment (giving of money) መክፈል ; (that which is paid) ክፍያ

pea አተር

peace ሰላም ; (agreement to end a war) የሰላም፡ ውል

be at peace ሰላም፡ ኖረ

make peace አስታረቀ

break the peace ጸጥታ፡ አደፈረሰ

Peace Corps የሰላም፡ ጓድ፡

peaceful (calm) ጸጥ፡ ያለ; (liking peace) ሰላማዊ

peach ኮክ

peacock ጣዎስ

peak (of mountain) ጫፍ ; (of power) ድንፋ

peanut ኦቾሎኒ

pearl ሉል

peasant ገበሬ

pebble ጠጠር

peck (pick up) ለቀመ ; (strike with the beak) ጠቆመ

peculiar የተለየ፤ ልዩ

pecularity ልዩ፡ ጠባይ

pedal (n.) መርገጫ

peddle እየዞረ፡ ሸጠ

peddler ሱቅ፡ በደረቴ፤ አዟሪ

pedestrian እግረኛ

peek አጮልቆ፡ አየ

peel (vt.) ላጠ

peel, vi. (of paint) ተቀረፈ; (of skin) እየተቀረፈ፡ ወደቀ

peel (n.) ቆዳ

peep, v. (look cautiously) አጮልቆ፡

ኢየ; ______, (begin to appear) ብቅ፡ ብቅ፡ አለ; (chirp) ጮኸ

peer, v. (look closely) አትኩሮ፡ ተመለከተ ; (come into sight) ብቅ፡ አለ

peer (n.) እኩያ

peerless ተወዳዳሪ፡ የሌለው

peg (n.) ቁንጮት

pelt (n.) ቆዳ

pen, n. (for writing) ብዕር ; (small enclosure) በረት

penal code የወንጀለኛ፡ መቅጫ፡ ሕግ

penalize ቀጣ

penalty ቅጣት

penance ንስሐ

do penance ንስሐ፡ ገባ

pencil እርሳስ፡

pendulum የግድግዳ፡ ሰዓት፡ ዘንግ

penetrate (enter into) ገባ ; (find out) ደረሰ(በት); (pierce) ጣሰ

penetrating ጥልቅ

peninsula ባሕረ፡ ገብ፡ መሬት

penitence ንስሐ

penitent የጸጸት

penitentiary ወህኒ፡ ቤት

penknife ሰንጢ

penniless ባዶ፡ እጁን

penny ቤሳ

pension (v.), --- off ጡረታ፡ አስገባ ፤ ጡረታ፡ መደበ

pension (n.) የጡረታ፡ አበል

pensive, be --- ተከዘ

Pentecost የጰንጠቆስጤ፡ በዓል

penury ድኽነት

people (v.) ሰፈረ

people (persons) ሰው ; (persons belonging to a nation) ሕዝብ; (family) ቤተኛ

pep (n.) ንቃት

pepper በርበሬ፡

peppery በርበሬ፡ የበዛበት

perceive ተገነዘበ ; (understand) ገባ(ው)

percent በመቶ

percentage ከመቶ ፤ ከመቶ፡ የተወሰነ፡ እጅ

perception የመስማት፡ ችሎታ

perceptive (person) አስተዋይ; (analysis) የተጣራ

perchance ምናልባት

percussion ድምፅ

per diem የቀን፡ አበል

peregrination ጉዞ

perennial (plant) ከዓመት፡ ዓመት፡ የሚያብብ ; (river) ከዓመት፡ እስከ፡ ዓመት፡ የማይደርቅ; (continuous) ዘላቂነት፡ ያለው

perfect (v.) ከፍጹምነት፡ አደረሰ

perfect, adj. (without defects) ፍጹም ; (exact) ትክክል ; (excellent) ጥሩ ; (flawless) እንከን፡ የማይወጣለት

perfection (condition of being perfect) እንከን፡ የማይወጣለት፡ መሆን ; (act of perfecting) የተሟላ፡ ማድረግ

perfectly በደንብ ፤ በትክክል

perfidious ከፋጠኛ

perforate በሳ

perforce የግድ

perform, vt. (a task) ፈጸመ ፤ አከናወነ ; (an operation) አደረገ

performance (carrying out) አፈጻጸም; (presentation on a stage) ትርእይት ; (of an actor) ጨዋታ ; (of a singer) ዘፈን

performer ተጫዋች ፤ ተዋናይ

perfume (v.) አወደ

perfume (n.) ሽቶ

perhaps ምናልባት

peril አደጋ

perilous አደገኛ

period ዘመን ፤ ጊዜ ; (in school) ክፍል፡ ጊዜ ; (punctuation mark) አራት፡ ነጥብ

periodical (n.) መጽሔት

periodically በየወቅቱ

periphery ዳር

perish አለቀ ፤ ሞተ; (fruit) ተበላሸ

perishable የሚበላሽ

perjury በሐሰት፡ መመስከር

permanent ቋሚ

permanently ለሁል፡ ጊዜ ፤ ለዘለቄታው

permeable ውኃ፡ የሚመጥ

permeate (of rain, water, ideas) ዘለቀ ; (of smell) አወደ

permissible, be --- ፈቀደ

permission ተፈቀደ

grant permission ፈቀደ(ለት)

permit (v.) ፈቀደ

permit (n.) የፈቃድ፡ ወረቀት

perpetrate ፈጸመ

perpetual የማያቋርጥ ፤ ዘላቂ

perpetually ሁል፡ ጊዜ ፤ ያለማቋረጥ

perplex ግራ · አጋባ

perplexity (condition of being perplexed) መደናገር ; (something that confuses) የሚያደናግር፡ ነገር

persecute (harass) አስቸገረ; (oppress) አሠቃየ

persecution ማሠቃየት

persevere ጸና፡ መበርታት፡ ጣረ ፤ ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ አላለም

persist (keep on) ቀጠለ ;
(last) ቆየ

persistent (rain) የማያቋርጥ;
(effort) ያለተቈጠበ

person ሰው ; (in grammar)
መደብ

in person ራሱ

personage ሰው

personal (matter, property) የግል ;
(relating to a particular individual) እሱን፡ የሚነካ፡ ነገር

personality ባሕርይ፤ ጠባይ;
(personage) ሰው

personally (by oneself) ራሱ;
(as far as oneself is concerned) በበኩሉ

personify (represent a person) መሰለ ; (represent in one's own person) የ...
ምሳሌ፡ ነው።

personnel ሠራተኞች፡

perspective አስተያየት፤ ሐሳብ

perspicacious አስተዋይ፤ ጮሌ

perspicacity ልቡና

perspiration ላብ

perspire አላበ(ው)

persuade አግባባ

persuasion (persuading) ማግባባት ;
(belief) እምነት

pertain (apply, refer) ተመለከተ ;
(belong to) ተገቢ፡ የሆነ፤
አስፈላጊ፡ የሆነ።

pertinent ተገቢ፤ አግባብነት፡ ያለው

perturb አሳሰበ

pervade (smell, odor) አወደ ;
(joy) ሰፈነ(በት)

perverse (man, child) እብሪተኛ፤
የሰው፡ ምክር፡ የማይቀበል
(mind) ብልሹ ; (reasoning)
የተሳሳተ

pervert (a remark) አዛባ
(the mind, the taste) አበላሸ

pest ወረርሽኝ፡ በሽታ ; (someone who annoys) መዥገር

pester ጨቀጨቀ

pestilence ቸነፈር

pestilent (deadly) መርዛማ;
(irritable) አስከፊ

pestle ዘነዘና

pet, v. (stroke) ደባበሰ ;
(treat with special kindness)
አንከባከበ

pet (n.) ለማዳ፡ እንስሳ

petition (v.) አቤቱታ፡ አቀረበ

petition (n.) አቤቱታ፡

petrol ቤንዚን፡

petroleum ዘይት

petty (official) ዝቅተኛ;

(detail) የማይረባ፤ ጥቃቅን

pharmacist መድኃኒት፡ ቀማሚ

pharmacy መድኃኒት፡ ቤት

phase (part) ክፍል ; (stage of development) የእድገት፡ ደረጃ

pheasant ጥቅስ

phenomenon (circumstance that can be observed) ምልክት ;

(something extraordinary) ያልተለመደ፡ ሁኔታ

philanthropy ችሮታ

philosopher ፈላስፋ

philosophy ፍልስፍና

phone (v.) ስልክ፡ ደወለ

phone (n.) ስልክ

phonograph ሸክላ፡ መጫወቻ

phony የውሸት

photo ፎቶግራፍ

photographer ፎቶግራፍ፡ አንሺ

phrase (n.) ሐረግ

physical (related to material objects) ግዙፍ ; (activity) አካላዊ ; (illness) የሰውነት;

(laws) የተፈጥሮ

physician ሐኪም

physics ፊዚክስ

physiology የሰው፡ አካል፡ ጥናት

piano ፒያኖ

pick, v. (roses) ቀጠፈ;

(coffee, fruit) ለቀመ ;

(choose) መረጠ ; (the teeth) ጎረጎረ;

(take) ያዘ

pick on (choose) መረጠ ;

(tease) ተነኰሰ

pick out መረጠ

pick (one's) pocket ኪስ፡ ሰረቀ

pick up ለቃቀመ ; (passengers) ←አሳፈረ ; (lift) አነሣ

pick, n. (tool) ዶማ ; (choice) ምርጫ ; (crop) አዝመራ

pickpocket ኪስ፡ አውላቂ

picnic (n.) ሽርሽር

picture, v. (paint) ሣለ ;

(describe) ገለጸ ; (imagine) አሰበ

picture, n. (painting) ሥዕል ;

(description) መግለጫ ;

(film) ፊልም ; (photo) ፎቶግራፍ

take a picture ፎቶግራፍ፡ አነሣ

picturesque ውብ፡ ሥዕላዊ

piece ቁራጭ ፤ ቁራሽ

break to pieces እንክትክቱ፡ ወጣ

fall to pieces (book) ተገነጣጠለ ; (house) ፈራረሰ ; (car) ወላልቆ፡ወጣ

pierce (of a bullet) በሳ ; (of enemy forces) ጥሶ፡ገባ; (of a needle) ወጋ ; (of the wind) ዘልቆ፡ገባ ; (affect) ነካ

piercing (voice) በጣም፡ቀጭን; (scream) ጆሮ፡የሚበጥስ; (wind) አጥንት፡የሚሰብር

piety ሃይማኖተኛነት

pig አሳማ

pigeon እርግብ

pile (place in a heap) ቆለለ ; (load) ጫነ
pile up ከመረ

pile (n.) ቁልል ፤ ክምር; (wood) የእንጨት፡ምሰሶ

pilgrim ተሳላሚ

pilgrimage, make a --- ለመሳለም፡ሄደ

pill ክኒን

pillage (v.) ዘረፈ

pillage (n.) የተዘረፈ፡ንብረት

pillar ዓምድ ፤ ምሰሶ

pillow ትራስ

pilot, v. (a ship) መራ ; (a plane) ነዳ

pilot, n. (of ship) የመርከብ፡ነጂ; (of plane) አውሮፕላን፡ነጂ

pimple ብጉር

pin (n.) እስፒል ፤ የወረቀት፡መርፌ; (badge) አርማ

pincers ወረንጦ

pinch ቆነጠጠ ; (cause distress) አሠቃየ

pink (adj.) ቀላ፡ያለ ፤ ሐምራዊ

pioneer (n.) አቅኚ ፤ ሰፋሪ

pious ሃይማኖተኛ

pipe (musical instrument) ዋሽንት; (to smoke) ፒፓ ; (of water) ቧምቧ

pirate የባሕር፡ላይ፡ዘራፊ ፤ የባሕር፡ወንበዴ

pistol ሽጉጥ

pit (hole) ጉድጓድ ; (seed of fruit) ፍሬ

pitch, v. (ball) ወረወረ ; (tent) ተከለ
pitch in ረዳ

pitch, n. (of voice) ድምፅ ; (thick substance made from tar) ሙጫ

pitch-black በጣም፡ጨለማ

pitch-dark ጥቅጥቅ፡ያለ፡ጨለማ

pitcher (vessel) ማንቆርቆሪያ; (who throws the ball to the batter) ኳስ፡ አቀባይ

pitchfork መንሽ

piteous የሚያሳዝን

pitfall ዕንቅፋት

pitiful (deserving pity) አሳዛኝ

pitiless, be --- ርኅራኄ፡ የለውም

pity (v.) አዘነ(ለት)

pity (n.) ሐዘኔታ ፤ ርኅራኄ

have pity on አዘነ(ለት)

place (v.) አኖረ ፤ አስቀመጠ; (appoint) መደበ ; (confidence) ጣለ ; (identify) ትዝ፡ አለ(ው)

place ቦታ ; (house) ቤት ; (job) ሥራ ; (duty) ተግባር

in place of በ... ፈንታ

take place ተደረገ ፤ ተፈጸመ

take the place of ተካ

placid ጸጥ፡ አለ

plague, v. (pester) አስጨነቀ; (afflict with disaster) ወረሰ

be plagued (by locusts) ተወረረ

plague (n.) ወረርሽኝ

plain (n.) ሜዳ

plain, adj. (home) ተራ ; (food) አልባሌ ; (clear) ግልጽ ፤ ጉልህ ; (cloth) ልሙጥ ;

(necktie) ጌጥ፡ የሌለበት ;

(homely) የማያምር

plain (adv.) ፍጹም

plaintiff ከሳሽ

plait (v.) ጎነጎነ

plait (n.) የጸጉር፡ ጉንጉን

plan, v. (devise) አቀደ ; (intend) አሰበ ; (design) አወጣ ፤ ነደፈ

plan, n. (drawing) ፕላን ; (scheme) እቅድ ; (intention) ምኞት ፤ ሐሳብ

make plans አቀደ

plane (v.) ላገ

plane, n. (tool used in woodworking) መላጊያ ; (airplane) አውሮፕላን ; (level) ደረጃ

plane (adj.) ዝርግ

planet ዓለም

plank ሳንቃ

plant, v. (flowers) ተከለ ; (wheat) ዘራ ; (stakes) ~~ቸከለ~~ ቸከለ ; (policemen) አቆመ ; (a doubt) አሳደረ(በት)

plant, n. (trees, herbs) ዕፅ ; (factory) ፋብሪካ

plantation እርሻ

plaster (v.) ለሰነ

plaster (n.) ልስን

plate, n. (dish) ሳሕን ; (sheet of metal) ቆርቆሮ; (illustration) ሥዕል

plateau አምባ

platform መድረክ ; (statement of a group's policy) መምሪያ

platoon የመቶ

platter ዝርግ፡ ሳሕን

play, (v.) ተጫወተ ; (the drum) መታ ; (the trumpet) ነፋ ; (the harp) ደረደረ

play (n.) ጨዋታ ; (performance of a drama) ቲያትር ; (fun) ቀልድ ; (move in a game) ተራ

player ተጫዋች

playful ተጫዋች

playground የመጫወቻ፡ ስፍራ

playing card የመጫወቻ፡ ካርታ

playmate ጓደኛ

plea (appeal) ልመና ; (excuse) ምክንያት

make a plea ለመነ

plead (argue a case in court) ተሟገተ; (entreat) ለመነ ፤ ልመና፡ አቀረበ; (offer as an excuse) ምክንያት፡ ሰጠ

plead guilty ጥፋተኛነቱን፡ አመነ

pleasant ደስ፡ የሚል ፤ የሚያስደስት

pleasantry የቀልድ፡ ንግግር

please (v.) አስደሰተ

please! እባክህ

be pleased ደስ፡ አለ(ው)

pleasing የሚያስደስት

pleasure (n.) ደስታ ፤ መደሰት

(desire) መልካም፡ ፈቃድ

afford pleasure ~~[illegible]~~ ደስ፡ አሰኘ

take pleasure ተደሰተ

pleat (v.) ሸነሸነ

pledge, v. (promise solemnly) ቃል፡ ገባ ; (bind by a promise) ቃል፡ አስገባ

pledge allegiance የመሐላ፡ ቃል፡ ገባ

pledge, n. (solemn promise) ቃል መግባት ; (sign of friendship) ማረጋገጫ ፤ ማስታወሻ; (something given as a guarantee) መያዣ

pledge of allegiance ቃለ መሐላ

take the pledge ቃል፡ ገባ

sign a pledge በፊርማ፡ ቃል፡ ገባ

plenipotentiary ባለ፡ ሙሉ፡ ሥልጣን

plentiful, be --- ሞላ

plenty ጥጋብ

plenty of ብዙ

have plenty ሞላ(ው)

pleurisy የሳምባ፡ በሽታ

pliant (vine) የሚጣጠፍ; (branch) ተመዛዋዥ ; (twig) ተለማጭ ; (behavior) የመለሶ፡ እጅር

pliers ጉጠት

plight መከራ

plod አዘገመ

plot (v.) አደመ፤ አሴረ

plot, n. (conspiracy) አድማ ; (small area of ground) ቁራጭ; (main story of a novel) ታሪክ

plotter ሴረኛ

plow (v.) አረሰ

plow (n.) ማረሻ

pluck (chicken) ነጨ ; (fruit) ቀጠፈ ; (weeds) ነቀለ; (strings of a harp) መታ

plug (v.) ወተፈ

plug in ሰካ

plug up ደፈነ

plug, n. (piece of material to stop a leak) ወተፍ ; (electric connection) የኤሌንቲ፡ መሰኪያ

plumb, --- line ቱንቢ

plumber ቧንቧ፡ ሠራተኛ

plumbing የቧንቧ፡ ሥራ

plump የፋፋ

plunder (v.) ዘረፈ

plunder (n.) ዘረፋ

plunge, vt. (thrust) ጣለ ; (a dagger) ሰካ

plunge, vi. (rush into) ጥልቅ፡ አለ፡ ; (into the water) ዘሎ፡ ገባ

plural የብዙ፡ ቁጥር

plus (prep.) ሲደመር

pneumonia የሳምባ፡ ምች

pocket (n.) ኪስ

pocketbook ቦርሳ

pocketknife ሰንጢ

podium መድረክ

poem ግጥም

poet ባለቅኔ

poetry ግጥም; (religious) ቅኔ

point, v. (indicate) አመለከተ ; (aim) ደገነ

point at አሳየ

point out አሳየ፤ አመለከተ

point, n. (tip) ጫፍ ; (main part) ዋና፡ ነገር፤ ቁም፡ ነገር; (situation, stage) ሁኔታ ; (place) ቦታ ; (trait) ጠባይ; (unit of scoring) ነጥብ

at that point ልክ፡ በዚያን፡ ጊዜ

be on the point of ሊ + imperfect + ሲል

come to the point ዋና፡ ነገሩን፡ ተናገረ

to a certain point በከፊል

to the point of እስከ + imperfect + ድረስ

pointed ሹል፤ የሾለ

(gun) የተደገነ

pointless (blunt) የደለደመ; (having no purpose) ፍሬ፡ቢስ፡ዓላማ

point of view አስተያየት

poison (v.) መርዝ፡ አበላ; (spoil) አበላሸ

poison (n.) መርዝ

poisonous መርዛም፤ መርዝነት፡ያለው

poke (with finger) ወጋ ; (with elbow) ጎሸመ ; (the fire) ቆሰቆሰ

poke fun አሾፈ

Poland ፖሎኝ፤ ፖላንድ

pole (timber) ምሰሶ፤ አጣና; (either of two opposed opinions) ወገን ; (either end of the earth's axis) የምድር፡ ዋልታ

North Pole የሰሜን፡ ዋልታ

South Pole የደቡብ፡ ዋልታ

polemic (n.) ተቃራኒ

police (v.) ተቈጣጠረ

police (n.) ፖሊስ

police force የፖሊስ፡ ሠራዊት

policeman ፖሊስ

police station ፖሊስ፡ ጣቢያ

policy (principle, plan of action) ዓላማ፤ አሠራር ; (written agreement about insurance) የሕይወት፡ ዋስትና፡ ውል

polish, v. (shoes) ጠረገ ; (door knobs) ወለወለ ; (improve) አሻሻለ

polish (n.) ቀለም

polite ትሑት ; (society) የጨዋ

politely በትሕትና

politeness ትሕትና

political የፖለቲካ

politics ፖለቲካ ; (principle related to politics) የፖለቲካ፡ አስተሳሰብ

pollute በከለ

pollution መበከል

pomp ድምቀትና፡ ሥርዓት

pond ኩሬ

ponder አወጣ፡ አወረደ

pool ኩሬ

poor ድሃ ; (district) ችግር የበዛበት ; (food) አሾር፡ ገሾር፤ [illegible]፤ ያልተጣራ; (education) በቂ፡ ያልሆነ; (attendance) አነስተኛ

poor health የጤና፡ ማጣት፤ የጤንነት፡ መታወክ

of poor quality መናኛ

poorly እንደነገሩ ፤ መጥፎ
feel poorly ጤንነት፡ አይሰማውም

pop, vi. (of balloon) ተቦ፡ ተቦ፡ አለ;
(of cork) ፈነዳ
pop in ብቅ፡ አለ
pop open ፈነዳ
pop up በድንገት፡ ብቅ፡ አለ

pope ሊቀ፡ ጳጳስ

popular (belief) የተዛመተ ;
(government) ሕዝብን፡ የሚወክል;
(price) መጠነኛ ; (song) ዘመናዊ; (well liked generally) የተወደደ ፤ ተወዳጅ

populate በብዛት፡ ሰፈረ

population ሕዝብ ፤ የሕዝብ፡ ቁጥር

porcelain የሸክላ

porch ታዛ ፤ በረንዳ

porcupine ጃርት

pork የአሳማ፡ ሥጋ

porridge ገንፎ

port ወደብ

porter ተሸካሚ ፤ ኩሊ
(of hotel) በረኛ

portfolio ቦርሳ

portion (v.) አከፋፈለ

portion (n.) ክፍል ፤ ድርሻ

portrait ሥዕል

portray (make a picture) ሣለ ;
(describe) ገለጸ

pose, vt. (place in a certain position) አስቀመጠ ; (a problem) ፈጠረ

pose, n. (something done to fool someone) መቀሸሽ ፤ ለይስሙላ

position (posture) አኳኋን ;
(place) ስፍራ ፤ ይዞታ ; (job) ሥራ ; (standing) ደረጃ ፤ ቦታ;
(way of thinking) አቋም ፤ የሚያምንበት፡ ሐሳብ
be in a position ቻለ

positive (sure) እርግጠኛ; (definite) ቁርጥ፡ ያለ ; (affirmative) የእሺታ ; (constructive) ጠቃሚ;
(electric charge) ወንድ

positively በእርግጥ

possess አለ(ው) ; (occupy) ያዘ

possessed የተለከፈ

possession ንብረት ; (control) በእጅ፡ ማድረግ ; (land under control of a government) ግዛት
come into possession ባለቤት፡ ሆነ
take possession ተረከበ

possessor ባለቤት

possibility የሚቻል

possible ሊደረስበት፡ የሚቻል
be possible ሊሆን፡ ቻለ

possibly ምናልባት

post, v. (station, assign) መደበ፤ አቆመ ; (put into the mail) በፖስታ፡ አስገባ ; (display public notice) ለጠፈ

post, n. (piece of timber) አጠና፤ ምሰሶ ; (place where one is stationed) የተለመደበት፡ ቦታ; (job, position) ስፍራ ; (mail) ፖስታ

postage ቴምብር

postbox የደብዳቤ፡ ማጠራቀሚያ

post card ካርድ

posterior የኋለኛ

posterity ወደፊት፡ የሚመጣ፡ ትውልድ

postman ፖስታ፡ አመላላሽ

post office ፖስታ፡ ቤት

post office box የፖስታ፡ ሣጥን

postpone አስተላለፈ

posture የሰውነት፡ አቋም

pot (earthenware container) ሸክላ (cooking vessel) ማሰሮ

potable ለመጠጥ፡ የሚሆን

potato ድንች

potentate ገዥ

potter ሸክላ፡ ሠሪ

pottery ሸክላ፤ የሸክላ፡ ሥራ

poultry ዶሮ

pound, v. (grain) ሸከሸከ; (beat, strike) ደበደበ፤ መታ

pound, n. (weight) ነፓሬ ; (money) ፓውንድ

pour, vt. (cup of coffee) ቀዳ ; (water on plants) አጠጣ; (into a jug) ገለበጠ

pour, vi. (stream) ፈሰሰ ; (rain heavily) ዶፍ፡ ወረደ

pour out ፈሰሰ

poverty ድህነት

powder, v. (make into fine particles) ፈጨ ; (sprinkle) ነሰነሰ

powder, n. (dry material in fine particles) ዱቄት ; (for the face) ፓደር ; (gunpowder) ባሩድ ; (explosive) ድማሚት

powdered milk ዱቄት፡ ወተት

power ኃይል ; (authority) ሥልጣን ; (of argument) ብርቱነት ; (ability) ችሎታ ; (electric) ኮረንቲ

powerful ኃይለኛ ; (voice) ጎልህ

practical በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ሊውል፡ የሚችል

be practical ሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ዋለ

practice, v. (put into actual use) ፈጸመ ; (perform repeatedl to learn) ለማመድ ; (work at a profession) ሠራ

practice, n. (habit) ልማድ ;
(repeated performance) ልምምድ ;
(actual use of something) ግብር ;
(of a doctor) ሥራ
be in practice በሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ዋለ

practiced (adj.) ሠልጡን

prairie የሣር፡ ሜዳ

praise, v. (glorify) አመሰገነ;
(speak favorably of) አደነቀ

praise (n.) ምስጋና

pray (vt.) ለመነ
pray (vi.) ጸለየ

prayer ጸሎት
offer prayers ጸሎት፡ አደረገ

preach ሰበከ

preacher ሰባኪ

precaution ጥንቃቄ;
(warning) ማስጠንቀቂያ
take precautions ተጠነቀቀ

precede (happen before in time) ቀደመ ; (be before in rank) በለጠ ; (be before in place) ፊት፡ ፊት፡ ነበረ

precedence ቅድሚያ
take precedence ቅድምናት፡ አለው፤ ቀደመ

preceding ቀዳሚ፤ ያለፈ

precept (rule of conduct) ምግባር;
(maxim) ምሳሌ

precinct ቀበሌ
precincts ቅጽር፡ ግቢ ; (of town) ክልል

precious (costly) የከበረ ;
(highly valued) ጠቃሚ ;
(loved) የሚወደድ; (refined) ረቂቅ

precipice ገደል

precipitate (bring about) አስከተለ; (hurl down) አንከባለለ

precipitation (haste) ችኮላ;
(rain) ዝናብ

precise (careful) ጠንቃቃ ;
(strict) ጥብቅ ; (accurate) ትክክለኛ
at the precise moment ልክ

precisely (exactly) ልክ ;
(accurately) በትክክል

precision ትክክለኛነት

precursor ቀዳሚ

predecessor በፊት፡ በቦታው፡ የነበረ፤ [illegible]

predestined የተወሰነ፤ ከመጀመሪያው፡ የታደለ

predetermine አስቀድሞ፡ ወሰነ

predicate (n.) አንቀጽ

predict ተነበየ

prediction ትንቢት

predilection መውደድ

have a predilection ወደደ

predominant (prevailing)

በ[illegible]ተበላጭ፡ የሚታይ;

(greater in power) የበለጠ

preeminent, be --- ላቀ

preface (n.) መቅድም

prefer መረጠ ; (like) ፈለገ

preference, have --- for ~~[illegible]~~ መረጠ

give preference አደላ

pregnant ነፍሰ፡ ጡር;

(animal) ከባድ

become pregnant ፀነሰች

premature ጊዜው፡ ያልደረሰ

Premier ጠቅላይ፡ ሚኒስትር

premises ግቢ

premium, n. (price) ትርፍ;

(payment) ክፍያ

premium (adj.) ከፍተኛ

preparation ዝግጅት

be in preparation ተዘጋጀ

prepare አዘጋጀ ; (meal) ሠራ ;

(a medicine) ቀመመ

preponderant ከሁሉ፡ የበለጠ

prescribe አዘዘ

be prescribed (of duties)

ተወሰነ ; (of textbooks)

ተመደበ

prescription የመድኃኒት፡ ማዘዣ፤

የሐኪም፡ ትእዛዝ

presence መኖር

present, v. (submit) አቀረበ ; ‡

(give as a gift) ሸለመ ;

(a drama) አሳየ ; (introduce)

አስተዋወቀ ; (difficulties)

አመጣ

present, n. (gift) ስጦታ ;

(present tense) ያሁን፡ ጊዜ

at present አሁን

present (adj.) ያሁኑ

present! (in school) አቤት

be present ነበረ (in the past), አለ

← (in the present) ~~[illegible]~~

presently (now) አሁን ; (soon)

በቅርብ

present tense ያሁን፡ ጊዜ

preservation መጠበቅ

preserve (v.) ጠበቀ

preserve, n. (tract of land where

animals are protected) የዱር፡

አራዊት፡ ክልል

preserves የቆርቆሮ፡ ምግብ

preside, --- over (act as chairman)

በሊቀ፡ መንበርነት፡ መራ;

(have control over) ተቆጣጠረ

President ፕሬዚዳንት

press, vt. (iron) ተኮሰ ; (clasp) ← ጨበጠ ; (a button) ጫን፡ አለ; (squeeze out) ጨምቆ፡ አወጣ ; (the trigger) ሳበ ; (hug) ← አቅፎ፡ አደረገ ; (urge) ← አጥብቆ፡ ጠየቀ; (push) ገፋ

press down ጫን፡ አለ

press, n. (printing) የማተሚያ፡ መኪና; (machine to crush) መጭመቂያ ← መኪና ; (newspaper) ጋዜጠኞች

go to press ታተመ

pressing (urgent) አስቸኳይ ; (important) ብርቱ

pressure (stress) ጭንቀት ; (of air) ያየር፡ ግፊት ; (insistence) መገፋፋት

bring pressure on አስገደደ

prestige ክብር

prestigious ስመ፡ ጥር

presumably ምናልባት

presumed የሚባል

presumptuous ደፋር

pretend በሐሰት፡ አለ፤ አስመሰለ

pretense (excuse) ሰበብ ; (false display) ለይምሰል

pretext ሰበብ ፤ ምክንያት

pretty (adj.) ቆንጆ ; (moderately large) በርከት፡ ያለ

pretty (adv.) በጣም

prevail (win) ተሳካ ; (predominate) አየለ ; (persist) አሁንም፡ አለ

prevalence ብዛት

prevalent, be --- በብዛት፡ ተገኘ፤ አየለ

prevent ከለከለ፤ አገደ

preventive (n.) መከላከያ

previous የፊተኛው፤ ቀደም፡ ያለ

previously ከዚህ፡ በፊት

price (n.) ዋጋ ; (what must be paid to obtain a thing) መሥዋዕት

priceless እጅግ፡ ውድ

prick (with needle) ወጋ ; (with claws) ቧጠጠ

prickle (n.) ጥቃቅን፡ እሾህ

prickly እሾሀማ

pride ኩራት ; (person giving others satisfaction) መኩሪያ

priest ቄስ

priesthood ክህነት

priestly የቄስና

primarily (above all) በይበልጥ ; (principally) በመሠረቱ

primary (original) መሠረታዊ ; (chief) ዋና

primary school አንደኛ፡ ደረጃ፡ ትምህርት፡ ቤት

prime (n.) ጎፈሳ

prime of life የዕድሜ፡ ጎፈሳ

prime (adj.) ዋና

prime minister ጠቅላይ፡ ሚኒስትር

primer ዐወደ፡ ንባብ

primitive (of early days) የጥንት;

(simple and crude) ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ የቀረ;

(uncivilized) ያልሠለጠነ

prince ልዑል

Crown Prince አልጋ፡ ወራሽ

princess ልዕልት

principal, n. (head of school) ዲሬክተር ; (sum of money) ዋና፡ ገንዘብ

principal (adj.) ዋና

principle (rule of science) መሠረታዊ፡ ደንብ;

(basic facts) መሠረተ፡ ሐሳብ;

(rule of conduct) ደንብ፤ ሥርዓት;

(fundamental belief) እምነት፤ የሚያምንበት፡ ነገር

as a matter of principle በሕግ፡ መሠረት

print (v.) አተመ ; (write in letters that resemble those made by type) በእስሀ፡ ጻፈ

print (n.) ፊደሎች ; (copy of picture) ቅጂ ; (imprint) አሻራ

be in print ይገኛል

be out of print አለቀ

printer አታሚ

printing እትም

printing press ማተሚያ፡ ቤት

priority ቀዳሚነት

prison እስር፡ ቤት

prisoner እስረኛ

take prisoner ማረከ

privacy (seclusion) ለብቻ፡ መሆን

(secrecy) ጭምት

private (n.) ተራ፡ ወታደር

private (adj.) የግል ; (having no public office) ተራ

in private ለብቻ

private secretary ልዩ፡ ጸሐፊ

privation ችግር

privilege ልዩ፡ መብት

prize, n. (reward) ሽልማት;

(something very valuable) የሚበልጥ

probability ይሆናል

probable, be --- ሳ + negative imperfect + አይቀርም

probably ምናልባት

probe (v.) መረመረ

probe (n.) ምርመራ

problem (question proposed for

discussion) ጉዳይ ; (difficult issue) ችግር ; (in mathematics) ጥያቄ

procedure ሥርዓት

proceed ቀጠለ ; (on a trip) ጉዞ፡ ቀጠለ

proceeding ነገር

proceedings የሥራ፡ ውጤት

process (n.) ጉዳይ ; (set of actions) ዘዴ

procession ሰልፍ

proclaim ዐወጀ ; (announce, make known) አስታወቀ፤ ገለጸ

proclamation ዐዋጅ

procure አገኘ

prod, v. (poke) ወጋ ወጋ፡ አደረገ; (urge on) ገፋፋ

prod (n.) ሹል፡ ዘንግ

prodigious የሚያስደንቅ

produce, v. (make) ሠራ ; (bring forth crops) አበቀለ ; (bring forward) አቀረበ ; (show) አሳየ ; (bring about) አስገኘ

product ሀብት፤ እቃ; (of farm) ምርት

production (producing) መሥራት; (what is produced) የፋብሪካ፡ ውጤት

productive (activity) ጠቃሚ ; (business) ትርፍ፡ ያስገኛ; (soil) ለም ; (writer) ብዙ፡ መጻሕፍት፡ የሚጽፍ

profane (v.) አረከሰ

profane, adj. (literature) ዓለማዊ; (language) የብልግና

profess (declare) ገለጸ ; (practice as a religion) አመነ; (pretend) አሰ

profession (occupation) ሙያ ; (group of people engaged in an activity) ዓለም

professional, adj. (having to do with a profession) የሙያ ; (not amateur) ፕሮፌሽናል

professor መምህር፤ ፕሮፌሰር

proficiency ችሎታ

proficient ብቁ፡ ችሎታ፡ ያለው

profile ጐን

profit, n. (advantage) ጥቅም ; (in business) ትርፍ
make a profit አተረፈ

profitable (business) ትርፍ፡ የሚያስገኝ ; (beneficial) ጠቃሚ

profound (learning) ጥልቅ ; (scholar) ጥልቅ፡ ዕውቀት፡ ያለው; (silence) ፍጹም; (grief) ከባድ

profuse በጣም፡ ብዙ

profusely ከመጠን፡ በላይ

progenitor ቅድመ፡ አያት;
(originator) አመንጪ

progeny ተወላጆች

prognosis ግምት ፤ አስተያየት

program ፕሮግራም

progress, v. (develop) ተገሠገሠ ፤ ተፋጠነ ; (improve) እየተሻሻለ፡ ሄደ

prohibit (forbid) ከለከለ;
(prevent) አስቀረ

project, v. (a beam of light) ፈነጠቀ ; (shells) አስፈነጠረ;
(plan) አቀደ

project (n.) እቅድ ፤ ውጥን

proliferate እየተባዛ፡ ሄደ

prolific ወላድ፡

prologue መቅድም

prolong አራዘመ

prolonged (adj.) የረጅም፡ ጊዜ

prominent (well-known) ስመ፡ ጥር;
(eyes) የፈጠጠ ; (hump) ጎላ፡ ያለ

promise (v.) ቃል፡ ገባ ; (give reason to expect) [illegible]

promise (n.) ቃል ፤ የገባው፡ ቃል

promising ተስፋ፡ ያለው ፤ ተስፋ፡ የሚጣልበት

promote (trade) አስፋፋ ; (a company) ለማቋቋም፡ ረዳ ;
(peace) አደረጀ
be promoted የደረጀ፡ እድገት = አገኘ

promotion ሹመት ፤ እድገት;
(of a campaign) ማስፋፋት

prompt, v. (cause to do something) ገፋፋ ; (inspire) አፈለቀ ;
(remind an actor of the words needed) ፍንጭ፡ ሰጠ

prompt, be --- ፈጠነ

promptly ልክ

promulgate ዐወጀ

pronounce (declare) አስታወቀ;
(utter the sounds) ተናገረ

pronunciation አባባል ፤ የቃላት፡ አነባበብ

proof ማስረጃ ፤ መረጃ
put to the proof ፈተነ

propaganda የሐሰት፡ ወሬ ፤ ፕሮፓጋንዳ

propagate አሰራጨ

proper (suitable) ተገቢ ; (diet) የተሟላ ; (authorities) አግባብ፡ ያለው

proper name የተጸውዖ፡ ስም

properly በደንብ

property ንብረት ፤ ሀብት;
(land) መሬት; (attribute) ጠባይ

prophecy ትንቢት

prophesy ተነበየ

prophet ነቢይ

propinquity ጉርብትና

propitious (of weather) ተስማሚ;

(of gods) ቸር

proportion (n.) ክፍል

proportions መጠን

in proportion to ከ···ጋር፡ ሲታይ

proportionate, be --- ተመጣጠነ

proposal ሐሳብ ; (of marriage)

ለጋብቻ፡ ያቀረበው፡ ጥያቄ

propose (suggest) ሐሳብ፡ አቀረበ;

(intend) አሰበ

proposition ሐሳብ

proprietor ባለቤት

propriety (proper behavior)

ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

proscribe አወገዘ

prose ስድ፡ ንባብ

prosecute (continue) ቀጠለ;

(bring suit against)

ሕግ፡ ፊት፡ አቀረበ

prosecution (carrying on)

እንደዚ፤ ማከናወን ; (conducting of legal action) ክስ

prospect, n. (hope) ተስፋ ;

(chance) ዕድል ; (view)

ትዕይንት

prospective የወደፊት

prosper ~~[illegible]~~ በለጸገ

prosperity ብልጽግና

prosperous (city) የበለጸገ;

(business) የሚያብብ

prostitute ሴተኛ፡ አዳሪ

prostrate, v. (throw down)

ገነደደሰ ; (weaken)

አደከመ

prostrate oneself (before god)

ሰገደ; (before the conqueror)

በግንባሩ፡ ወደቀ

prostrate (adj.), fall --- ተዘረረ

protect (industry) ጠበቀ ; (the eyes) አዳነ ; (freedom)

ተከላከለ

protection መከላከያ

protector የሚከላከል

protest, v. (object) ተቃወመ;

(assert, maintain) ተከራከረ

protest (n.) ተቃውሞ ; (formal complaint) የተቃውሞ፡ መልእክት

Protestant ፕሮቴስታንት

protocol ፕሮቶኮል

protract አራዘመ

protrude አወጣ

proud ኩሩ

be proud ኮራ

prove (show that it is true)

አረጋገጠ ; (bring proof)

~~አስረዳ~~

አስረዳ ; (test the quality) መሰከረ

proverb ምሳሌ

provide (require) አዘዘ ; (give) ሰጠ ; (furnish) አዘጋጀ

provide for አስተዳደረ

be provided with አገኘ

providence አርቆ፡ አስተዋይነት

Providence እግዚአብሔር

province (division of a country) ጠቅላይ፡ ግዛት ; (proper work) ተግባር ; (authority) ሥልጣን

provincial (government) የጠቅላይ ግዛት ; (manners) የባላገርነት

provision (providing) ማቅረብ ; (stipulation) አንቀጽ፤ ደንብ ; (plan made beforehand) የወደ፡ ፊት፡ እቅድ

provisions ሥንቅ

provisional ጊዜያዊ

provoke (arouse) አስነሣ፤ ቀሰቀሰ ; (irritate) አስቆጣ

proximity ቅርበት፡ መሆን

prudence አስተዋይነት

prudent አርቆ፡ የሚያስብ

be prudent ተጠነቀቀ

pry ጠልቆ፡ ገባ

Psalms የዳዊት፡ መዝሙር

psychiatry የአእምሮ፡ ሕክምና

psychology የሥነ፡ ልቦና፡ ትምህርት

public (n.) ሕዝብ

in public በደባባይ

public (adj.) የሕዝብ

become public በይፋ፡ ታወቀ

make public በግልጽ፡ አስታወቀ

publication ጽሑፍ

publicly (openly) በደባባይ

(by the public) በሕዝብ፡ ዘንድ

public opinion የሕዝብ፡ አስተያየት

public school የመንግሥት፡ ትምህርት፡ ቤት

publish (a book) አሳተመ ; (make generally known) አዛመተ

publisher አሳታሚ

puddle የተቋጠረ፡ ውኃ፡

pugnacious ጠበኛ

pull ጐተተ ; (a tooth) ነቀለ

pull ahead ቀደመ

pull down (demolish) አፈረሰ ; (lower) አወረደ

pull out (vt.) ነቀለ

pull out, vi. (train) ተነሣ ; (troops) ለቆ፡ ወጣ

pull up (rocks) ነፍ፡ አደረገ

(a chair) ጠጋ፡ አደረገ

pulmonary የሳምባ

pulp ሥጋ

pulpit መስበኪያ፡ ሰገነት

pulsate ትር፡ ትር፡ አለ

pulse (n.) የልብ፡ ትርታ

pulverize (grind to a powder)
አደቀቀ ; (annihilate) አወደመ

pump (n.) ፓምፕ፡

pumpkin ዱባ

punch, v. (a ticket) በሳ ;
(in the nose) በቡጢ፡ መታ

punctual ሰዓት፡ አክባሪ

punctuate (use periods, commas)
ነጥብ፡ አደረገ ; ~~(interrupt)~~
~~አቋረጠ~~ (emphasize) አገነነ

punctuation ሥርዓተ፡ ነጥብ

puncture, v. (of a nail) በሳ ;
(of a needle) ወጋ

puncture (n.) ቡሳ

punish ቀጣ

punishment ቅጣት

pupil (student) ተማሪ ; (of eye)
የዓይን፡ ብሌን፤ የዓይን፡ ብሌት

puppet አሻንጉሊት

puppy ቡችላ

purchase (v.) ገዛ

purchase (the purchasing) መግዛት;
(something bought) የገዛው፡ ዕቃ

pure ንጹሕ ; (nonsense) ፈጽሞ; ;
(Amharic) የጠራ ; (heart) ቅን

purely (entirely) በሙሉ ;
(merely) ያህል

purgative የሚያስቀምጥ፡ መድኃኒት

purge (empty the bowels) አስቀመጠ ;
(rid of) አስወገደ

purge የሚያስቀምጥ፡ መድኃኒት

purify አጠራ

purity (being pure) ንጹሕ፡ መሆን;
(innocence) ንጽሕና

purpose ጉዳይ ; (need) ፍላጎት;
(aim) ያሰበው
on purpose ሆነ፡ ብሎ፤ ዐውቆ

purposely ሆነ፡ ተብሎ

purr አንጓረረ

purse ቦርሳ

pursue (follow) ተከታተለ ;
(chase) አሳደደ ; (harass)
አስቸገረ

pursuit መከታተል

pus መግል

push ገፋ ; (the button) ተጫነ;
(roots) ሰደደ ; (urge) ገፋፋ
push on ገሰገሰ

put (set in a certain place)
አስቀመጠ ; (insert) አስገባ;
(submit) አቀረበ ; (explain)
አስረዳ
put across አስረዳ
put aside አስቀመጠ
put back መለሰ

put down አወረደ ; (a name) ጻፈ ; (suppress) ደመሰሰ

put off አስተላለፈ

put on (weight) ክብደት፡ ጨመረ; (a dress) ለበሰ ; (glasses, hat, shoes) አደረገ ; (trousers) ←አጠለቀ

put out (publish) አወጣ ; (expel) አስወጣ ; (stretch out) ←ዘረጋ ; (extinguish) አጠፋ

put together አገጣጠመ

put up (hands) አነሣ ; (a notice) ለጠፈ

putrid, be --- ገማ

puzzle (v.) አደናገረ

be puzzled ግራ፡ ገባ(ው)

puzzle (n.) እንቆቅልሽ

python ዘንዶ

Q

quack (v.) አስካካ

quake (v.) ተንቀጠቀጠ

qualification(s) ብቁነት፤ ችሎታ

qualified (having the skills) ብቁ ; (limited, with some reservations) ገደብ፡ ያለው

qualify (make fit) አበቃ ; (give legal authorization) ፈቀደ(ለት); (limit in meaning) ገደብ፡ አበጀ(ለት)

quality (kind) ዓይነት ; (excellence) ጥሩነት፤ ተመራጭነት ; (attribute) ችሎታ

quantity መጠን ; (as against quality) ብዛት

quantities of ብዙ

what quantity? ምን፡ ያህል

quarrel (v.) ተጣላ

quarrel (n.) ጥል፤ ጠብ

quarrelsome ጠብኛ

quarter, n. (one fourth) ሩብ ; (a quarter of a dollar) ስሙኒ; (district) ሰፈር ; (mercy) ርኅራኄ

quarters (of soldiers) ሰፈር ; (lodging) ማረፊያ

quarter after three ዘጠኝ፡ ተሩብ

quarter to three ለዘጠኝ፡ ሩብ፡ ጉዳይ

quaver ተርገበገበ

queen ንግሥት

queenly የንግሥት

queer የሚገርም፤ እንግዳ

feel queer ተጨጨነ(ው)

quench (thirst) አረካ ; (fire) አጠፋ

querulous ነዝናዛ

query, v. (ask) ጠየቀ ; (feel doubt about) ትክክለኛ፡ መሆኑን፡ ተጠራጠረ

query (n.) ጥያቄ

quest ፍለጋ

question, vi. (ask) ጠየቀ ; (interrogate) መረመረ ; (doubt) ተጠራጠረ

question (n.) ጥያቄ ; (matter to be discussed) ጉዳይ ; (doubt) ጥርጣሬ

beside the question ከአርእስቱ፡ ውጭ

be beyond question አያጠራጥርም

without question ያለ፡ ጥርጥር

questionable አጠራጣሪ፤ የሚያጠራጥር

question mark የጥያቄ፡ ምልክት

questionnaire መጠይቅ

queue ሰልፍ

quick የተፋጠነ ; (worker) ፈጣን ; (mind) ንቁ ; (temper) ቁጡ

quicken (vt.) አፋጠነ

quickly ቶሎ፤ ቶሎ፡ ብሎ፤ ባንዴ

quicksilver ባዜቃ

quiet (vt.) ዝም፡ አሰኘ

quiet down ዝም፡ አለ ; (wind) ጸጥ፡ አለ ; (excitement) በረደ

quiet (n.) ጸጥታ

quiet (adj.) ጸጥተኛ፤ ጸጥ፡ ያለ; (life) ግርግር፡ የሌለበት; (colors) ደብዛዛ፡ ያለ

be quiet ዝም፡ አለ ; (town) ጭር፡ አለ ; (sea) ጸጥ፡ አለ

quietly ዝም፡ ብሎ፤ በጸጥታ

quit, v. (leave) ለቀቀ፤ ወጣ; (stop, cease) አቆመ ; (give up) ተወ

quite ፍጹም፤ በፍጹም፤ ሙሉ፡ በሙሉ; (to a certain degree) በጣም

quiver ተንቀጠቀጠ

quiz አጭር፡ ፈተና

quorum ምልአተ፡ ጉባኤ

quotation ጥቅስ

quotation mark ትእምርተ፡ ጥቅስ

quote ጠቀሰ ; (state) አለ

R

rabbit ጥንቸል

race, vt. (try to outdo in speed) ← በሩጫ፡ ተወዳደረ ; (enter in a contest) ለእሽቅድምድም፡ አቀረበ

race, vi. (run, horse) ጋለበ ; (run, children) ሮጠ ; (car) ← ከነፈ ; (participate in a contest) ተሽቀዳደመ

race, n. (group of people) ዘር ; (contest) የፈረስ፡ እሽቅድምድም

race course የሩጫ፡ መወዳደሪያ፡ ሜዳ

racial የዘር

racket (disturbing noise) ሁካታ ; (dishonest way of making a living) ማጭበርበር ; (tennis) ← ራኬት

make a racket ተንጫጫ

radiant (giving out rays) ብርሃን፡ የሚሰጥ;

(color) ደማቅ; (smile) ብሩህ

radiator (for heat) የቤት፡ ማሞቂያ; (of car) የሞተር፡ ማቀዝቀዣ

radical, adj. (fundamental) መሠረታዊ ; (extreme, in politics) [illegible]፡ ራካሪ፡ ተራማጅ

radio ሬዲዮ ፤ ራዲዮ

radio station ሬዲዮ፡ ጣቢያ

raft ማንሳፈፊያ፡ ታንኳ

rag ጨርቅ

rags ቡትቶ

rage, v. (express violent anger) በጣም፡ ተናደደ ፤ ጦፈ;

(of storm) ገሰ(በተ)

rage, n. (violent anger) ንዴት ;

(violence) ኃይለኛነት ;

(passing fashion) ተወዳጅ

ragged ቡትቶ፡ የለበሰ

ragged clothes ቡትቶ

raid (v.) ወረረ

raid (n.) ወረራ

rail, n. (railroad) ሐዲድ;

(horizontal bar) መደገፊያ

railing መደገፊያ

railroad ባቡር

railroad station ባቡር፡ ጣቢያ

railroad tracks የባቡር፡ ሐዲድ

reilway የባቡር፡ ሐዲድ፡

rain (v.) ዝናብ፡ ጣለ ፤ ዘነበ

rain (n.) ዝናብ

rains ክረምት

rainbow ቀስተ፡ ደመና

raincoat የዝናብ፡ ልብስ

rainy ዝናብ፡ የሚበዛበት

rainy season ክረምት

raise, v. (a monument) አቆመ ; (children) ወልዶ፡ አሳደገ; (breed) አረባ ; (wheat) አመረተ ; (bring to life) አስነሣ ; (promote) ከፍ፡ አደረገ ; (hand, question) አነሣ ; (the head) ← አቀና ; (increase) ጨመረ; (money, army) ሰበሰበ

be raised (promoted) አደገ ;

(increase) ጨመረ

raise, n. (in salary) የደምወዝ፡ ጭማሪ;

(promotion) እድገት

raisin ዘቢብ

rake, v. (ashes) ጫረ ; (leaves) [illegible]

ሰበሰበ ; (search carefully) በረበረ

rake (n.) ቅጠል፡ መጥረጊያ

rally (vi.) ተሰባሰበ ; (regain strength) አገገመ

ram (male sheep) በግ ; (pole) መስበሪያ

ramble (stroll without purpose) ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ፡ አለ ; (talk without consequence) ዘበረቀ

ramify ተከፈለ

rampage (v.) ፈረወጠ

rampage (n.), go on a ---
(children) ምስቅልቅሉን፡ አወጣ;
(army) በዘበዘ፤ ሕዝቡን፡ ፈጀ

ranch (of cattle) ከብት፡ ማርቢያ፡ መሬት;
(of fruit) እርሻ

rancid የሸገ

rancor ክፉ፡ ያለ፡ ምኞት

random, at --- እንደገኘ

range (vt.) ደረደረ

range, vi. (roam) ተዘዋወረ ; (be found) ተገኘ ; (vary within certain limits) ደረሰ

range (n.) መጠን ; (for cooking) ምድጃ

cattle range ከብት፡ ማሰማሪያ

rank (arrange in a row) መደበ ; (classify) ቆጠረ

rank above በማዕረግ፡ በለጠ

rank (n.) ማዕረግ

ransom (n.) ቤዛ፤ ማስለቀቂያ፡ ገንዘ

ransom (v.) ማስለቀቂያ፡ ቤዛ፡ ከፈለ

rap ደበደበ

rapacious (living on prey) አድኖ፡ የሚኖር ; (greedy) ቋንጃፋ

rapid ፈጣን

rapidly ቶሎ፡ ቶሎ፤ በፍጥነት

rare ብርቅ ; (unusual) ልዩ; (strange) እንግዳ ; (lightly cooked) በደንብ፡ ያልበሰለ

rarely አልፎ፡ አልፎ

rascal ወስላታ

rash, adj. (hasty) ችኩል ; (taking too much risk) አደገኛ

rasp (n.) ሞረድ

rasping ጎርናና

rat አይጥ

rate, v. (put in a certain class) ደረጃ፡ ሰጠ ; (regard) ~~ገመተ~~ ገመተ

rate (n.) ዋጋ

at any rate ያም፡ ሆነ፡ ይህ

rather እንዲያውም (rather, we will stay እንዲያውም፡ እንቆያለን)

ratify አጸደቀ

rating የደረጃ፡ ድልድል

ration (v.) እየመጠኑ፡ አከፋፈለ፤ እየቆጠበ፡ አደለ

ration የተወሰነ፤ ራሽን

rations ቀለብ

rational (be able to think) አስተዋይ፤ አእምሮ፡ ያለው;

(based on reason) በምርምር፡ የተደረሰበት

rattle (vi.) ተንገጫገጨ

rattle (n.) መንቀጫቀጭ;

(child's toy) የሚቅጨለጨል መጫወቻ

ravage, v. (of locust) አወደመ;

(of fire) አጠፋ

rave (talk in a disconnected manner) ቀዠ ; (talk with great enthusiasm) አድንቆ፡ ተናገረ

raven ቁራ

ravine ገደል

ravished, be --- ተመሰጠ

ravishing የሚማርክ

raw (meat, potatoes) ጥሬ ;

(milk) ያልተፈላ ; (vegetables) ያልተቀቀለ;

(wound) የተላጠ

raw materials ጥሬ፡ እቃ

ray ጨረ፤ ጨረር;

(of hope) ጭላንጭል

raze ድምጥማጡን፡ አጠፋ

razor ምላጭ

reach (v.) ደረሰ ; (hand) አቀበለ ;

(get to) አገኘ ; (the heart)

← ነካ

reach out እጁን፡ ዘረጋ

read አነበበ ; (the future) አየ ;

(man's heart) ዐወቀ

reader (who reads) አንባቢ ;

(schoolbook) የንባብ፡ መጽሐፍ

reading ንባብ

reading room የንባብ፡ ክፍል

ready (v.) አዘጋጀ

ready (adj.) ዝግጁ

be ready ተዘጋጀ ; (of dinner) ደረሰ

real እውነተኛ፤ ትክክል;

(genuine) ደንበኛ

real estate የማይንቀሳቀስ፡ ንብረት

reality እውነት

realize (attain) ከፍጻሜ፡ አደረሰ;

(be aware) ተገነዘበ፤ ተረዳ;

(a profit) አገኘ

really በእውነቱ፤ በእርግጥ

realm ግዛት

realty የማይንቀሳቀስ፡ ንብረት

reap አመረተ ; (a reward) አገኘ

reappear እንደገና፡ ብቅ፡ አለ

rear, vt. (bring up) አሳደገ ;
(breed) አረባ ; (raise up)
← ቀና፡ አደረገ

rear, n. ጀርባ ፤ ኋላ
in the rear ከ . . . በስተጀርባ

rear (adj.) የኋለኛ

reason (vt.) ገመተ ; (arrived at by means of logic) አመዛዝኖ፡ ደረሰበት

reason, vi. (urge logically) ← አስረዳ ; (think logically) ተመራመረ

reason, n. (motive) ምክንያት ; (ability to think) የማሰብ፡ ← ችሎታ ; (sanity) አእምሮ
bring (someone) to reason ← አግባባ

reasonable (person) አስተዋይ ; (price) መጠነኛ ; (choice) ← ተገቢ ; (offer) ደኅና

reasoning አስተሳሰብ

reassure (assure) አረጋገጠ ; (restore to confidence) አጽናና

rebate ቅናሽ

rebel (v.) በመቃወም፡ ዐመፀ

rebel (n.) ዐመፀኛ ፤ አጋዳሚ

rebellion ዐመፅ

rebellious (defying authority) ያመፀ ; (hard to manage)

← እንንከኝ፡ ባይ

rebound ነጥሮ፡ ተመለሰ

rebuild እንደገና፡ አሠራ

rebuke (v.) ገሠጸ

rebuke (n.) ነቀፌታ ፤ ግሣጼ

recalcitrant እምቢተኛ ;
(cattle) ለግመኛ

recall (remember) አስታወሰ ;
(take back) ነጠቀ

recant [illegible] ፤ ካደ

recapitulate እንደገና፡ ገለጸ

recede ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ሸሸ

receipt (receiving) መድረስ ;
(written statement) ደረሰኝ
receipts ገቢ

receive ተቀበለ ; (welcome)
ተቀብሎ፡ አነጋገረ ;
(of radio) ሳበ ;

receiver (who received) ተቀባይ ;
(of telephone) የስልክ፡ መነጋገሪያ

recent የቅርብ ; (happening recently) በቅርቡ፡ የሆነ

recently በቅርብ ጊዜ

receptacle የሚከትበት፡ እቃ

reception (receiving) መቀበል ;
(greeting) አቀባበል ; (formal entertainment) ግብዣ

reception desk የእንግዶች፡ መቀበያ፡ ቦታ

receptionist አስተናጋጅ

recess ዕረፍት

recipe (for food) ያሠራር፡ መምሪያ። የምግብ፡ መምሪያ;
(plan for doing anything) ሐሳብ

reciprocal የጋራ

reciprocate (wishes) አጸፋ፡ መለሰ;
(with a gift) ውለታውን፡ መለሰ

recite (prayers) ደገመ። አደረሰ;
(poetry) አሰማ ; (a lesson) በቃሉ፡ ወጣ

reckless ግዴየለሽ

reckon (count) አሰበ ; (consider, judge) አድርጎ፡ ቈጠረ ;
(count on) ተማመነ ; (think) ← መሰለ(ው)

reckoning ግምት
day of reckoning የመጨረሻይቱ፡ ቀን፡

recline ጋደም፡ አለ

recognition መታወቅ
find recognition ስሙ፡ ተጠራ

recognize ለየ። ዐወቀ

recollect አስታወሰ

recollection ትዝታ። የሚያስታውሰው፡ ነገር

recommend (counsel) አዘዘ ; (write favorably of) በጎ፡ መሆኑን፡ መሰከረለት
(suggest) አሳሰበ። ሐሳብ፡ አቀረበ
recommend to one's care አደራ፡ ሰጠ፡

recommendation (advice) የሚመክር;
(written praise) አስተያየት

recompense, v. (reward) ውለታውን፡ ← ከፈለ ; (make amends for) ተካ

recompense, v. (reward) ውለታውን፡ ከፈለ ; (make amends for) ተካ

recompense (n.) ካሳ

(be reconciled ታረቀ

reconcile አስታረቀ ; (bring into agreement) አስማማ

reconciliation እርቅ

reconsider እንደገና፡ ተመለከተ

reconstruct እንደገና፡ ሠራ

record, v. (keep for remembrance) አሰፈረ ; (set down in writing) ጻፈ ; (register) ሰካ ; (on tape) ቀዳ

record, n. (official document) መዝገብ ; (of student) ሪፖርድ ; (for phonograph) ሸክላ ; (in sport) ክብረ፡ ወሰን
keep a record of መዘገበ

recording የተቀዳ፡ ሙዚቃ

record player የሸክላ፡ መጫወቻ

recover, vt. (get back again) ~~አስመለሰ~~

አስመለሰ ; (damages) ካሳ፡ አገኘ

recover (vi.) ዳነ

recovery (of a lost thing) ማግኘት ; (of health) ማገገም፤ መዳን

recruit, v. (enlist) መለመለ ; (get new members) አሰገበ

recruit (n.) ምልምል፡ ወታደር

rectify አስተካከለ

recuperate አገገመ

recur ተቀሰቀሰ(በሽ)

red ቀይ

be in the red እዋበሰለ፡ ዕዳ

Red Cross ቀይ፡ መስቀል

redeem (regain possession) አስመለሰ ; (fulfill) ፈጸመ ; (free) ገንዘብ፡ ከፍሎ፡ ነጻ፡ አወጣ

red-hot, be --- ጋለ

redouble [illegible]ጥፍ፡ አደረገ

redress አረመ

reduce, vt. (decrease) ቀነሰ ; (degrade) ዝቅ፡ አደረገ ; (conquer) ድል፡ አድርጎ፡ ያዘ ; (bring to a situation) አደረሰ

reduce, vi. (in weight) ክብደት፡ ቀነሰ

reduplicate አበዛ

reed መቃ

reel, v. (seem to rock) ዞረ ; (stagger) ተግታረታረ

reel (n.) ምቅል

refer (submit) አቀረበ ; (direct for information) እንዲመለከት፡ መራ

refer to (turn for information) ተመለከተ ; (cite) ጠቀሰ ; (make allusion) ነካ፡ አነሣ

reference (statement to which attention is directed) መግለጫ ; (statement about someone's ability) የምስክር፡ ወረቀት ; (person who can give information about someone's character) ተጠያቂ

make reference to አነሣ

refill (a jar) አጠጣ ; (a tank) በንዚን፡ ሞላ

refined የጠራ

reflect, vt. (show like a mirror) ገለጸ ; (of mirror) አሳየ ; (of glass) አንጸባረቀ

reflect (vi.) አሰበ

reflex action ሳይታሰብ፡ የሚደሆን፡ ድርጊት

reform (v.) አሻሻለ

reform (n.) መሻሻል፤ ለውጥ

refractory (child)) ግትር;

(ox) ለግመኛ

refrain (v.) ተቆጠበ

refresh (of bath) አነቃቃ ;

(of rain) አረጠበ

refrigerator ማቀዝቀዣ

refuge (place of safety) ጎሬ ;

(safety) ደኅንነት

take refuge ተደብቆ፡ ቆየ

refugee ስደተኛ፤ ጥገኛ

refusal እምቢታ፤ እምቢ፡ ማለት

give a refusal እምቢ፡ አለ

refuse (v.) እምቢ፡ አለ; ~~nega~~ or expressed by negative verb (he ~~tive verb~~ refused to sign አልፈረመም)

refuse (n.) ቆሻሻ

regain (recover) አስመለሰ ;

(reach again) አገኘ

regal ንጉሣዊ

regale አስደሰተ

regalia የክብር፡ ልብስ

regard, v. (consider) ቆጠረ ;

(concern) ተመለከተ ;

(respect) ጠበቀ ; (admire)

← አከበረ ; (accept) ተቀበለ

regard (n.) ዓይን

regards) ሰላምታ

in regard to ስለ

in that regard በዚህ፡ ረገድ

regardful, be --- ተጠነቀቀ

regarding ስለ፡

regency እንደራሴነት

regent እንደራሴ

regime (system of government)

መንግሥት ; (period of rule)

ዘመን

regiment ሬጂመንት

region ቀበሌ፤ ክፍለ፡ ሀገር

regional, የቀበሌ

register (vt.) መዘገበ

register, (vi.) ተመዘገበ ;

(show) ታየ

register (n.) መዝገብ

registered letter ሪኮማንዴ

registration (registering)

መመዝገቢያ ; (of automobile) የባለቤትነት፡ መታወቂያ

regress ዝቅ፡ አለ

regret (v.) ተጸጸተ

regret (n.) ጸጸት

regrets የቅርታ፡ መጠየቅ

regrettable የሚያሳዝን

regular (n.) ደንበኛ

regular, adj. (price) ደንበኛ

(habits) የተወሰነ ; (place)

የተለመደ ; (work) ቀዋሚ፤ ቋሚ

(features) የተስተካከለ

regularly ሳይቋርጥ፤ ያለማቋረጥ

regulate ወሰነ፤ ተቈጣጠረ

regulation (rule) ደንብ ; (control) መቈጣጠር

rehearse ተለማመደ

reign, v. (rule) ነገሠ ; (prevail) ሰፈነ፡

reign (n.) አገዛዝ ; (period of rule) ዘመነ፡ መንግሥት

reimburse ተካ(ከፈ)

rein (of horse) ልጓም ; (means of control) ሥልጣን

reinforce አጠናከረ

reinforcements ተጨማሪ፡ ጦር

reiterate ደገመ

reject (refuse to take) አልተቀበለም ; (discard) ጣለ

rejoice (vt.) አስደሰተ

rejoice (vi.) ተደሰተ

relapse, v. (backslide) ተመለሰ; (fall back into illness) አገረሸ

relate (tell) አወራ ; (associate) አዛመደ

related (adj.) የተዛመደ

be related ተዛመደ ; (connected in some way) ተያያዘ

relation (narrating) የነገረው፡ ነገር (relatives) ዘመድ፡ (connection) ግንኙነት

relationship ግንኙነት

family relationship ዝምድና

relative (n.) ዘመድ

relative (adj.) የተያያዘ

relatively በመጠኑ

relax, vt. (efforts) ቀነሰ ; (ease) መንፈስን፡ አረካ; (requirements) አላላ

relax (vi.) ዕረፍት፡ አገኘ፤ ተዝናና

relay አስተላለፈ

release, v. (set free) ለቀቀ ; (from vows) ፈታ ; (from a promise) ማረ ; ~~(surrender)~~ (give up the title to) — አዛወረ ; (a bomb) እንዲፈነዳ ለቀቀ

relegate, (turn over) አስተጓጓለ (remove) አስቀመጠ

relent ለሰ፡ አለ

reliable (source) የታመነ ; (servant) ታማኝ ; (firm) እምነት፡ የሚጣልበት

relic ቅርስ

relief (aid) እርዳታ ; (freeing from a pain) ፋታ ; (person who relieves another from duty) ተቀያሪ ; (rest) ዕረፍት

feel relief [illegible]፡ እፎይ፡ አለ

relieve (a headache) አሻለ፤ አስታገሠ
(aid) ረዳ ; (the fort) ~~[illegible]~~ ተከላከለ ; (alleviate) ~~[illegible]~~ አቃለለ ; (release from a post) ቀየረ

religion ሃይማኖት

religious (person) ሃይማኖተኛ;
(differences, order) የሃይማኖት

religious service የጸሎት፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

relinquish ለቀቀ፤ ተወ;
(hope) ቈረጠ

reluctant, be --- ፈቃደኛ፡ አልነበረም

rely አመነ፤ ተማመነ፤ እምነት፡ ጣለበት

remain (be left) ቀረ ; (stay) ~~[illegible]~~ ቆየ

remainder የቀረ፤ ቀሪ

remaining የተረፈ

remains (of meal) የተረፈ ; (of a dwelling) ፍርሽ ; (dead body) አስከሬን

remark, v. (notice) አየ፤ ተረዳ;
(say briefly) ተናገረ

remark (n.) አስተያየት

remarkable የሚያስደንቅ፡ ነገር፤ የሚደነቅ

remedy (v.) አሻሻለ

remedy, n. (cure) መድኃኒት;
(solution) መፍትሔ

remember, vt. (recall) አስታወሰ;
(not forget) አልረሳም፤ አልዘነጋም
remember (vi.) የማስታወስ፡ ችሎታ፡ አለው

remembrance (gift or token) ማስታወሻ ; (remembering) ትዝታ

remind አስታወሰ

reminder ማስታወሻ

reminiscence ትዝታ

remission ምሕረት

remit (send) ላከ ; (pay) ከፈለ ;
(sins) ነጻ፡ አደረገ;
(efforts) ቈጠበ
remit (vi.) ተቀነሰ
be remitted (of a matter) ~~[illegible]~~ ተላለፈ ; (taxes) የ··· ምሕረት፡ ተደረገ

remnants ትራፊ፤ የቀረ

remorse ጸጸት

remote ሩቅ
be remote ራቀ

removal (removing) ማንሳት ;
(being removed) መነሳት

remove (ink stains) አስለቀቀ ;
(a bullet) አወጣ ;

(from office) አስወጣ ; (a tooth) ነቀለ ; (hat) አወለቀ;
(doubt) አስወገደ

remunerate ዋጋ፡ ከፈለ

remuneration ዋጋ

rend ቀደደ

render (make) አደረገ ; (submit) አቀረበ ; (translate) ተረጐመ;
(a part in a play) ሠራ

renegade ከዳተኛ

renew (a lease) አሳደሰ;
(a passport) አደሰ ; (an attack) እንደገና፡ ጀመረ;
(friendship) ቀጠለ

renounce (disown) ካደ ;
(give up) በፈቃዱ፡ ተወ

renovate አሳደሰ

renown ዝና

renowned የታወቀ

rent, vt. (hire) አከራየ ;
(lease) ተከራየ

rent, n. (of room) ኪራይ ;
(torn place) ቀዳዳ
be for rent ተከራየ

rental ኪራይ

reorganize እንደገና፡ መደበ፤ እንደገና፡ አደራጀ

repair (v.) ጠገነ ; (make up for) ካሰ፤ አሟላ

repair (n.) ጥገና

reparations የጦር፡ ካሳ

repay ከፈለ ; (a favor) መለሰ

repeal ሻረ

repeat (say again) ደገመ ; (say what someone else has said) ← አወራ ; (a secret) አወጣ

repeatedly ደጋግሞ

repel (drive back) መለሰ ;
(disgust) አስከፋ ; (refuse to accept) አልቀበልም፡ አለ
(water) አላስገባም

repent ተጸጸተ

repentance ጸጸት

replace (put back) መልሶ፡ አስቀመጠ;
(fill the place of) በሱ፡ ቦታ፡ ተካ

reply (v.) መለሰ

reply (n.) መልስ

report, v. (relate) አተተ ;
(make a report) ገለጸ፤ መግለጫ፡ ← ሰጠ ; (announce) አስታወቀ;
(denounce) አሳበቀ፤ ነገረ(በት)

report (n.) መግለጫ;
(rumor) ወሬ

report card የተማሪ፡ ማመልከቻ

reporter ጋዜጠኛ፤ (~~ወሬ~~)፡ ዜና አቀባይ

repose, vi. (lie at rest) ጋደም፡ አለ ; (rest on a support) ተተካ

repose, n. (peace and quiet)
ሰላምና፡ ጸጥታ
(rest) ዕረፍት ·

reprehend ወቀሰ

represent (describe) ገለጸ ;
(portray) አሳየ ; (act for)
ወከለ ; (act the part of)
ተመስሎ፡ ሠራ; (stand for)
አመለከተ ; (be an example
of) ምሳሌ· ነው

representation መግለጫ

representative, n. (delegate)
መልእክተኛ;
(agent) ወኪል

repress (mutiny) ደመሰሰ ;
(laughter) ገታ ; (talent) ቀጣ

reprimand ገሠጸ

reprint እንደገና፡ አተመ

reprisal በደል

reproach (v.) ወቀሰ

reproach, n. (blame) ወቀሳ ;
(cause for blame) አሳፋሪ

reproduce, vt. (reproduce again)
ቀዳ ; (shown) አሳየ
reproduce, vi. (produce offspring) ተራባ

reprove ገሠጸ

republic ሪፐብሊክ

repudiate (a statement) ካደ ;
(one's wife) ፈታ

repugnant (odor) መጥፎ ;
(offensive) አስከፊ

repulse (repel) መከተ ;
(reject) ናቀ

repulsion, feel --- for ቀፈፈ(ው)

repulsive ቀፋፊ

reputable ስመ፡ ጥሩ

reputation ዝና ፣ ስም

repute ዝና

request (v.) ጠየቀ

request (n.) ልመና ፣ የተጠየቀ
make a request for ጠየቀ

require ጠየቀ ፣ ፈጀ
(order) አዘዘ ; (need) አስፈለገው
(

requirement (necessity) አስፈላጊ·
ነገር ; (something required)
የተደነገገ፡ ደንብ

requisition (n.) መጠየቂያ

rescind ሻረ

rescue (v.) አዳነ ፣ አተረፈ

research (v.) መረመረ

research (n.) ምርመራ ፣ ጥናት

resemblance መመሳሰል

resemble መሰለ

resent ቅር፡ አለው ፣ ተቀየመ

resentful, be --- ቅር ፡ አሰኘ

resentment ቅሬታ

reservation (securing of a place) ቦታ ፡ መያዝ ; (secured place) የያዘው ፡ ቦታ ; (a limiting condition) ገደብ

reserve, v. (secure a place) ያዘ; (save) ቈጠበ ፤ አስቀመጠ; (set apart) መደበ ; (postpone (a decision)) ለሌላ ጊዜ ፡ አስተላለፈ

reserve, n. (something stored) ተቀማጭ ፤ መጠባበቂያ; (tract of land set aside for special use) ክልል ; (restraint) ገለልተኛነት

without reserve በሙሉ ፡ ልብ

reserved, adj. (restrained) ጭምት

reservoir ማጠራቀሚያ ፤ የውኃ ፡ ማጠራቀሚያ; (source) ምንጭ

reside ኖረ

residence (dwelling) መኖሪያ ; (fact of residing) መቀመጫ; (legal domicile) አድራሻ

resident, be --- ኖረ

residential የመኖሪያ

residue የተረፈ ; (of oil) ዝቃጭ

resign ሥራውን ፡ በፈቃዱ ፡ ለቀቀ; (from a club) ወጣ

resign oneself ግድ ፡ ሆነብኝ

resignation (act of resigning) ከሥራ ከመሰናበት ፡ ያቀረበው ፡ ጥያቄ; (written statement) የሥራ ፡ መልቀቂያ ፡ ደብዳቤ; (quiet submission) ትዕግሥት

resin ሙጫ

resist ተቋቋመ ; (try not to yield to) ገታ

resistance ተቃውሞ ፤ መከላከል; (power of resistance) የመቋቋም ፡ ኃይል

offer resistance ተቋቋመ

resolute ቈራጥ

resolution (determination) ~~[illegible]~~ ቍርጠኝነት ; (thing decided on) ቍርጥ ፡ ሐሳብ ; (formal expression of opinion) ውሳኔ ; (solution) መፍትሔ

resolve, v. (decide) ቈረጠ ; (decide by vote) ወሰነ ፤ ውሳኔ ፡ አስተላለፈ; (solve) መፍትሔ ፡ አስገኘ; (break up) ከፈለ ፤ አለያየ

resolve (n.) ቈራጥነት ፤ ቍርጠኝነት

resort, n. (place people go to) ← የመዝናኛ ፡ ቦታ

(recourse) ረዳት

resound አስተጋባ

resource (resort) መጠጊያ ፤ የመጨረሻ፡ ማምለጫ፡ ዘዴ;

(resort in money) የገቢ፡ ምንጭ

resources ሀብት ፤ ሀብቶች

natural resources የተፈጥሮ፡ ሀብት

resourceful ዘዴኛ

respect, v. (honor) አከበረ ; (admire) አደነቀ ; (show consideration) ጠበቀ ; (concern) ተመለከተ

respect, n. ክብር ; (respecting) አክብሮት

respects ሰላምታ ፤ አክብሮት

in every respect በማንኛውም፡ ረገድ

in many respects በብዙ፡ መንገድ

show respect አከበረ

respectable (deserving respect) የተከበረ ; (having a good reputation) መልካም ; (clothes) ተስማሚ ; (amount of money) ከፍ፡ ያለ ; (score) ደኅና

respectful ትሕትና፡ የተሞላበት

be respectful toward አከበረ

respectfully በአክብሮት

respective እየ + noun

respectively እንደ፡ ቅደም፡ ተከተላቸው

respiration ትንፋሽ

respite ፋታ

resplendent, be --- (uniform) ← አንጸባረቀ ; (person) ← አሸበረቀ

respond መለሰ

response መልስ

responsibility ኃላፊነት

responsible ኃላፊ ; (involving responsibility) ታላቅ፡ ኃላፊነት፡ ← ያለበት ; (accountable) ~~[illegible]~~ ← ተጠያቂ ; (reliable) ታማኝ

be responsible በኃላፊነት፡ ተጠየቀ;

(be the cause) ምክንያት፡ ሆነ

rest, vt. (give relief) አሳረፈ ; (lean) አስደገፈ; (base) መሠረተ

rest, vi. (take a rest, relax) ← ዐረፈ ፤ እፎይ፡ አለ; (lie down) ጋደም፡ አለ ; (lean) ← ተደገፈ; (be based) ተመሠረተ ፤ ← በ . . . ላይ፡ ነው; (be buried) በሰላም፡ አረፈ

rest, n. (ease, lack of motion) ← ዕረፍት ; (residue) የቀረ

be laid to rest ተቀበረ

come to rest ዐረፈ ; (stop moving) ቆመ

take a rest ዕረፍት፡ አደረገ

restaurant ምግብ፡ ቤት

restful, be --- ዕረፍት ሰጠ

restitution (act of giving back) ←መመለስ ; (act of making good any loss) ካሣ፣ ምትክ

restless, get --- ተቅነጠነጠ

restoration (of building) እድሳት ; (of independence) ←መመለስ

restore (put back to a former position) መለሰ ; (give back) ←መልሶ፡ ሰጠ ; (reestablish) ←እንደገና፡ አደረገ

be restored (of a building) ታደሰ

restrain (anger) ገታ ; (a dog) ያዘ

restrict ወሰነ

restriction ገደብ፣ ቁጥጥር

restroom ሽንት፡ ቤት

result, v. (happen from a cause) መጣ ; (become a cause) ምክንያት፡ ሆነ

result in አስከተለ

result (n.) ውጤት

resume, vt. (a journey) ቀጠለ ; (reading) ጀምሮ፡ ቀጠለ; (the seats) እንደገና፡ ያዘ

resurrect (the dead) እዳነ ; (a plan) እንደገና፡ ሠራበት

be resurrected ተነሣ

resuscitate ትንፋሽ፡ መለሰ

retail (vt.) ቸረቸረ

retail (n.) ችርቻሮ

retail dealer ቸርቻሪ

retain (hold) ያዘ ; (remember) አስታወሰ ; (a lawyer) ገዛ

retaliate አጸፋውን፡ መለሰ

retaliation አጸፋ

retard (keep back) ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ጎተተ; (delay) አዘገየ

retell መልሶ፡ አወራ

reticent, ዝምተኛ

retinue የክብር፡ ተከታዮች

retire, vt. (remove from office after a long service) ጡረታ፡ አስገባ ; (withdraw) አስወገደ

retire, vi. (give up an office) ጡረታ፡ ገባ ; (stop working) ሥራውን፡ አቆመ ; (retreat) ተመለሰ ; (go to bed) ተኛ ; (to the library, convent) ገባ

retire for the night ተኛ

retired, adj. (civil servant) ጡረታ፡ የወጣ ; (doctor) ሥራውን፡ ያቆመ

retirement ጡረታ

retiring ዓይነ፡ አፋር፣ ዝምተኛ

retrace (trace back to an origin) ቈጠረ ; (trace over again) እንደገና ሣለ

retract (a statement) አጠፈ ; (the wheels) ሰበሰበ

retreat, v. (fall back) ወደ፡ ኋላ· አፈገፈገ ; (go for privacy) ለዕረፍት· ሄደ

retreat, n. (withdrawal) ማፈግፈግ ; (place for refuge) የማምለጫ፡ ቦታ

beat a retreat አፈገፈገ

retrieve (regain) አገኘ ; (make good) አረመ ; (of dog, find and bring back) ፈልጎ፡ አመጣ

retrogress ተመለሰ

return, vt. (give back, answer) መለሰ

return, vi. ተመለሰ

return, n. (coming back) መመለስ፤ (profit) ትርፍ

returns ውጤት

return ticket የመመለሻ· ቲኬት

in return ለዋጋ

reunify መልሶ፡ አዋሐደ

reunion አንድ፡ ላይ፡ መገናኘት

reunite አንድ፡ አደረገ፤ አገናኘ

be reunited (former enemies) እንደገና፡ ተዋሐዱ ; (mother and child) እንደገና፡ ተገናኙ

reveal (disclose) ገለጸ ; (a secret) አወጣ ; (show) ←አሳየ

revel ፈነጠዘ

revelation (revealing of a secret) ማውጣት ; (God's disclosure of Himself) ራእይ

revelry ፈንጠዝያ

revenge (v.) ተበቀለ

revenge (n.) በቀል

take revenge on ተበቀለ

revenue ገቢ

revere በጣም፡ አከበረ

reverence (n.) ማክበር

hold in reverence አከበረ

reverend አባ

reverent ሰው፡ አክባሪ

reverse, n. (opposite) ተቃራኒ ; (of coin) ጀርባ ; (defeat) ←ጉዳት ; (financial) ኪሳራ

revert ተመለሰ

review, v. (troops) ጎበኘ ; (a decision, events) መረመረ ; (a lesson) ከለሰ ; (a book) ←ትችት፡ ጻፈ

review, n. (of army) ሰልፍ ; (of a book) ትችት ; (of events) ምርመራ ; (of a lesson) ክለሳ

review lesson ከለሰ

revile ሙልጭ፡ እያረገ፡ ሰደበ

revise (change) ለወጠ ;
(improve) አሻሻለ

revision ማሻሻል

revival ማንሰራራት

revive, vt. (refresh) አነቃቃ;
(bring back to life) ነፍስ፡ ዘራበት ; (a custom) ሕይወት፡ ሰጠ ; (memories) አስታወሰ

revive, vi. (of spirit) ተነቃቃ ;
(of hope) ታደሰ ; (of flower) እንደገና፡ ለመለመ

revoke (a license) ነጠቀ ; (a concession) ሰረዘ

be revoked (annulled) ተሻረ ;
(repealed) ተነሣ

revolt (vt.) ዘገነነ

→revolt, vi. (rise up against authority) ዐመፀ ; (rebel) ←አሻፈረኝ፡ አለ ; (not accept) አልተቀበለም

revolution ሽብር፤ መሠረታዊ፡ ለውጥ
(any far-reaching change) ከፍተኛ፡ ለውጥ;
(revolving) መሽከርከር

revolutionary (n.) ደመ፡ ነውጠኛ

revolutionary, adj. (leader) ዓመፀኛ ; (causing a great change) ከፍተኛ፡ ለውጥ፡ የመጣ

revolutionize ከፍተኛ፡ ለውጥ፡ አስጠ

revolve (move in a circle) ዞረ,
(occur regularly) ተፈራረቀ

revolver ሽጉጥ

revulsion ጥላቻ

reward, v. (loyalty) ወሮታ፡ ከፈለ;
(workers) ዋጋውን፡ ከፈለው

reward (n.) ሽልማት፤ ዋጋ

rheumatism ቁርጥማት

rhinoceros አውራሪስ

rhyme (n.) ቤት፡ መምቻ

without rhyme or reason
ያለ፡ ምክንያት፤ በመሰለት፡ ተነሣሽ

rhythm ውዝዋዜ

rib ጎድን ; (of umbrella) ሽቦ

ribbon (for hair) ሪበን ;
(for dress) ጥብጣብ ; (for typewriter) ሽር

rice ሩዝ

rich (person) ሀብታም፤ ባለጸጋ;
(soil) ለም ; (fabrics) ውድ ;
(voice) ጥሩ ; (color) ደማቅ

get rich ከበረ

riches ሀብት

rid አጠፋ

get rid of (a person) ተገላገለ ;
(bad habits) ተላቀቀ

riddle እንቆቅልሽ

ride, vt. (a motorcycle) ነዳ ;
(a horse) ጋለበ ; (a mule)
← ተቀመጠ

ride (n.) ጉዞ

ridge (long mountain) ተረተር ;
(in the ground) ጉልም

ridiculous (person) ሞኛ ;
(hat) የሚያስቅ ; (price)
← የማይታመን

rifle ጠበንጃ ፣ ጠመንጃ

rift ስንጥቅ

right, n. (privilege) መብት ;
(correct thing) ደግ ;
(opposite of left) ቀኝ;
(conservative in politics)
ቀኝ፡ ክፍል

right, adj. (proper) ተስማሚ፣ተገቢ;
(correct) ልክ ; (opposite
of left) የቀኝ፡ እጅ

right, adv. (opposite of left)
ወደ፡ ቀኝ ; (correctly) ልክ፣
ትክክል ፣ በትክክል;
(directly) በቀጥታ
right away አሁኑኑ
right now አሁን
all right ደኅና ፣ እሺ

righteous መልካም

rightful (heir) ሕጋዊ፣ እውነተኛ;
(property) በሕግ፡ የሚገባ

right-hand (adv.) ወደ፡ ቀኝ
in the right-hand በቀኝ፡ በኩል

rightly (suitably) በሚገባ;
(correctly) በትክክል

right-of-way የመንገድ፡ ቅድሚያ

rigid (rule) ጥብቅ፣ ደረቅ
(strict) ደረቅ

rigor (of war) መከራ ; (of
heat) ብርታት

rigorous (discipline) ጥብቅ;
(method) በጣም፡ ትክክል

rim (of a glass) አፍ ; (of
eyeglasses) ክፈፍ ; (of
tire) ቸርኬ

rind ልጣጭ

ring, vt. (the bell) ደወለ ;
(coins) አቃጨለጨለ
ring (vi.) ደወለ ; (of a
doorbell) ተደወለ ; (of
phone) ጮኸ ; (of ears)
ጭው፡ አለ

ring, n. (for finger) ቀለበት ;
(for key) ዘለበት ; (of

bell) ድምፅ ; (circle) ክበብ ; (of circus) ~~[illegible]~~ ሰፈር ; (of spies) ቡድን

ring finger የቀለበት፡ ጣት

rinse (a pot) አለቃለቀ; (the mouth) ተጉመጠመጠ

riot (v.) በጠበጠ

riot (n.) ሁከት ፤ ሽብር

rioting ጸጥታ፡ ማደፍረስ

riotous የተረበሸ ፤ ረባሽ

rip (cloth) ቀደደ ; (a seam) ተረተረ

ripe የበሰለ

be ripe በሰለ

ripen አበሰለ

rise (v.) ተነሣ ; (of sun) ወጣ; (of price) ጨመረ ; (of river) ሞላ ; (of dough) ኩፍ፡ አለ; (come into view) ታየ ; (achieve higher rank) አደገ

rise, n. (small hill) ጉብታ ; (of river) መሙላት ; (of prices) መጨመር

give rise to አስነሣ ፤ አስከተለ

risk, --- one's life በነፍሱ፡ ቈረጠ

rite ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

ritual (n.) ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት ፤ የሃይማኖት፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

rival, v. (be a match for) ← ተወዳደረ ; (compete with) ተፎካከረ

rival (n.) ተወዳዳሪ

rivalry ተፎካካሪነት ፤ ፉክክር

river ወንዝ

river basin የወንዝ፡ ሸለቆ

road መንገድ

roam (of a person) ተንቀዋለለ; (of animals) ተዘዋወረ

roar (v.) ጮኸ ; (of a lion) አገሣ ; (with laughter) ከት፡ ብሎ፡ ሣቀ

roar (n.) ጩኸት ፤ ድምፅ; (of a lion) ግሣት

roast, v. (meat) ጠበሰ; (coffee) ቈላ

roast (n.) ጥብስ፡ ሥጋ

roasted grain ቆሎ

roasting pan መጥበሻ

rob ዘረፈ

robber ቀማኛ

robbery ቀማኛነት ፤ ዘረፋ ፤ ስርቆት

robe (v.) አለበሰ

robe (n.) ልብስ ; (garment that shows neck) ካባ

robust ጠንካራ

rock, vt. (move) አወዛወዘ;

(cause to shake) አናጋ፤ አነቃነቀ

rock, vi. (in a chair) [illegible] ተወዛወዘ; (of a boat) ዋለለ

rock (n.) ቋጥኝ፤ ድንጋይ፤ አለት

rocket መንኰራኩር

rocking chair የሚወዛወዝ፡ ወንበር፤ ተወዛዋዥ፡ ወንበር

rocky (cliff) ቋጥኝ፡ የበዛበት; (road) ድንጋያማ፤ ኰረኰንቻማ; (shaky) የሚነቃነቅ

rod ዘንግ

rogue ወስላታ

role ስፍራ፤ ቦታ

roll, vt. (wrap around) ጠቀለለ; (dough) አሞለሞለ ; (a marble, eyes) አንከባለለ ; (of waves rolling the ship) ← አንገላታ

roll, vi. (of thunder) አጉረመረመ [illegible] (be wrapped) ተጠቀለለ፡ (of tears) ኮለል፡ አለ; ← (of a ship) ዋለለ፤ እየተወዛወዘ፡ ዘለቀ;

(of a ball) ተንከባለለ

roll by ተሽከረከረ

roll up (a rug) ጠቀለለ ; (an umbrella) [illegible]ጠፈ

roll, n. (of thunder) ድምፅ ; (of wrapping paper) ጥቅል ; (of bread) ድቡልቡል፡ ዳቦ

rolls መዝገብ

call the roll ስም፡ ጠራ

roller skate መንሸራተቻ፡ ጫማ

roof ጣራ፤ ጣሪያ

roof of the mouth ላንቃ

room (v.) ኖረ

room (n.) ክፍል — ; (space) ቦታ

room and board ምግብና፡ መኝታ

ladies' room የሴቶች፡ ሽንት፡ ቤት

men's room የወንዶች፡ ሽንት፡ ቤት

roomy ሰፊ፡ ቤት

rooster አውራ፡ ዶሮ

root, vt. (implant, fr. fear) አሰቀረ

root, vi. (begin to grow) ሥር. ← ሰደደ ; (turn over and dig up soil) አነፈነፈ

root up ነቃቀለ፤ መነቃቀል

root, n. (of tree) ሥር ; (source) ምንጭ

take root ሥር፡ ሰደደ

rope (v.) በገመድ፡ ጠለፈ

rope (n.) ገመድ

rosary መቍጠሪያ

rose ጽጌ፡ ረዳ

roster መዝገብ

rot (vt.) አበሰበሰ

rot (vi.) በሰበሰ

rotate, vi. (move around) ዞረ ; (change in regular order) ← ተለዋወጠ

rotation (of office) ተራ

rote, by --- በቃል

rotten (decayed) የበሰበሰ ; (corrupt) የተበላሸ

be rotten በሰበሰ

rough (fur) ሻካራ ; (wood) ያልተላገ ; (road) ኮረኮንች ; (skin of fruit) ወፍራም ; (work) ከባድ ; (voice) ጎርናና ; (times) አስቸጋሪ ; (manner) ባለጌ፤ የብልግና ; (life) ምቾት፡ የጎደለ

rough life, rough times የችግር፡ ጊዜ

roughly (in a rough manner) በንዴት፡ ቃል ; (approximately) በግምት

round (v.) ክብ፡ አደረገ; (the lips) አሞጠሞጠ

round off አስተካከለ

round up ሰበሰበ

round, n. (in sport) ዙር

make the rounds (of watchman) ← እየተዘዋወረ፡ ጠበቀ; (of policeman) [illegible] ; (of a doctor) እየዞረ፡ በሽተኞችን፡ ← ጎበኘ

round, adj. (number) ሙሉ፡ ቁጥር፤ ← ሙሉ፡ የተጠጋጋ; (ball) ← ድቡልቡል; (table) ክብ

round (adv.) በሙሉ

go round ዞሮ፡ ሄደ ; (news) ናፈሰ

in round figures በግምት

roundabout ዘወርዋራ፤ የዞረ

round trip ደርሶ፡ መልስ

rouse (awaken) አነቃ ; (stir up) ስሜት፡ ቀሰቀሰ

rout ድል፡ አድርጎ፡ በታተነ

route (n.) መንገድ

routine ልማድ

rove ተዘዋወረ

row (v.) ቀዘፈ

row, n., rhymes with 'low' (line) ← ተርታ ; (of horses) መደዳ ; (of seats) ረድፍ

row, rhymes with 'how' (loud voice) ጫጫታ ; (noisy argument) አምባጓሮ

royal ንጉሣዊ ; (welcome) ንጉሥ፡ ያክ

His Royal Highness ልዑል

royalty (kings and their ~~ንጉሣውያን~~ families) ንጉሣውያን፡ ቤተ፡ ሰብ ; (position of king) ንጉሠነት ; (payment made to an author) ← የደራሲ፡ ዋጋ

rub, vt. (back) እሽ ; (hands) ← እሽሽ ; (polish) ወለወለ; (cause to be sore from friction) ላጠ

rub out ሰረዘ

rubber ላስቲክ ; (eraser) ላጲስ ; (rubber shoes) የጎማ፡ ጫማ

rubber band ላስቲክ

rubber stamp ማኅተም

rubbish ጥራጊ

rubble ፍርስራሽ

turn to rubble አመድ፡ አደረገ

rudder መቅዘፊያ

rude (not polite) ባለጌ ; (roughly made) እንደነገሩ፡ ← የተሠራ

rudeness ብልግና

rudiments መሠረታዊ፡ ደንቦች

rudimentary መጠነኛ

rue አዘነ

ruffian ወሮበላ

rug ስጋጃ

rugged (countryside) ወጣ፡ ገባ፡ (people) ጠንካራ ; (weather) አስቸጋሪ

ruin, (v.) አጠፋ; (health) ጎዳ ; (clothes, road) አበላሸ ; (make bankrupt) አከሰረ

ruin (n.) ጉዳት፤ ጥፋት

ruins ፍራሽ

be in ruins ፈረሰ

ruinous ጥፋት፡ የሚያደርስ

rule, v. (govern) ገዛ ; (exercise authority) አስተዳደረ ; (make a formal decision) ፈረደ; (make straight lines) አሠመረ; (restrain) ገታ

rule (n.) ሕግ፤ ደንብ ; (government) አገዛዝ ; (the usual thing) የተለመደ

as a rule ዘወትር

ruler (who governs) ገዢ ; (for making lines) ማሥመሪያ

ruling, n. (of court) ውሳኔ

ruling, adj. (classes) የገዢዎች ; (party) በሥልጣን፡ ላይ፡ ያለ; (factor) ዋና

run, vt. (administer) አስተዳደረ፤ ← አካሄደ ; (enter into a race) አስገባ ; (a candidate)

←አቋረጠ ; (water) ሰቀቀ; 2 (make a car collide) አጋጨ; 2 (a cable) ዘረጋ ; (publish a story) አወጣ

run (vi.) ሮጠ ; (of train) ሄደ ; (of bus) ተመላለሰ ; (of river) ገባ ; (of road) አለፈ ; (of machine, watch) ሠራ ; (of stockings) ተዘረዘረ ; (of color) ለቀቀ ; (be shown) ታየ ; (compete) ተወዳደረ

run about ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ፡ ሮጠ

run across አጋጠመ

run along ሄደ

run away ሸሸ

run into (collide) ገጨ

run out ሮጦ፡ ወጣ ; (come to an end) አለቀ

run (n.), in the --- long የኋላ ←ኋላ

runner (who runs) ሯጭ ; (long thin rug) ቀጭን፡ ምንጣፍ

running (n.) ሩጫ ; (administering) አስተዳደር

be in the running ተወዳዳሪ፡ ነው

running water የሚፈስ፡ ውኃ

rural የገጠር

ruse ዘዴ

rush, vt. (cause to act fast) ←አጣደፈ ; (a job) አቻኰለ ; (send fast) በፍጥነት፡ ላከ; (bring fast) በፍጥነት፡ ወሰደ; (attack swiftly) ድንገት፡ አጠቃ

rush (vi.) ቸኰለ

rush out ተንጋግቶ፡ ወጣ

rush, n. (hurry) ጥድፊያ ፤ የሚደርስ ችኰላ፡ ነገር

(state of unusual activity) ←ግርግር ፤ ጋጋታ ; (marsh plant) ሙፋ

be in a rush ቸኰለ

Russia ሩሲያ ፤ ሙስኮብ

Russian (member of Russia) ሙስኮብ ; (language) ሙስኮብኛ

rust (v.) ዛገ

rust (n.) ዝገት

rustic (furniture) ያገር፡ ቤት ; (manners) የባላገርነት

rustle (skirt) ተንሿሿ ; (leaves) ተንኰሸኰሸ

rusty የዛገ

ruthless, be --- ጨከነ

ruthlessly በጭካኔ ፤ ያለ፡ ምሕረት

rye አጃ

S

Sabbath ሰንበት፤ ቅዳሜ

sack ጆንያ

sacred የተቀደሰ ; (memory of a hero) የጀበረ

sacrifice (v.) ሠዋ፤ መሥዋዕት፡ አቀረበ

sacrifice oneself ራሱን፡ ← መሥዋዕት፡ አደረገ

sacrifice (n.) መሥዋዕት

sacrilege የረከሰ፡ ተግባር፤ ዐግሬከት

sad አሳዛኝ

be sad አዘነ

feel sad ሐዘን፡ ተሰማ

sadden አሳዘነ

saddle (v.) ጫነ

saddle (n.) ኮርቻ

sadness ሐዘን

safe (n.) ካዝና

safe (adj.) ደኅና ; (driver) ጥንቁቅ ; (reliable) የሚያስተማምን ; (peaceful) ሰላም

be safe ደኅና፡ ነው

feel safe ስጋት፡ አላደረበትም

safely በደኅና

safety ደኅንነት ; (safe place) ካደጋ፡ የሚድንበት፡ ስፍራ

sagacious ብልህ

sage ዐዋቂ፡ ሊቅ

sail (n.) የመርከብ፡ ሸራ

sailor መርከበኛ

saint ቅዱስ

sake, for the --- of ለ---ሲል፤ ← ለ . . . ብሎ

salad ሰላጣ

salary ደሞዝ

sale መሸጥ ; (selling at a lower price than usual) የምግሬያ ← ሽያጭ፡ ጊዜ

sales clerk አሻሻጭ

salesman አሻሻጭ፤ ሻጭ

saliva ለሀጭ፤ ምራቅ፡

salt (v.) ጨው፡ ጨመረ

salt (n.) ጨው

salty, be --- ጨው፡ በዛበት

salutary ለጤና፡ ጥሩ፤ ለጤንነት፡ የሚስማማ

salutation ሰላምታ

salute (v.) ሰላምታ፡ ሰጠ

salute (n.) ሰላምታ

salvation ደኅንነት

salve ቅባት ; (something soothing, words) ማጽናኛ

same, the --- ያው፤ አንድ

sample (n.) ናሙና፤ ለሙና

sanctify (consecrate) ባረከ ; (cause to be considered ~~ቅዱስ~~: ~~አደረገ~~

sacred) ቅዱስ፡ አደረገ

sanction (v.) ፈቀደ

sanction (n.) ፈቃድ

sanctuary መቅደስ ; (refuge and protection) ጥገኝነት

sand (n.) አሸዋ

sandal የነጠላ፡ ጫማ

sandy አሸዋማ

sane ጤነኛ

sanitary (free from disease) ንጹሕ; (having to do with health) ← የጤና፡ አጠባበቅ

sanity አእምሮ

sapphire ዕንቍ፡ ሰንፔር

Satan ሰይጣን

satiable, be --- ረካ

satiate አጠገበ

satiety ጥጋብ

satin አጥላስ

satisfaction ደስታ

satisfactory (condition) ደኅና; (reason) በቂ ; (results) አጥጋቢ

satisfy (of content) አስደሰተ : (of an answer) አጠገበ፤ አሳረደ (~~the~~ hunger) አስታገሠ ፤ ረካ

Saturday ቅዳሜ

sauce ስጎ

savage (n.) አረመኔ ፤ ያልሠለጠነ፡ ሰው

savage, adj. (~~of an~~ attack) ኃይለኛ; (~~of a~~ lion) ቁጡ ; (~~of~~ outlaw~~s~~) ጨካኝ ፤ አረመኔ

save አዳነ ; (money) አስቀመጠ፤ ቆጠበ (a seat) ያዘ

savings ያጠራቀመ፤ ተቀማጭ፡ ገንዘብ

Savior መድኃኒታችን

savor (n.) ጣዕም

savory, be --- ጣፈጠ

saw (v.) በመጋዝ፡ ቈረጠ፤ መጋዝ

saw (n.) መጋዝ

say አለ

that is to say ማለት

saying ምሳሌ

scab ቅርፊት

scald (burn) አቃጠለ ; (milk) ← አፈላ

scale, n. (scrape off) ፋቀ ; (climb) ወጣ

scale (of fish) ቅርፊት ; (graduated marking) መስፈሪያ; (hierarchy) ደረጃ

scales ሚዛን

scalp (n.) አናት

scan (look through hastily) በችኰላ፡ መልከት፡ መልከት፡ አደረገ

scandal አሳፋሪ፡ ነገር፤ ነውር

scanty ጎደሎ ; (costume) በጣም፡ አጭር

scar (n.) ጠባሳ

scarce ብርቅ

be scarce ጠፋ፤ የለም

scarcely እምብዛም + negative verb

scarcity እጥረት

scare (vt.) አስደነገጠ

be scared ፈራ

scarf ያንገት፡ ሸማ

scary የሚያስፈራ

scatter (vt.) በታተነ፤ በተነ

scatter (vi.) ተበታተነ

scene (place of action) ስፍራ፤ ቦታ; (incident) ሁኔታ ; (division of an act) ትዕይንት ; (setting of a play) የቲያትር፡ ትርእይት

scenery (general view) ትርእይት ; (of a stage) የቲያትር፡ ትርእይት

scenic ውብ

scent (of flowers) መዓዛ ; (perfume) ሽቶ ; (sense of smell) የማሽተት፡ ችሎታ

schedule (of prices) ዝርዝር ; (of plane) መነሻ፡ መድረሻ ← የሚገልጽ፡ ፕሮግራም

scheme (v.) ዶለተ

scheme, n. (plan, design) ዘዴ፤ እቅድ ; (plot) ሴራ ; (arrangement, layout) ድልድል

scholar ሊቅ

scholarly የምሁር፡

scholarship (quality of learning) ሊቅነት ; (grant) የነፃ፡ ትምህርት፡ ዕድል

school ትምህርት፡ ቤት

send to school አስተማረ

schooling ትምህርት

science ሥነ፡ ፍጥረት

scientist የሣይንስ፡ ሊቅ

scintillate አንጸባረቀ

scissors መቀስ

scold ገሠጸ፤ ወቀሰ

scorch አቃጠለ

be scorched አረረ

score, v. (a goal) አገባ ; (keep account) ቈጠረ

score, n. (in a game) ነጥብ ; (result) ውጤት ; (of music) ሰሌዳ ; (set of twenty) ሃያ

scores of ብዙ

keep score ቈጠረ

scorn (v.) አንቋሸሸ

scorn (n.) ንቀት

scornful የንቀት

scorpion ጊንጥ

scoundrel ወሮበላ

scour (a pot) ፈቀፈቀ ; (floor) ፋቀ ; (search thoroughly) አሰሰ

scourge (n.) መቅሠፍት

scout (v.) ቃኘ

scout, n. (person sent out to get information) አሳሽ ; (boy scout) እስካውት

scramble (v.) ተሻማ

scramble (n.) ሽሚያ

scrap, n. (of paper) ብጣሽ ; (of meat) ቁራጭ ; (junk) ቁርጥራጭ

scraps ፍርፋሪ

scrape (v.) ፋቀ ; (the skin) ላጠ

scrape along እንደምንም፡ ኖረ

scrape off ፋቀ

scratch, vt. (paint) ፋቀ ; (the skin) ቧጠጠ ፤ ቧጠረ ; (a match) ጫረ

scratch, vi. (relieve itching by scraping the skin) አከከ ; (of pen) ጫረ

scratch out ሰረዘ

scream (v.) ጮኸ

scream (n.) ጩኸት

screech ሲጢጥ፡ አለ

screen, v. (hide with) ከለከለ ፤ ጋረደ; (candidate) መረጠ

screen (n.) የሽቦ፡ ወንፊት

(motion picture) ፊልም

screw (n.) የቆርንጊጭ፡ ምስማር

screwdriver የጠመንጃ፡ መፍቻ

scribe ቁም፡ ጸሐፊ

script ፊደል

Scriptures መጽሐፍ፡ ቅዱስ

scrub ጠረገ ፤ ፈተገ

scrutinize በጥንቃቄ፡ መረመረ

scuffle (v.) ታገለ

sculptor ቅርጽ፡ አውጪ ፤ ሐውልት፡ ሠሪ

sculpture ቅርጽ

scum (of milk) ስልባቦት ; (of water) ቆሻሻ ; (worthless people) ልክስክስ፡ ሰዎች

scythe ማጭድ

sea ባሕር

seal, v. (enclose tightly) አሸገ ; (affix a seal to a document) ማኅተም፡ አኖረ

seal (n.) ማኅተም

seam (v.) ሰፋ

seam (n.) ስፌት ፤ ዘርፍ ; (a line where edges join) መጋጠሚያ

seaman መርከበኛ

seamstress ልብስ፡ሰፊ

search (v.) ፈተሸ፤ በረበረ

search (n.) ፍተሻ፤ ፍለጋ

searchlight ባውዛ

seashore የባሕር፡ዳርቻ

season (v.) አጣፈጠ

season (n.) ወቅት

seasoning ቅመም

seat (v.) አስቀመጠ;
(have seats for) ያዘ

seat (n.) ወንበር፤ መቀመጫ;
(for a play) ቦታ ; (place where anything is located)
← ስፍራ

have a seat, take a seat
← ተቀመጥ

seclude ጋረደ

secluded (life) የብቸኝነት ;
(place) ፈንጠር፡ ያለ፤ ገለልተኛ

seclusion ገለልተኝነት

second (v.) ደገፈ

second (n.) ሰከንድ

in just a second አሁኑኑ

second (adj.) ሁለተኛ ; (of prize)
ባሁለተኛነት

Second (connected with a king)
← ዳግማዊ

secondary school ሁለተኛ፡ ደረጃ፡ ትምህርት፡ ቤት

second-hand (book) አሮጌ ; (car)
ያገለገለ

secret (n.) ምስጢር

secret (adj.) የምስጢር፤ የተሰወረ

secretariat ጽሕፈት፡ ቤት

secretary ጸሐፊ

secretary general ዋና፡ ጸሐፊ

secretly በድብቅ

sect ወገን

section (n.) ክፍል ; (of orange)
ፍልቃቂ ; (of town) ሰፈር

secular (music) ዓለማዊ ; (court)
የሕዝብ ; (education) ሥጋዊ

secure, v. (tie) በደንብ፡ያዘ ;
(protect) ተከላከለ ; (obtain a seat) ያዘ ; (ensure) ~~[illegible]~~
አስከበረ ; (guarantee)
← በዋስትና፡ጠበቀ

secure, adj. (life) ሰላማዊ ;
(hiding place) የማያሰጋ ;
(foundation) ጽኑ ; (investment) ኪሳራ፡የማያደርስ

keep secure ጠበቀ

security (pledge) መያዣ ;
(protection) መከላከያ;
(means of safety) ዋበቃ

Security Council የጸጥታ፡ ምክር፡ ቤት

sedentary (tribe) ሰፋሪ፡ የማይዞር;
(accustomed to much sitting)
← መቀመጥ፡ የሚያበዛ፡

sediment ደለል

seduce አባበለ

see አየ : (escort) ሸኘ ;
(visit) ጠየቀ ; (understand)
← ገባ(ው)

seed (v.) ዘራ

seed (n.) ዘር

seedling ችግኝ

seek ፈለገ ; (appeal for) ጠየቀ ;
(try) ሞከረ

seem መሰለ

seesaw, v. (ride a seesaw)
ሚዛን፡ ተጫወተ; (hesitate)
አወላወለ

seesaw (n.) ሚዛን

segment ክፋይ

segregate (a prisoner) ለብቻ፡ አደረገ
(a sick person) ገለልተኛ፡ቦታ፡ አስተኛ

seize ያዘ ; (grasp with the
mind) ተረዳ

seldom እምብዛም + negative verb;
ብዙ፡ ጊዜ + negative verb

select (v.) መረጠ

select (adj.) የተመረጠ፤ ምርጥ

selection ምርጫ

self-confidence በራስ፡ ላይ፡ ያለው፡ እምነት

selfish ራሱን፡ ወዳድ፤ ለራሱ፡ ብቻ፡ የሚል

sell ሸጠ

semester የትምህርት፡ ዘመን፡ አጋማሽ

semicolon ነጠላ፡ ሰረዝ

Semite ሴማዊ

senate የሕግ፡ መወሰኛ፡ ምክር፡ ቤት

send ላከ ; (regards) አቀረበ
send back መልሶ፡ ላከ
send forth ላከ
send in አስገባ

senior (adj.) የበላይነት፡ ያለው

seniority ያገልግሎት፡ ዘመን

sensation ስሜት

sensational ስሜት፡ የሚቀሰቅስ

sense, v. (feel) ተሰማ(ው);
(understand) ተረዳ(ው)

sense, n. (sensation) ስሜት;
(power of the mind to know
what happens outside itself),
ሕዋስ ; (meaning) ትርጉም
common sense የተፈጥሮ፡ ዕውቀት
make sense of something ገባ(ው)
be out of one's senses አእምሮውን ሳተ

senseless (foolish) የማይረባ ;
(unconscious) ነፍሱን፡ ሳተ

sensible (person) አስተዋይ;

(advice) ጠቃሚ ; (clothing) ←የሚስማማ

sensitive, be --- to ተሰማ(ው)

sentence (v.) ፈረደ(በት)

sentence, n. (in grammar) ዓረፍተ፡ ነገር ; (of court) ፍርድ

death sentence የሞት፡ ፍርድ

sentiment (feeling) ስሜት ; (belief) አስተያየት

sentinel ዘብ

separate (vt.) ነጠለ ; (fighting persons) ገላገለ

separate (vi.) ተለየ

separate (adj.) የተለየ

separately ለየብቻ

separation መለየት፤ መለያየት

September መስከረም

sepulchre መቃብር

serene (sky) የጠራው ; (sea) ጸጥ፡ ያለ

serf ገባር

sergeant የሃምሳ፡ አለቃ

series ተራ

serious (person) ኮስታራ፤ ←ምራቁን፡ የዋጠ፡ ሰው

(situation) አሳሳቢ፤ ከባድ ; (mistake) ከባድ ; (difficulties) ከፋ፡ ያለ ; (book) ←ጠለቅ፡ ያለ

seriously (ill) በጠና ; (in earnest) ከልብ

seriousness (of situation) አሳሳቢነት ; (of crime) ከባድነት

sermon ስብከት

serpent እባብ

servant አሽከር

serve (vt.) አገለገለ ; (food) ←አቀረበ

be served (food) ቀረበ

service (n.) አገልግሎት ; (religious ceremony) ቅዳሴ; (set of dishes) እቃዎች

services እርዳታ

be of service ረዳ

render service አገለገለ

service station የቤንዚን፡ ማደያ

servitude ባርነት

session ስብሰባ ; (of court) ችሎት

set, vt. (place) አስቀመጠ ; (the time) ወሰነ ; (decorate) አጌጠ ; (a broken arm) ጠገነ ; (a clock) እንዲደውል፡ ሞላ

(regulate) አስተካከለ

set, vi. (of sun) ጠለቀ

set apart (put aside) አስቀመጠ ; (distinguish) ለየ

set aside አስቀመጠ

set down አወረደ

set up አቆመ

settle, vt. (an argument) ← አቆመ፤ መልስ; (affairs) ← አጠናቀቀ; (a business) ← ፈጸመ ; (bills) ከፈለ

settle, vi. (make one's home) ← ተቀመጠ; (come to an agreement) ተስማማ ; (of coffee) ሰከነ

settle down ቋሚ፡ ኾነ

settlement (colony) ቅኝ፡ ግዛት; (dwelling) መኖሪያ ; (agreement) መስማማት

settler ሰፋሪ

seven ሰባት

seven o'clock አንድ፡ ሰዓት

seventeen ዐሥራ፡ ሰባት

seventh ሰባተኛ

seventy ሰባ

sever ቈረጠ ; (relations) አቋረጠ

several (pron.) እንዳንዶች

several (adj.) በርካታ፡ ያሉ፤ ብዙዎች

severe ኀይለኛ ; (strict) ~~ጠባቂ~~ ጥብቅ ; (pain) አሳማሚ; (sentence) ጽኑ ; (competition) ገዴ፡ ልክ ; (dress) ጌጥ፡ ጌጥ፡ የሌለበት

sew ሰፋ

sewage ቆሻሻ፡ ፍሳሽ፤ የቆሻሻ፡ ፍሳሽ

sewer ቱቦ

sewing ስፌት

sewing machine የስፌት፡ መኪና

sex ጾታ

shabby (beggar) ሰጎታም; (clothes) ያለቀ

shack ጎጆ

shackle (n.) እግር፡ ብረት

shade, vt. (throw shade) አጠላ; (protect from glare) ከለለ

shade (n.) ጥላ ; (of a window) ← የሸሌ፡ መጋረጃ

shadow (v.) ጥላ፡ ጣለ(በት) ; (keep under observation) ነፍቃበት. ← ተከታተለ

shadow (n.) ጥላ

shake (vt.) አንቀጠቀጠ; (of wind) ← አወዛወዘ ; (the rug) አራገፈ ; (the head) ነቀነቀ ; (the hand) ጨበጠ

shake (vi.) ተንቀጠቀጠ; (of

voice) ቁርጥ፡ ቁርጥ፡ አለ

shake hands ተጨባበጠ

shaky (bridge) የሚያረገርግ

(excuse) የማይረባ

shallow ገልብ፤ ጥልቅ፡ ያልሆነ፤ ቁርብ

(dish) ዝርግ

shambles, be --- ተመሰቃቀለ

shame (n.) ኀፍረት

bring shame to አሳፈረ፤ አዋረደ

put to shame ቅጌ፡ አሳጣ፤ አሸማቀቀ

what a shame! ያሳዝናል

shameful አሳፋሪ

shape, v. (give form to) ቅርጽ፡ አበጀለት ; (adjust) አዛመደ

shape (n.) ቅርጽ ; (appearance) ተመስሎ ; (condition) ሁኔታ፤ መልክ

share (vt.) ተካፈለ፤ ተከፋፈለ

share (vi.) ድርሻውን፡ ሠራ፤ አዋጣ

share (n.) ድርሻ ; (parts into which the ownership of a company is divided) አክሲዮን

sharp (pencil) ሹል፤ የሾለ ; (knife) ስል፤ ስለታም ; (pain) ኀይለኛ ; (curve) ድንገተኛ; (contrast) ጉልህ

sharp, adv. (on time) ልክ

sharpen (a knife) ሳለ ; (a pencil) ቀረጸ

shatter ሰባበረ፤ ስንጥቅጥቁን፡ አወጣ

shave (vt.) ላጨ

shave (vi.) ተላጨ

shaver ጢም፡ መላጫ

shawl ያንገት፡ ልብስ

she እሷ፤ እርሷ

shear (v.) ሸለተ

shears ትልቅ፡ መቀስ

sheath (of sword) አፎት ; (covering) ሽፋን

shed, v. (skin) ገፈፈ; (blood) አፈሰሰ; (clothes) አወለቀ

shed (n.) መጠለያ

sheep በግ

sheer (stockings) ስስ ; (madness) ፍጹም

sheet አንሶላ

shelf መደርደሪያ ; (of rack) እርከን

shell, v. (beans) ፈለፈለ ; (eggs) ላጠ ; (bombard) በመድፍ፡ ደበደበ

shell, n. (of nut) ቅርፊት ; (of tortoise) ልብስ ; (explosives) የመድፍ፡ ጥይት

shelter (vt.) ከለለ፤ አስጠጋ;

(give shelter) መጠጊያ፡ ሰጠ

shelter (n.) መጠለያ፤ የሚጠለል ቦታ፡ ከለላ

seek shelter ተገን፡ ያዘ

take shelter ተጠለለ

shepherd እረኛ

shield (the eyes) ጋረደ ;

(protect) ተከላከለ

shield (n.) ጋሻ ; (protection) መከላከያ

shift (a meeting) አሳለፈ ;

(the blame) አላከከ ; (the gears) ለወጠ

shift, vi. (of wind) አቅጣጫ ←ውን፡ ለወጠ

shift (n.) መለወጫ ; (group of people working at one time) ←ፈረቃ

shimmer አንጸባረቀ

shin ቅልጥም

shine, vt. (shoes) ጠረገ ;

(silverware) ወለወለ

shine, vi. (of eyes) አበራ ;

(of sun) ወጣ

shiny የሚያብረቀርቅ;

(day) ፀሐያማ

ship (n.) መርከብ

shipment እቃ

shipwreck (v.) ሰባበረ

shipwreck (n.) የመርከብ፡ መስጠም፤ የመርከብ፡ አደጋ

(of plan) መመናገፍ

shirk ሸሸ

shirt ሸሚዝ

shiver ብርድ፡ ተንቀጠቀጠ

shock, v. (of behavior) አሰቀቀ;

(of bad language) አሳፈረ;

(of crime) አስሸበረ

shock, n. (impact) [illegible] ;

(violent disturbance) ድንጋጤ

earthquake shock የመሬት፡ ←መንቀጥቀጥ

shoddy መናኛ

shoe ጫማ

shoelace የጫማ፡ ማሰሪያ

shoemaker ጫማ፡ ሰፊ

shoeshine boy ሊስትሮ

shoot, vt. (fire) መታ ;

(kill) ገደለ ; (an arrow) ሰደደ፤ ወረወረ ; (pictures) አነሣ

shoot (vi.) ተኮሰ

shoot down ተኩሶ፡ አወረደ

shoot forth አበበ

shoot (n.) new --- ለጋ፡ ቅርንጫፍ

shooting star ተወርዋሪ፡ ኮከብ

shop (v.) ገዛ

shop (n.) ሱቅ

talk shop ስለ፡ሥራቸው፡ተወያዩ

shopkeeper ባለ፡ሱቅ

shopper ገበያተኛ

shopping center አራዳ፡ሱቅ

shore (n.) ዳርቻ

short አጭር

be short in ጐደለ

be short of አጠረ(ው)

cut short (stop) አቋረጠ

fall short አነሰ

in short ባጭሩ

run short ወደ፡ማለቁ፡ተቃረበ

shortage እጥረት ፤ ማነስ

short circuit ኮንታክት

shortcoming ጉድለት

short cut አቋራጭ፡መንገድ

shorten አሳጠረ

shorthand አጭር፡ጽሕፈት

shortly አሁን ፤ በቅርቡ

shortly after ወዲያውኑ፡እንደ + perfect

to put it shortly ባጭሩ፡ለመናገር

shorts ቁምጣ

short story አጭር፡ታሪክ

short-tempered ግልፍተኛ

shot ተኩስ ; (person who shoots) ተኳሽ ; (photo) ፎቶግራፍ ; (injection) መርፌ

shotgun ረሽ

shoulder, v. (the gun) አነገተ ; (responsibilities) ተቀበለ

shoulder (n.) ትከሻ

shoulder blade መጋፊያ

shout (v.) ጮኸ

shout for help ድረሱልኝ፡ብሎ፡ጮኸ

shout (n.) ጩኸት

shove (vt.) ገፋ

shovel (v.) በአካፋ፡ዛቀ ፤ ቆፍሮ፡አወጣ

shovel (n.) አካፋ

show (vt.) አሳየ ; (register) አመለከተ ; (prove) አስረዳ ; (bring into, lead) አስገባ

show (vi.) ታየ

show off ጉራ፡ነዛ

show up (arrive) መጣ ; (appear) ታየ

show (n.) ትርኢት

for show ለይስሙላ

shower (n.) ካፊያ ; (of tears) መጉረፍ ; (shower bath) የቁም፡መታጠቢያ

take a shower ገላውን፡ ታጠበ

show-off ጉረኛ

shred ሰጨቀ

shrewd ሰላቻ

shriek (v.) ጮኸ

shriek (n.) ድምፅ

shrine ቅዱስ፡ ስፍራ

shrink (vt.) አኮማተረ

shrink (vi.) አጠረ

shrink from ሸሸ;

(withdraw) አፈገፈገ

shrivel (vi.) ጠወለገ

shroud (n.) ከፈን

wrap in a shroud ገነዘ

shrub ቁጥቋጠ

shudder ተንቀጠቀጠ

shuffle (shift from place to place) አንዲያወ፡ አንካሰጠ

(cards) በወዘ

shut ዘጋ ; (the eyes) ጨፈነ

shut in ዘጋ(በት)

shut off (the water) ዘጋ ; (electricity) ቈረጠ ; (the view) ~~[illegible]~~ ከለለ

shutter የሰንቆ፡ መከለያ

shuttle (vt.) አዘዋወረ

shuttle (vi.) ተመላለሰ

shy (v.) ደነበረ

shy (adj.) ዓይናፋር; ~~[illegible]~~

(animal) ደንጋጭ

be shy አፈረ

sick (n.) በሽተኛ

sick (adj.) በሽተኛ ፤ ሕመምተኛ

be sick and tired of ቸከ(በት)

make one sick (of bus rides)

← አቅለሸለሸ ፤ ሽቀብ ሽቀብ፡

← አሰኘ

sicken (make disgusted) አስጠላ ፤ ዘገነነ

sickle ማጭድ

sickly (person) በሽተኛ ; (climate) በሽታ፡ የሚያመጣ

sickness ሕመም ፤ በሽታ

side (n.) ጎን ; (of paper) ገፅ:

(of city) ክፍል

side (adj.) የጎን

side by side ጎን፡ ለጎን

on ... side በ ··· በኩል ፤ በስተ

take sides አንዱን፡ ወገን፡ ደገፈ

side road ተገንጣይ፡ መንገድ

sidewalk የእግር፡ መንገድ

siege (the surrounding) መክበብ ;

(the being surrounded) መከበብ

lay siege to ከበበ

sieve ወንፊት

sift (separate with a sieve) ነፋ ;
(sprinkle) ነሰነሰ ;
(scrutinize) መረመረ

sigh (v.) ቁና፡ ተነፈሰ

sight, v. (see) አየ ; (aim)
አለመ

sight, n. (vision) ዓይን ;
(spectacle) ትርኢት ; (something worth seeing) የሚደነቅ
← ትርኢት

sights ልዩ፡ ልዩ፡ ቦታዎች

catch sight of አየ

keep out of sight ተደበቀ

take sight አነጣጠረ

sightseeing አገር፡ ማየት

sign (vt.) ፈረመ ; (hire by getting the signature) ቀጠረ

sign (n.) ምልክት ; (indicator)
መግለጫ ; (lettered plate)
ሰሌዳ ; (trace) ~~[illegible]~~ ዱካ

signal (v.) ~~[illegible]~~ አመለከተ ፤ ምልክት ሰጠ

signal (n.) ምልክት; (of traffic)
መብራት

signature ፊርማ

significance ቁም፡ ነገር፤ ታላቅነት

significant (important) ታላቅ;
(having a special meaning)
ትርጉም፡ ያዘለ

signify አመለከተ ፤ ገለጸ

silence (v.) ዝም፡ አሰኘ ; (the dissent) ደመሰሰ ; (the squeeking) ድምፅ፡ አጠፋ

silence (n.) ዝምታ፤ ጸጥታ

keep silence ጸጥ፡ አለ

silent (place) ጸጥ፡ ያለ;
(footsteps) የጸጥታ ; (child)
← ዝምተኛ

be silent ጸጥ፡ አለ ; (not speak about) ምንም፡ አልተናገረም

silently ጸጥ፡ ብሎ

silhouette ጥላ

silk ሐር

silken (robe) ከሐር፡ የተሠራ;
(hair) ሐር፡ የሚመስል

silky ሐር፡ የሚመስል

sill ደፍ

silly (person) ቂል ; (behavior)
የጅልነት ; (story) የማይረባ

silver (n.) ብር

silver (adj.) የብር

silversmith አንጥረኛ

silvery ብር፡ የሚመስል
(water) የጠራ

similar ተመሳሳይ

similarity ተመሳሳይነት

similitude ~~ቀጥል~~ ተመሳሳይነት

simple ~~ቀላ~~ ቀላል ; (clothes) ተራ መናኛ ;
(food) መናኛ ; (design)
← ያልተወሳሰበ ; (foolish) ቂል

simple-minded ቂል

simpleton ጅል

simplicity (naturalness) የዋህነት;
(lack of confusing parts)
← ቀናነት

simplify ቀላል፡ አደረገ

simply (in a clear way) ቀላል፡
← በሆነ፡ አኳኋን;
(absolutely) በፍጹም;
(merely) ብቻ

simulate መሰለ

simultaneous, be --- አንድ፡ ሆነ፤
አንድ፡ ላይ፡ ሆነ

sin (v.) ኃጢአት፡ ሠራ

sin (n.) ኃጢአት

since, c onj. (after a time when)
ከ + perfect + ወዲህ;
(because) ስለ
since (prep.) ከ··· ወዲህ፤ ከ... ጀምሮ
since (adv.) ከዚያ፡ ወዲህ
ever since ከዚያ ፡ ወዲህ

sincere ቅን

sincerely ከልብ

sincerity ቅንነት

sinew ጅማት ; (means of
strength, source of power)
← መሠረት፤ ምንጭ

sing ዘፈነ ; (of birds) ዘመረ ;
(of teakettle) ተንከተከተ

singe ለበለበ

singer ዘፋኝ

single (adj.) አንድ ;(not married)
← ወንደ፡ ላጤ
single (adv.) ብቻውን
be single አላገባም

single-handedly ብቻውን፡ ሆኖ

singly (one by one) አንድ፡ ባንድ;
(alone) ብቻውን

singular (n.) ነጠላ

singular (adj.) እንግዳ፡ የሆነ፤ ልዩ፡ የሆነ

singularity (oddness) ብርቅነት;
(peculiarity) መለያ

sinister ክፉ

sink (vt.) አሰጠመ ; (a well)
ቆፈረ ; (into the ground)
ሰካ ; (invest) አዋለ
sink (vi.) ሰጠመ፤ ሰመጠ
(of sun) ጠለቀ ; (diminish)
ጎደለ ; (go down) ዝቅ፡ አለ

sink (n.) እቃ፡ ማጠቢያ

sinner ኃጥእ

? sinous ጠመዝማዛ

sip ፉት፡ አለ

sir! ጌቶቼ ፤ ጌታዬ

siren የአደጋ፡ ፉጨት

sister እኅት

sister-in-law ዋርሳ

sit (vt.) አስቀመጠ

sit (vi.) ተቀመጠ ; (of bird) ← አረፈ ; (occupy a seat as a member) አባል፡ ሆነ; (of parliament) ስብሰባ፡ ያዘ

sit down ተቀመጠ

sit up (raise the body to an upright sitting position) ቀና፡ ← ብሎ፡ ተቀመጠ; (stay up past one's usual bedtime) ተቀመጠ

site ቦታ ፤ ስፍራ

sitting room እንግዳ፡ ቤት

situate አቋቋመ

situation (location) አቀማመጥ; (circumstances) ሁኔታ; (job) ሥራ

six ስድስት

six o'clock ዐሥራ፡ ሁለት፡ ሰዓት

sixth ስድስተኛ

sixteen ዐሥራ፡ ስድስት

sixty ስልሳ ፤ ስድሳ

size (n.) ልክ ; (of shoe) ቁጥር

(height) ቁመት ; (of room) ← ከፍታ ; (of city) ግልቅነት

skeleton ዐፅም ; (of a building) ቋሚ

sketch (v.) በንድፍ፡ አሣየ

sketch (n.) ንድፍ ; (outline of a book) አስተዋፅኦ

skid ተንሸራተተ

skill ጥበብ ፤ ችሎታ; (profession) የእጅ፡ ሥራ

skilled (worker) በእጅ፡ ሥራ፡ የሠለጠነ (work) ልዩ፡ ሙያ፡ የሚጠይቅ

skillful ባለ፡ ሙያ

skillfully በዘዴ ፤ በቅልጥፍና

skim (the cream) ገፈፈ ; (a book) ← ገረፍ፡ ገረፍ፡ አደረገ

skim through ተመለካከተ

skimp (vt.) አሳነሰ

skimpy ስስተው፡ ያህል

skin, v. (remove the covering) ← ቆዳውን፡ ገፈፈ ; (scrape) ← ገሸለጠ

skin (n.) ቆዳ ; (of fruit) ቅርፊት

skinny ከሲታ ፤ ኮሳሳ

skip (vi.) ዘለለ ; (of lambs) ቦረቀ

skirmish ቀላል፡ ግጭት

skirt (v.) ዳር፡ ዳሩን፡ ሄደ; (avoid an issue) ጠቀስ፡ አድርጎ፡ አለፈ

skirt (n.) ጉርድ፡ ቀሚስ

skull የራስ፡ ቅል

skull cap ቆብ

skunk ምጥማጥ

sky ሰማይ

skyscraper የሰማይ፡ ጠቀስ፡ ሕንጻ

slab ቁራጭ

slack (v.), --- off ቸል፡ አለ

slack (adj.) ቸልተኛ

be slack (of rope) ላላ ; (of business) ቀዝቀዝ፡ አለ

become slack (in work) ግዴ፡
← የለሽ፡ ሆነ

slacken, vi. (of wire) ላላ ;
(of work) ተጓተተ

slacks ሱሪ

slam, v. (the fist) ደበደበ; +
(the door) በኃይል፡ ዘጋ

slander (v.) አማ ፤ ስሙን፡ አጠፋ

slander (n.) ሐሜት

slanderous ስም፡ የሚያጠፋ

slant (vt.) አደላ ፤ አዘበ

slant, vi. (tilt) አዘነበለ

slap (v.) በጥፊ፡ መታ

slap (n.) ጥፊ፡

slash (the bark) ገሸለጠ; (the finger) ቆረጠ ; (the budget) ጎመደ (በጀት)

slate (v.) ወሰነ

slate (n.) ጥቁር፡ ደንጋይ

slaughter (v.) አረደ

slaughter (n.) እልቂት

slaughterhouse ቄራ

slave ባሪያ

slave dealer ባሪያ፡ ፈንጋይ

slavery ባርነት

deliver from slavery አርነት፡ ወጣ

slave trade የባሪያ፡ ንግድ

slave trader ባሪያ፡ ፈንጋይ

slay ገደለ

sleek ልስልስ

sleep (vi.) ተኛ

sleep (n.) እንቅልፍ

sleepy እንቅልፋም ; (city)
ጭር፡ ያለ

be sleepy እንቅልፍ፡ እንቅልፍ፡
አለው

sleeve እጅጌ

slender ሸንቃጣ ፤ ቀጭን;
(income) አነስተኛ

slice (v.) መተረ ፤ ቆረጠ

slice (n.) ቁራጭ

slick (smooth and glossy) ለስላሳና፡
የሚያንጸባርቅ

(skillful) ጮሌ

slide (vt.) አሸለከ

slide (vi.) ተንሸራተተ; (move secretly) ተደበቀ

slide by (of days) ሳይታወቅ፡
አለፈ

slide down ተንሸራቶ፡ ቁልቁል፡ ወረደ

slide, n. (smooth surface) ሸርተቴ ;

(avalanche) ናዳ ; (of photos)

← የሚያንቀሳቅስ፡ ፊልም

slight, v. (insult) ቅር፡ አሰኘ;

(treat as of little value)

← ቁም፡ ነገር፡ እንዳለውም

slight (adj.) ትንሽ ; (girl)

← ቀጭን ; (headache) ቀላል ;

(lunch) አነስተኛ

slightly ትንሽ

slim (adj.) ትንሽ;

(crowd) ጥቂት

slime ዝልግልግ፡ ያለ፡ ነገር

slimy ዝልግልግ፤ ሚዝልግልግ

sling (v.) በወንጭፍ፡ ወረወረ

sling (n.) ወንጭፍ

slip, vt. (convey slyly) ሹክ፡

አደረገ ; (remove)

ወለቅ፡ አደረገ፡ (loosen)

ፈታ

slip, (vi.) ከእጁ፡ አመለጠ;(lose the foothold) ተንሸራተተ

slip away ሾልኮ፡ ብሎ፡ ወጣ

slip down ተንሸራቶ፡ ወረደ

slip one's mind ተረሳ(ው)

slip off አወለቀ

slip on (a coat) ጠለቅ፡

← አደረገ;

(a ring) ጣት፡ ላይ፡ አጠለቀ

slip out ሾልኮ፡ ብሎ፡ ወጣ

slip, n. (of paper) ቁራጭ;

(woman's undergarment) ውስጥ፡

← ልብስ ; (error)

← ስሕተት

slipcover ልባስ

slipper ነጠላ፡ ጫማ

slippery (of fish) ሙልጭልጭ፡ ያለ;

(of road) የሚያዳልጥ

be slippery አዳለጠ

slit (v.), --- open ቀደደ

slit (n.) ቀዳዳ

slogan አርማ

slope (v.) አጋደለ ; (of hill)

አቈለቈለ፡ (of field)

ዘቅዘቅ፡ አለ

slope, n. (downwards) ቁልቁለት;

(upwards) ዳገት

sloppy (person) ዝርክርክ;

(work) የተጨማለቀ ;

(muddy) የጨቀየ

slot ቀዳዳ

slow (v.) --- down (vt.) ጎተተ;

(the car) በዝግታ፡ ነዳ

slow down (vi.) ዝግ፡ አለ

slow up ቀስ፡ አለ

slow, adj. (worker) ጎታታ ;

(motion) ዝግ፡ ያለ

slow (adv.) በዝግታ

be slow (of watch) ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ; (of market) ቀዘቀዘ

slowly በቀስታ

slum ቆሻሻ፡ ሰፈር፤ በስ፡ ደሃነ፡ ነዋሪዎች፡ ሰፈር

slumber (v.) ተኛ

slumber (n.) መተኛት

slur, v. (pronounce indistinctly) ቀጠ ; (harm the reputation of) አዋረደ

sly ተንኰለኛ፤ ብልጣ፡ ብልጥ; (question) ዞር፡ ያለ

smack (v.) አጮሰ

small ትንሽ ; (print) ረቂቅ ; (unimportant) የማይረባ ; (petty) ቀላል

be small አነሰ

small change ዝርዝር

smallpox ፈንጣጣ

smart, v. (of alcohol) አቃጠለ ; (of a cut) ቆጠቆጠ

smart (adj.) ጎበዝ ; (businessman) ብልጥ ; (dress) ሹሩ

smash (vt.) ሰባበረ ; (the enemy) ድምጥማጡን፡ አጠፋ

smash into ከ...ጋር፡ በኃይል፡ ተጋጨ

smash open ሰብሮ፡ በረገደ

smash (n.) ግጭት

smear (v.) ቀባ ; (injure the reputation) አጠፋ

smell (vt.) አሸተተ ; (gas) ~~[illegible]~~ ሸተተ(ው) ; (trouble) ተሰማ(ው)

smell, vi. (detect by inhaling, the dog) አሸተተ ; (give off an unpleasant odor) ሸተተ ; (give off a pleasant odor) መዓዛ፡ አለው ; (sniffle) አነፈነፈ

smell (n.) ሽታ ; (sense of smelling) የማሽተት፡ ኃይል

smelly የሚከረፋ

smile (v.) ፈገግ፡ አለ

smile (n.) ፈገግታ

smite መታ

smith ብረት፡ ሠሪ

smoke, vt. (a pipe) አጨሰ ; (fish) በጢስ፡ አጠነ

smoke (vi.) ጨሰ

smoke (n.) ጭስ፤ ጢስ

smoker ሲጋራ፡ የሚያጨስ፤ ሲጃራ፡ አጫሽ

smoking ማጨስ፤ ትምባሆ፡ መጠጣት

smooth (vt.) አለሰለሰ

(mortar) አስተካከለ

smooth away አስወገደ

smooth out አስተካከለ

smooth (adj.) ለስላሳ፤ ልስልስ ;

(hair) ሉጫ ; (surface of water) የረጋ

smoothly ቀስ፡ ብሎ ፤ ዝግ፡ ብሎ

smuggle በድብቅ፡ አስገባ

smuggler የኮንትሮባንድ፡ ነጋዴ

snack መቆያ

snail ቀንድ፡ አውጣ

snake እባብ

snap, vt. (the string) በጠሰ; (the finger) አጮኸ

snare (v.) አጠመደ

snare (n.) ወጥመድ

snatch መንጭቆ፡ ወሰደ ፤ ነጠቀ

sneak አደባ

sneak in ሹልክ፡ ብሎ፡ ገባ

sneak out ሹልክ፡ ብሎ፡ ወጣ

sneer, --- at በንቀት፡ ተመለከተ

sneeze አስነጠሰ

sniff አነፈነፈ ; (breathe on) ሳበ

sniffle ንፍጥን፡ ሳበ

snipe አድፍጦ፡ ተኰሰ

sniper የደፈጣ፡ አደጋ፡ ጣይ

snore አንኰራፋ

snout አፍንጫ

snow (v.) በረዶ፡ ጣለ

snow (n.) በረዶ

snuff, v. (~~point~~ put out) አጠፋ

snuff (n.) ሱረት

so እንደዚህ ፤ -ም

so far እስከዚህ

so long ይህን፡ ያህል

so much ይህን፡ ያህል

so that እንዲ + imperfect

soak (vt.) ውኃ፡ ውስጥ፡ ዘፈዘፈ; (wet through and through) ← አበሰበሰ

soak (vi.) ተዘፈዘፈ

soak through ዘለቀ

soak up መጠጠ

So-and-so እገሌ

soap ሳሙና

soar (of hawk) አንዣበበ ; (of prices) ሰማይ፡ ወጣ

sob (n.) ሲቃ ፤ መንሰቅሰቅ

sob (v.) ተንሰቀሰቀ

sober, adj. (colors) ደብዛዛ፡ ያለ; (opinion) ረጋ፡ ያለ

soccer የእግር፡ ኳስ፡ ጨዋታ

social ማኅበራዊ ፤ የኅብረ.ሰብ; (gathering) የመተዋወቂያ ፤ የመገናኛ

socialism ሶሺያሊዝም

social security የጡረታ፡ አበል

social welfare የሕዝብ፡ በጎ፡ አድራጎት

society (association) ማኅበር;

(the people of a particular
time and place) ኅብረተ፡ሰብ ;
(companionship) ሽርኪ፡ጋር፡መቀሎ
sociology ሶሲዮሎጂ
sock የእግር፡ሹራብ
socket መሰኪያ
sofa ሶፋ
soft (ground) ልስልስ ;
(cushion) ለስላሳ ; (voice)
← ለስለስ፡ያለ ; (breeze) ቀዝቀዝ
← ያለ ; (light)
← ደብዛዛ
have a soft heart ~~[illegible]~~ ርኅሩኅ፡ ሆነ
soften አለሰለሰ ; (a punishment)
← አላላ ; (the light) ቀነሰ
soften the heart አራራ
soft-hearted ርኅሩኅ
softly ቀስ፡ብሎ፤ በቀስታ
soggy, be --- (paper) በሰበሰ ;
(clothes) ራሰ ; (ground)
← ጨቀየ

soil, v. (make dirty) አቆሸሸ ;
(defame) አጎደፈ
soil አፈር፤ መሬት ; (country)
← አገር
sojourn (v.) ተቀመጠ
solace (n.), find --- ተጽናና
give solace አጽናና

solar የፀሐይ
soldier ወታደር
sole, n. (underside of foot)
← ውስጥ፡ እግር ; (bottom
of a shoe) ሶል
solely ብቻ
solemn (voice) ገበጸ፡ ድምፅ ;
(festival) ሞገስ፡ያለው
have a solemn face (of mourners)
← ፊት፡ ጠቈረ~~[illegible]~~ ; (of a
judge) ፊት፡ ኮስተር፡ አለ~~[illegible]~~
solemnity (great seriousness) ጸጥ፡
← ያለ፡ መሆን ; (formal
ceremony) ታላቅ፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት
solicit ጠየቀ
solicitor ጠበቃ
solid (n.) ጠጣር
solid, adj. (body) ጠጣር ;
(chair) ጠንካራ ; (gold)
← ድፍን ; (hour) ሙሉ ;
(citizen) የሚታመን
be frozen solid በረዶ፡ሆነ
solidarity መተባበር፤ አንድነት
solidify, vt. (water) ወደ፡በረዶ፡
ለወጠ ; (a highway) ~~[illegible]~~
አጠነከረ
solidify, vi. (of butter) ረጋ ;
(of friendship) ተደራጀ

solitary (life) የብቸኝነት;
(village) ብቸኛ፡ የሆነ;
(man) ብቸኛ

solitude (seclusion) ብቸኛ፡ መሆን
(of a place) ጭር፡ ማለት

soluble, be --- (of sugar) ሟሟ

solution (solving) መፍትሔ;
(dissolving) መሟሟት

solve (a riddle) ፈታ ; (a mathematical problem) ሠራ ;
(find a way out) መፍትሔ፡ አገኘ

solvent (adj.), be --- ዕዳውን፡ ሊከፍል፡ ቻለ

somber ጭልምልም፡ ያለ

some (adj.) አንድ ፤ አንዳንድ;
(money) ትንሽ ; (years) ጥቂት
some of ግማሾቻ + suffix pronouns ; አንዳንዶቹ
some sort አንድ፡ ዓይነት
some time ago ከጥቂት፡ ጊዜ፡ በፊት

somebody አንድ፡ ሰው፡

somehow እንደምንም

someone ሰው ፤ አንድ፡ ሰው

something ነገር ፤ አንድ፡ ነገር ; (a little bit) ትንሽ፡ ትንሽ .
something or other ምናምን

sometime አንድ፡ ጊዜ ፤ አንዱን፡ ቀን

sometimes አንዳንድ፡ ጊዜ ፤ አንዳንዴ

somewhat ትንሽ

somewhere አንዱ·ጋ ፤ አንድ፡ ቦታ
somewhere else ሌላ፡ ጋ

somnolent, feel --- እንቅልፍ፡ እንቅልፍ፡ አለ(ው)

son ወንድ፡ ልጅ

song (of church) ዜማ;
(secular) ዘፈን

son-in-law አማች

sonorous (voice) ወፈር፡ ያለ;
(bell) የሚጮኽ

soon ቶሎ ፤ በቅርብ
soon after ወዲያውን
how soon? ምን፡ ያህል፡ ጊዜ

sooner ቀደም፡ ብሎ፡
sooner or later የኋላ፡ ኋላ ፤ ማሌም፡ ነፈሰ፡ ቀን ፤ ውሎ· አድሮ

soot (of ceiling) ጥቀርሻ ;
(of pots) ጥላሸት ፤ ጥላት

soothe (the itching) አስታገሠ;
(a frightened child) አረጋጋ

soothsayer ትንቢተኛ

sorcerer አስማተኛ

sorcery አስማት

sordid (hut) ደሳሳ ; (quarrel) አስነዋሪ

sore (n.) ቁስል
have a sore ቈሰለ

sore, adj. (wound) ያገሰለሰ ;
(grief) ከባድ
be sore አመመ ; (be filled with sorrow) ቅር፡ አለ(ው)
be in sore need በጣም፡ አስፈለገ(ው)
get sore ግልፍ፡ አለ
sorely በጣም
sorgham ማሽላ
sorrow (n.) ሐዘን
express sorrow ተጸጸተ
sorrowful (occasion) አሳዛኝ;
(relatives) ሐዘኝ
sorry ይቅርታ
be sorry አዘነ
sort (v.) ለያየ፤ ከፈለ
sort out በየዓይነታቸው፡ ለየ
sort (n.) ዓይነት ; (type) ሰው፡
sort of በመጠኑ
of sorts ቢጤ
so-so ምንም፡ አይል
soul ነፍስ ; (example) ምሳሌ ;
(person who leads) ዋና
not a soul አንድም፡ ሰው፤ ማንም
sound, v. (the trumpet) ነፋ ;
(praises) አቀረበ ; (measure the depth) ጥልቀት፡ ለካ ; (try to discover a person's opinions) ገመገመ

sound, vi. (of trumpet) ተነፋ ;
(of running feet) ተሰማ ;
(of a bell) ተደወለ;
(seem) መሰለ ; (dive deeply) ውኃ፡ ውስጥ፡ ጠለቀ
sound (n.) ድምፅ፤ ቃል ;
(meaning, implication) ሐሳብ ;
(elements composing speech) ሆሄ
sound, adj. (advice) ጥሩ ;
(mind) ጥሩ፤ ጤናማ ; (timber) ደኅና ; (foundation) ጠንካራ;
(sleep) ድብን፡ ያለ ; (bank) የሚያስተማምን; (argument) በእውነት፡ ላይ፡ የተመሠረተ
sounding የጥልቀት፡ መለኪያ
soundless, be --- ድምፅ፡ የለውም
soundly (thoroughly) ሙሉም፡ አድርጎ;
(wisely) አስቦ
soup ሾርባ
sour (vt.) አኮመጠጠ
sour (vi.) ኮመጠጠ
sour (adj.), be --- (wine) ኮመዘዘ ; (green fruit) መረረ
turn sour (milk) ኮመጠጠ
source ምንጭ
south ደቡብ
southern ደቡባዊ፤ የደቡብ.

South Pole ደቡባዊ፡ ዋልታ

souvenir ማስታወሻ

sovereign (n.) ንጉሥ

sovereign (adj.) ራሱን· በራሱ, የሚያስተዳድር

sovereignty (supreme power) ዋና፡ ሥልጣን ; (right of self-government) ራሱን፡ የቻለ፡ ነጻ· መንግሥት፡ መሆን

sow ዘራ

space (n.) ቦታ ; (blank between words) ባዶ፡ ቦታ ; (expanse in which the universe exists) ← ጠፈር

spacious ሰፊ

spade (n.) አካፋ

Spain እስፓኝ

span (n.) ስንዝር ; (period of time) መጠን ; (distance between two definite bounds) ← ስፋት

spank (v.) መታ

spare, v. (show mercy) ምሕረት, ← አደረገ ፤ አተረፈ ; (save from labor) ከድካም፡ አዳነ (relieve from something) ከ... ← አዳነ ; (economize) ← ቈጠበ ; (keep aside) አቆየ

be spared (of life) ተረፈ

spare, adj. (time) ትርፍ ; (tire) መጠባበቂያ ; (ration) አነስተኛ

spare parts መለዋወጫ· እቃ

sparingly በቁጠባ

spark (vi.) ብልጭ፡ ብልጭ፡ አለ

spark (n.) ፍንጣሪ ፤ የእሳት፡ ፍንጣሪ; (of life) ጭላንጭል

make sparks ብልጭ፡ ብልጭ፡ አለ

sparkle (of water, conversation) እንደበረቀ ; (of eyes) ተብለጨለጨ

spark plug ካንዴላ

spatial የጠፈር

spatula መስቆስቂያ

speak ተናገረ

speak out, speak up ተናገረ

speaker ተናጋሪ

spear ጦር፡

special የተለየ ፤ ልዩ

special delivery ልዩ፡ መልእክት

specialist ልዩ፡ ዐዋቂ

specialize (in) ልዩ፡ ችሎታው፡ ነው ፤ ልዩ፡ ትምህርቱ፡ ነው፡

specially በተለይ

species ዘር

specific (purpose) የተወሰነ ; (orders) ልዩ ; (remedy) ፍቱን

specify ወሰነ፤ በተለይ፡ ወሰነ

specimen ናሙና፤ ናሙና

specious የሚያደልግ

speck ጠብታ

speckle ጠቃጠቆ፡

spectacle ገርዓ፡

spectacles መነጽር

spectator ተመልካች

speculate እንቀጽግም፡ ገመተ፤ አሰበ

speech (public talk) ንግግር ; (language) ቋንቋ; (power of speaking) መናገር

speed (vt.) አፋጠነ

speed (vi.) በፍጥነት፡ ተጓዘ

speed up (vt.) አፋጠነ

speed (n.) ፍጥነት

speed limit የተወሰነ፡ ፍጥነት

speedy ፈጣን

spell (v.) ጻፈ፤ ፊደል፡ ዘርዝሮ፡ ተናገረ; (mean) አሳየ

spell, n. (charm) አስማት፤ መተት

for a short spell ለአጭር፡ ጊዜ ብቻ

spellbound, be --- ተመሰጠ

spelling የቃላት፡ አጻጻፍ፤ ሥርዓት፡ ውህደት

spend (money) አወጣ ; (time) ← አሳለፈ፤ ፈጀ፤ ቆየ

spend the day ዋለ

spend the night አደረ

spender, extravagant --- ገንዘብ፡ አባካኝ

spendthrift አባካኝ፡ ሰው፡

sphere ክብ፡ አካል ; (extent of activity) ሙያ

spherical ክብ

spice (v.) ቅመም፡ ጨመረ

spice (n.) ቅመም

spicy ቅመም፡ የበዛበት

spider ሸረሪት

spiderweb የሸረሪት፡ ድር

spill (vt.) አፈሰሰ

spill (vi.) ፈሰሰ

spin (cotton) ፈተለ ; (a top) አሽከረከረ ; (stories) አወራ

spinal column አከርካሪ

spindle እንዝርት

spine (of body) አከርካሪ

(thorn) እሾክ፤ እሾህ

spinster ያላገባች፡ ሴት

spiral (n.) ጥምዝዝ፡ መሽመር

spirit መንፈስ ; (liveliness) ← ንቃት

be in good spirits ደስ፡ አለው

spiritual መንፈሳዊ

spit (v.) ተፋ፤ ምራቅ፡ ተፋ

spit at ተፋ

spit up አስመለሰ

spit (n.) ለሀጭ

spite (v.) አናደደ

spite (n.) እልሀ

in spite of ቢ + imperfect + ← ም፡ (እንኳ)

spiteful እልኸኛ

spittle ለሀጭ ፤ እንትፍ

splash (vt.) ውኃ፡ ረጨ

splash (vi.) ተረጨ ; (of paint) ፈሰሰ

spleen ጣፊያ

splendid ግሩም፡

splendor ውበት

splinter (vt.) ሰነጠቀ

splinter (n.) ስንጥር

split, vt. (wood) ፈለጠ ፤ ሰነጠቀ (divide) ተካፈለ

split up ለየ

split (n.) ስንጥቅ ; (division) መከፋፈል

splitting (headache) የሚፈልጥ

splurge አፈሰሰ

spoil (vt.) አበላሸ ; (pamper) ← አሞላቀቀ

spoil (vi.) ተበላሸ ; (of fruit) በሰበሰ

spoiled, adj. (child) ሞልቃቃ

spoke ሽቦ

spokesman ቃል፡ አቀባይ

sponge (n.) ሰፍነግ

sponsor, v. (assume the cost of) ከፈለ ; (a bill) አቀረበ

sponsor (n.) ደጋፊ

spontaneous በፈቃደኝነት፡ የሚደረግ

spoon (n.) ማንኪያ

spoor ፋና

sport እስፖርት

sportsman ስፖርተኛ

spot, v. (make spots on) አንጠ ← ገጠበ ; (spoil) አበላሸ ; (recognize) ለይቶ፡ ዐወቀ ; (a mistake) ለይቶ፡ ደረሰ(በት)

spot (n.) ጠቃጠቆ ፤ ጠብታ ; (of mud) ፍንጣቂ ; (mark) ← ምልክት ; (place) ቦታ ; (blemish) እንከን

on the spot (at once) ወዲያውኑ ; (at the place mentioned) እዚያው

spotless ንጹሕ

spotlight ገውዝ

spotted (animal) ሰሌሰሌ

spouse ባለቤት.

spout, n. (of coffee pot) ጡት ; (of roof) አሸንዳ

sprain ወለም፡ አለ(ው)

sprawl ተዘረጋ

spray (the garden) ውሃ፡ አጠጣ; (of fireman) ውሃ፡ ረጨ; (with insecticide) ነፋ; (with a machine gun) ረፈረፈ

spread, vt. (wings) ዘረጋ ; (a hole) አሰፋ ; (butter) ቀባ ; (a rug) አነጠፈ ; (disease) ← አጋባ ; (a rumor) ነዛ

spread, vi. (of news) ተነዛ; (of fire, sickness) ተዛመተ; (of paint) ተቀባ

spread apart ለያየ

spread out ዘረጋ

spring, v. (of rumors) ተነሣ ; (from a seat) ዘሎ፡ ተነሣ ; (of sparks) ወጣ

spring a leak አፈሰሰ

spring out ብቅ፡ አለ

spring, n. (season) ጸደይ ; (source) ምንጭ ; (of truck) ← ባሎስትራ ; (of watch) ← ሞላ

sprinkle (vt.) ውሃ፡ አርከፈከፈ

sprinkle (vi.) ~~[illegible]~~ አካፋ

sprinkle (n.) ካፊያ

sprout (vt.) አበቀለ

sprout (vi.) በቀለ ; (develop rapidly) ብቅ፡ ብቅ፡ አለ

sprout (n.) በቆልት

sprouting grain ቡቃያ

spry ንቁ

spume አረፋ

spur, v. (urge on) ገፋፋ ; (the horse) ኰረኰረ

spur (n.), on the --- of the moment አስቀድሞ፡ ሳያስብ

spurt, v. (of blood) ጢፍን፡ አለ; (of a jet of water) ተወረወረ ; (increase) ሙመረ

spy (v.) ሰለለ ; (notice at a distance) አርቆ፡ አየ

spy (n.) ሰላይ

squabble (n.) ንትርክ፤ ጭቅጭቅ

squad ተነጣይ፡ ጓድ

squadron እስኳድሮን

squalid ደሀሀ፤ ቈሸሸ፡ ያለ

squalor መቈሸሸ

squander አባከነ

square, vt. (a board) ማዕዘን፡ አወጣ; (an account) አስተካከለ

square, n. (a plane figure with four equal sides and four right angles) አራት፡ ማዕዘን; (public place) አደባባይ

square, adj. (having four equal

sides and four right angles)
አራቱም፡ ጎን፡ እኩል፡ የሆነ

(~~meter~~) ካሬ ; (honest)
←ሐቀኛ ; (meal) የረባ

squash, v. (a bug) ጨፈለቀ;
(a rebellion) ደመሰሰ

squash, n. (plant) ዱባ

squawk ጮኸ

squeak ሲጢጥ፡ አለ

squeal ተንጫጫ

squeeze, vt. (oranges) ጨመቀ;
(the hand) ጨበጠ ; (hug)
←እቅፍ፡ አደረገ;
(force by pressing) ጨመረ ፤
←አመቀ

squint ዓይን፡ ጨፈን፡ አደረገ

squirm ተርመሰመሰ

squirrel ሽኮኮ

squirt (v.) ፊን፡ ረጨ

stab (v.) ወጋ ; (a knife into)
←ሰካ

stab to the heart አበካሙ

stabilize ወሰነ

stable (n.) ጋጣ

stable, adj (foundation) ጽኑ ;
(government) የረጋ ;
(currency) የማይለዋወጥ

stack (v.) ከመረ

stack (n.) ክምር

stadium እስታዲየም

staff, n. (rod) ዘንግ ; (group
of employees) ሠራተኞች
general staff የክፍሎች፡ ጦር፡
መኰንኖች፡ መምሪያ

stag አጋዘን

stage (n.) መድረክ ; (period
of develooment) ደረጃ ;
(scene of action) ቦታ

stagger (vt.) አንገዳገደ
stagger (vi.) ተንገዳገደ

staggering, adj. (blow)
የሚያንገዳግድ ; (news)
የሚያስደነግጥ

stagnant (water) የተኛ ; (air)
የታፈነ

stagnate ሸተተ

stain (v.) አቆሸሸ ; (the
reputation) አጎደፈ

stain (n.) ጠብታ ፤ ቆሻሻ፡ እድፍ

stair ደረጃ

stairway ደረጃ

stake (n.) ቋንጫ ፤ ካስማ;
(interest, share) ድርሻ
be at stake አሰጋ

stale, be --- (bread) ደረቀ ;
(air) ታፈነ

stalk (v.) እያደባ፡ ቀረበ

stalk, n. (of plant) አገዳ

stall (vt.) ዘሎ፡ ያን፡ እያለ፡ አቆየ

stall (vi.) ዘሎ፡ ያን፡ አለ;

(of motor) ጠፋ

stall, n. (for cows) በረት ;

(for horses) ጋጣ ; (booth for merchandise) መደብር

stallion ፈረስ

stammer ተንተባተበ

stamp, vt. (documents) አተመ ;

(fix firmly) ቀረጸ;

(indicate, testify) መሰከረ

stamp, vi. (trample) በእግሩ፡ ረገጥ፡ ረገጥ፡ አደረገ

stamp out (fire) በእግሩ፡ አጠፋ;

(a rebellion) ደመሰሰ

stamp, n. (official seal) ማኅተም;

(for letters) ቴምብር;

(impression, mark) ምልክት

stand, vt. (set in an upright position) አቆመ ; (withstand) ←ቻለ ; (tolerate) ታገሠ

stand, vi. ቆመ ; (rise) ተነሣ;

(remain in force) እንደጸና፡ ቆየ

stand aside ዞር፡ አለ

stand by ዝም፡ ብሎ፡ ቆመ

stand by one ደገፈ

stand up ተነሣ ; (withstand, wear) በረከተ

stand up for ደገፈ

stand, n. (booth from which something is sold) መደብ ;

(platform) መድረክ ;

(position, attitude) ሐሳብ፤ አቋም

standard, n. (anything taken as basis for comparison) ደረጃ፤ ←የተፈለገ፡ ደረጃ

(flag) ሰንደቅ፡ ዓላማ

standard, adj. (weights) የተወሰነ;

(reference work) ዋና

standardize ወሰነ

standard of living የኑሮ፡ ደረጃ

standing, n. (position) ደረጃ

of long standing የቆየ

standing, adj. (water) የረጋ ;

(order, lamp) ቋሚ

standpoint አቋም

standstill, come to a --- ተቋረጠ

staple (n.) ዋና፡ ምግብ ; (to fasten paper) የወረቀት፡ ማያያዣ

star ኮከብ

starch (v.) አሚዶ፡ አደረገ(በት)

starch (n.) አሚዶ

stare (vi.), --- at አፍጥጦ፡ አየ፤ ፍጥጥ፡ ብሎ፡ አየ

start (vt.) ጀመረ ; (a rumor) አመነጨ; (a business) አቋቋመ; (the motor) ~~[illegible]~~ አስነሣ

start (vi.) ጀመረ ; (of fire) ← ተነሣ; (make a sudden movement of surprise) ድንግጥ፡ አለ

start (n.) መጀመሪያ

from start to finish ከዳር፡ ← እስከ፡ ዳር

starting, --- today ከዛሬ፡ ጀምሮ

startle (vt.) አስደነገጠ

startle (vi.) ደነገጠ

starvation ረሃብ

starve (vi.) ተራበ ፤ ራበ(ው)

starving በረሃብ፡ የሚሠቃይ ፤ የተራበ

state, v. (express) ተናገረ ; (settle) ወሰነ ; (present) ← አቀረበ

state (n.) አገር ; (government) ← መንግሥት ; (an organized group that form a state) ግዛት ; (condition) ← ይዞታ ; (~~group~~ pomp) ወግ፡ ማዕረግ

state of affairs ሁኔታ

persons in every state of life ትንሹ ፡ ትልቁ፡ ሳይቀር

stateless ዜግነት፡ የሌለው

stately ግርማ፡ ያለው

statement (report) መግለጫ ; (something stated) አነጋገር ; (of a bank) የሒሳብ፡ መግለጫ

statesman የፖለቲካ፡ ሰው

station (v.) አቆመ

station, n. (of bus, radio) ~~[illegible]~~ ጣቢያ ; (assigned post) ← የተመደበበት፡ ስፍራ፡

stationary, be --- (of a machine) ← ካለበት፡ ሳይንቀሳቀስ፡ እየሠራም

(of population) ቋሚ፡ ሳይጨምር፡

(prices) እንዳለ፡ ቆየ ቀረ

stationery የጽሕፈት፡ መሣሪያ

statistics እስታቲስቲክስ

statue ሐውልት

stature (height) ቁመት ; (standing, development) ክብር

status (condition) ሁኔታ ; (social standing) ቦታ ፤ ክብር

statute ደንብ፡

staunch የለብ

stay (vi.) ቆየ፡ ; (dwell) ኖረ ፤ ተቀመጠ. ; (remain) ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ

stay away ራቅ፡ አለ

stay behind ኋላ፡ ቀረ

stay out ውጭ፡ አደረ

stay (n.) ጊዜ፤ የሰከበው፡ ጊዜ

stead, in one's --- በ··· ፈንታ

steadfast ጽኑ

steadily ሳይቋርጥ፤ ያለፋታ

steady, adj. (work) ቋሚ ; (ladder) ጥብቅ ; (hand) ← የማይንቀጠቀጥ ; (worker) በትጋት፡ የሚሠራ

steal ሰረቀ

steal away ሹልክ፡ ብሎ፡ ሄደ

stealthily በቀስታ

steam (vt.) በእንፋሎት፡ አበሰለ

(instruments) ቀቀለ

steam (vi.) ፈላ

steam (n.) እንፋሎት ; (energy) ጉልበት

steam engine በኃይል፡ የሚሄድ፡ ባቡር

steel ብረት፤ ዐረብ፡ ብረት

steep, v. (flax) ዘፈዘፈ ; (tea) ነከረ

steep, adj. (stairs) ቀጥ፡ ያለ

steer, vt. (a ship) መራ ; (a boat) ቀዘፈ ; (a car) ነዳ

steer (n.) ስንጋ፤ በሬ

steering wheel የመኪና፡ መሪ

stela ሐውልት

stem, v. (a flood) አገደ ; (the opposition) ገታ

stem (n.) ግንድ

stench ክርፋት

stenography አጭር፡ ጽሕፈት

step, v. (put the foot down) ረገጠ ; (enter) ገባ

step aside ዞር፡ አለ

step back ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ፈቀቅ፡ አለ

step down ወረደ

step forward ብቅ፡ አለ

step out ወጣ፡ አለ

step up ፈጠነ

step, n. (stair) ደረጃ ; (motion of the leg, action) እርምጃ; (footprint) ፋና

step by step ቀስ፡ በቀስ

be in step ሄደ

be out of step አልተለመደም

keep step እኩል፡ ተራመደ

watch one's step ተጠነቀቀ

stepbrother የእንጀራ፡ አባት፡ ልጅ፤ የእንጀራ፡ እናት፡ ልጅ

stepchild የእንጀራ፡ ልጅ

stepdaughter የእንጀራ፡ ልጅ

stepfather የእንጀራ፡ አባት

stepmother የእንጀራ፡ እናት

stepson የእንጀራ፡ ልጅ

sterile (woman) መካን ; (scalpel) ከነፍሳት፡ ንጹሕ፡

(ground) ጭንጫ

sterilize ከጀርም፡ ነጻ፡ አደረገ

stern, adj. (expression) ኮስታር፡ ፊት ; (strict) ጥብቅ

stew (n.) ወጥ

steward መጋቢ ; (of airplane) አስተናጋጅ

stewardess አስተናጋጅ

stick, vt. (pierce) ወጋ ;
(attach) ለጠፈ ; (put into) ← ከተተ
stick, vi. (be attached) ያዘ፤ ← አጣበቀ ; (of a door) ← ነከሰ ; (of a nail) ተሰካ
stick out (vt.) አወጣ
stick to ጸና፤ ተከተለ
stick up for ደገፈ
be stuck ተጣበቀ ; (of a bone) ተቀረቀረ ; (of a door) ነከሰ

stick (v.) ሽመል

sticky ዝልግልግ
be sticky (weather) ወበቀ

stiff (collar) ደረቅ ; (examination) ከባድ ; (cover) ← ጠንካራ

stiffen (resistance) አጠናከረ; (the collar) አደረቀ

stifle (rebellion) ጸጥ፡ አደረገ ; (laughter) አፍኖ፡ ያዘ ; (fire) አጠፋ

still, adj. (air, water) የረጋ ; (night) ጭር፡ አለ
be still (house) ጭር፡ አለ ; (lake) ጸጥ፡ አለ
keep still ዝም፡ አለ

still (adv.) እስካሁን፤ አሁንም፤ አሁንም፡ ገና

stillborn, be --- ሞቶ፡ ተወለደ

stilted, be --- (manner) ግጋር፡ ፈጠ; (language) ለዛ፡ የለውም

stimulate አነቃቃ፤ አበረታታ; (the interest) ቀሰቀሰ

stimulation መነቃቃት፤ የሚያነቃቃ

stimulus የሚገፋፋ፡ ነገር

sting, vt. (of bee) ነደፈ ; (of mind) ጎረፈ ; (of speech) ጎፋፋ

stingy ስስታም

stink (v.) ከረፋ

stink (n.) ሽታ፤ ግማት

stipend አበል፡

stipulate ገደብ፡ አደረገ

stipulation አንቀጽ፤ የተጠቀሰ፡ ግዴታ ; (agreement) ስምምነት

stir, vt. (excite) አነሣ ; (the fire) ቈሰቈሰ ; (the soup) አማሰሰ ; (move, of wind) አወዛወዘ

stirrup እርካብ

stitch (v.) ሰፋ

stitch, n. (of thread) ክር ; (made by a doctor) ሽቦ

stock, n. (race) ዘር ; (cattle) ← ከብት ; (of gun) ሰደፍ ; (supply) ሸቀጥ ; (share in a company) አክሲዮን

be out of stock እቃውን፡ መሸጠው

take stock (of merchandise) ← እቃ፡ ቈጠረ; (examine) መረመረ

stocking የእግር፡ ሹራብ

stockpile አጠራቀመ

stocky ደብዳሳ

stoke ቈሰቈሰ

stomach ሆድ ፤ ጨጓራ

stomach ache (የ)ሆድ፡ ቁርጠት

stone (v.) በድንጋይ፡ ወገረ

stone (n.) ድንጋይ ; (of fruit) ፍሬ

stony ድንጋያማ

stool በርጩማ

stoop ጎንበስ፡ አለ ፤ ራሱን፡ ዝቅ፡ አደረገ

stop (vt.) አቆመ ; (restrain, hold back) አገደ ; (a speaker) ዝም፡ አሰኘ

stop (vi.) ቆመ ; (stay) አረፈ

stop off ጐራ፡ አለ

stop overnight አደረ

stop up ደፈነ

stop (n.) ማቆሚያ; (stopping) ማቆም ; (plug) መግቻ

bring to a stop አቆመ

come to a stop ቆመ

full stop አራት፡ ነጥብ

make a stop አረፈ

put a stop to አቆመ

stopper ውታፍ ፤ ቡሽ

storage (place for storing) መጋዘን ; (keeping in a safe place) መጋዘን፡ ውስጥ፡ ማስቀመጥ

store (v.) አስቀመጠ ፤ አኖረ

store (n.) ሱቅ ፤ መደብር

storehouse ግምጃ፡ ቤት; (of information) ጎተራ

storekeeper ባለሱቅ

stork እርኩም

storm (vi.) ዐውሎ፡ ነፋስ፡ ተነሣ

storm (n.) ዐውሎ፡ ነፋስ ፤ ንፋስና፡ ዝናብ ፤ ማዕበል

story (account) ታሪክ ; (any

level of a building) ፎቅ

← stout (man) ወፍራም ; (walls) ጥብቅ ; (resistance) የማይበገር

stove ምድጃ

stow አስቀመጠ

straight (adj.) ቀጥ፡ ያለ፤ ቀጥተኛ; (honest) ሐቀኛ

be straight ተስተካከለ

straight (adv.) በቀጥታ ; (think straight)) በትክክል ; (uninterrupted) ሳያቋርጥ

straight across ፊት፡ ለፊት፡

straight ahead በቀጥታ፡ ወደፊት

straighten (tablecloth) አስተካከለ; (a rod) አቃና ; (the room) ← አዘጋጀ ; (the drawer) አጸዳ

straightforward ግልጽ

strain, v. (chain) ወጠረ ; (the leg) ወለም፡ አለ(ው); (butter) አጠለለ ; (the eyes) ← አፈዘዘ ; (relations) አሻከረ

strain every effort ጣረ

strain (n.) ጭንቀት; (tone, style) ምልክት

strained, adj. (laughter) ከአንገት፡ በላይ፡ የሆነ ; (voice) የሰለለ

strainer ማጥለያ

strait የባሕር፡ ወሽመጥ

straits ችግር

strand (n.) ክር

strange እንግዳ ; (behavior) ያልተለመደ ; (odor) ልዩ፤ የተለየ

feel strange ግራ፡ ገባ(ው)

stranger ~~[illegible]~~ እንግዳ

strangle (choke) አነቀ; ~~[illegible]~~ (kill by squeezing the throat) አንቆ፡ ገደለ

strap (v.) በመጫኛ፡ አሰረ

strap (n.) ጠፍር ; (of sandals) ማሰሪያ

stratagem የጦር፡ ስልት

strategy ዘዴ፤ የጦር፡ ዘዴ

straw (n.) ሣር

straw, adj. (hat) የሣር ኮፍ ; (mattress) ~~[illegible]~~ የሣር

strawberry እንጆሪ

stray, v. (of cattle) ተለየ ; (of thoughts) ባከነ

stray, adj. (cat) የጠፋ፤ ባለቤት፡ የሌለው ; (cattle) ልቅ፡ የሆነ; (bullet) ተባራሪ

stream, v. (of sweat) ተንጠፈጠፈ, (of tears) ኩልል፡ አለ ; (of crowds) ጎረፈ ; (of water) ፈሰሰ

stream (n.) ወንዝ

street መንገድ

street car ትራም

strength ጉልበት ፤ ጥንካሬ;

(of army, of drug) ኃይል

strengthen (a person) ጉልበት፡ ሰጠ; (an army) አጠናከረ

strenuous (vigorous) ብርቱ;

(requiring exertion) አድካሚ

stress, v. (emphasize) ደጋግሞ፡ አነሳሳ

stress (n.) ችግር ; (mental) ← ጭንቀት

be under stress ተጨነቀ

lay stress ግምት፡ ሰጠ

stretch, vt. (a string) ወጠረ; (a rope) ዘረጋ ; (shoes) ← አሰፋ ; (the legs) አፍታታ; (the rules) ለቀቅ፡ አደረገ

stretch, vi. (of a road) ተዘረጋ; (of an empire) ተስፋፋ; (of material) ተሳበ

stretch every effort የተቻለውን፡ ← ሁሉ፡ አደረገ

stretch out (vt.) ዘረጋ

stretch out (vi.) ተዝናና;

(on a bed) ጋደም፡ አለ

stretcher ቃሬዛ

strew (flowers) በተነ ; (grain) ← ዘራ ; (rushes on the floor) ጎዘጎዘ

strict ጥብቅ ; (diet) የተወሰነ

stride (v.) በንደል· ተራመደ

stride (n.) እርምጃ

strife ጠብ

strike (v.) መታ ; (coins) አትሞ፡ አወጣ ; (a match) ጫረ ; (cross out) ሰረዘ ; (root) ሰደደ ; (of the flue) ያዘ ; (of a thought) ትዝ፡ አለ(ው) ; (of an idea) መሰለ

strike, vi. (of lightning) ← ወደቀ ; (proceed) አመራ ; (stop working) አደመ

strike out ሰረዘ

strike (n.) የሥራ፡ ማቆም፡ አድማ

go on strike ሥራ፡ አቆመ

striker ሥራ፡ ያቆመ

striking, adj. (color) ደማቅ

string, v. (beans) ቀነጠሰ ; (beads) ሰካ

string, n. (thin cord) ሲባጎ ; (of pearls) ድሪ ; (of harp) አውታር

stringed (adj.) ባለ፡ ቆሌ

stringent (strict) በጣም፡ ጥብቅ

strip, vt. (bark) ላጠ ; (fruit from trees) ለቀመ ; (rob) ←ጠራርጎ፡ ወሰደ

strip, n. (of bamboo) ስንጥር; (of paper) ብጣሽ

stripe መስመር

strive (try hard) ጣረ፡ ወደቀ; (struggle) ታገለ

stroke, v. (the arm) ደባበሰ ; (a cat) ዳሰሰ

stroke, n. (sound) ድምፅ ; (a blow) ምት ; (a sudden attack of illness) የደም፡ ←መርጋት፡ በሽታ

at one stroke ባንድፋታ

stroll (v.) በእግር፡ ተንሸራሸረ

strong (ladder) ጠንካራ ; (smell) ኃይለኛ ; (tea) ወፍራም ; (argument) [illegible] ዓይነተኛ

stronghold ጠንካራ፡ ምሽግ

strongly አጥብቆ፤ በኃይል

strophe የግጥም፡ አንቀጽ

structure (building) ሕንፃ ; (of a building) ቅርጽ ; (of the human body) አቋም

struggle (v.) ታገለ ; (make an effort) ተፍጨረጨረ

struggle (n.) ትግል

stub, n. (of ticket) ጉርድ፤ ጉራጅ; (of pencil) ቁራጭ

stubborn ሐሳብ፡ ግትር፤ እልከኛ; (effort) ከባድ

student ተማሪ

studious ጥናት፡ የሚወድ

study (v.) ተማረ ; (a map) ተመለከተ ; (a problem) መረመረ

study (n.) ትምህርት ; (investigation, report) ጥናት ; (sketch in preparation for a painting) ንድፍ ; (room) ←የጥናት፡ ክፍል

stuff, v. (cotton in the ears) ወተፈ ; (clothes in a bag) አመቀ

stuff oneself ብዙ፡ በላ

stuff, n. (cloth) ጨርቅ; (belongings) እቃ ; (worthless things) ጥርክምርክ

stuffy (hall) የታፈነ ; (conversation) ጅክ፡ ያለ

stumble ተንተባተበ

stumble on እንደአጋጣሚ፡ አገኘ

stumbling block ዕንቅፋት

stringent (strict) በጣም፡ ጥብቅ

strip, vt. (bark) ላጠ ; (fruit from trees) ለቀመ ; (rob) ←ጠራርጎ፡ ወሰደ

strip, n. (of bamboo) ስንጥር; (of paper) ብጣሽ

stripe ሰምበር

strive (try hard) ጥሮ፡ ሠራ; (struggle) ታገለ

stroke, v. (the arm) ደባበሰ ; (a cat) ዳሰሰ

stroke, n. (sound) ድምፅ ; (a blow) ምት ; (a sudden attack of illness) የደም፡ ←መርጋት፡ በሽታ

at one stroke ባንድ ፋታ

stroll (v.) በእግር፡ ተንሸራሸረ

strong (ladder) ጠንካራ ; (smell) ኀይለኛ ; (tea) ወፍራም ; (argument) ~~[illegible]~~ ዓይነተኛ

stronghold ጠንካራ፡ ምሽግ

strongly አጥብቆ፤ በኀይል

strophe የግጥም፡ አንቀጽ

structure (building) ሕንጻ ; (of a building) ቋሪ ; (of the human body) አቋም

struggle (v.) ታገለ ; (make an effort) ተፍጨረጨረ

struggle (n.) ትግል

stub, n. (of ticket) ጉርጅ፤ ጉራጅ; (of pencil) ቁራጭ

stubborn ሐሳበ፡ ግትር፤ እልከኛ; (effort) ከባድ

student ተማሪ

studious ጥናት፡ የሚወድ

study (v.) ተማረ ; (a map) ተመለከተ ; (a problem) መረመረ

study (n.) ትምህርት ; (investigation, report) ጥናት ; (sketch in preparation for a painting) ንድፍ ; (room) ←የጥናት፡ ክፍል

stuff, v. (cotton in the ears) ወተፈ ; (clothes in a bag) አጨቀ

stuff oneself ብዙ፡ በላ

stuff, n. (cloth) ጨርቅ; (belongings) እቃ ; (worthless things) ቅርጻምርጻ

stuffy (hall) የታፈነ ; (conversation) ቀፊ፡ ደክ

stumble ተንተባተበ

stumble on እንዳጋጣሚ፡ አገኘ

stumbling block ዕንቅፋት

stump (of tree) ጉቶ

stumpy ዥፋፋ

stun (shock) አስደነገጠ

be stunned ክው፡ አለ

stunt (v.) አቀጨጨ

stupefy (of an attack) አስደነበረ

(of heat, noise) አደነዘዘ

stupendous የሚያስደንቅ

stupid (person) ደደብ ;

(conversation) የማይረባ

sturdy (table) ጠንካራ፡ ;

(person) ጎበዝና፡ ጠንካራ

stutter (v.) ተንተባተበ

stuttering መንተባተብ

style ዘዴ ; (fashion) ሞድ

suave ለስላሳ፡ ጸለ

subdue አሸነፈ

subheading ንር እስት

subject, v. (bring under control)
አስገበረ ; (predispose)
አሳልፎ፡ ሰጠ

subject (n.) ነገር ; (course of study) ትምህርት ; (topic) ← አርእስት ; (citizen) ~~ዜጋ~~ ዜጋ ; (person under control of another) ተገዥ ; (in grammar) ባለቤት

subjection ተገዥነት

subjugate አስገበረ

sublime ልብ፡ የሚማርክ

submerge (vi.) ጠለቀ

sumbissive (humble) ትሑት ;

(docile) እሺ፡ ባይ

submit, vt. (present) አቀረበ

submit (vi.) ተገዛ

subordinate (n.) የበታች

subscribe (money) ሊስት፡ ቀለ· ገባ

subscribe to (periodical)
← በመንበርተኝነት፡ ገዛ;
(to ideas) ተቀበለ

subscriber የጋዜጣ፡ መንበርተኛ

subscription (to a magazine)
← የመንበርተኝነት፡ ጋዜ

(sum of money given to a cause) ያዋጣው· ገንዘብ

subside ጎደለ ; (storm) ጋብ፡ አለ;
(fever) ቀነስ፡ አለ

subsidiary ቅርንጫፍ

subsidize የገንዘብ፡ እርዳታ፡ አደረገ

subsist (maintain life) በሕይወት· ቆየ ; (continue to exist) ተገኘ

subsistence ኑሮ፤ መኖሪያ

substance (matter) ነገር ;
(essence) መሠረት፡ ሐሳብ ፤
ፍሬው· ነገር

substantial ብዙ፤ በርካታ፡ ደኅ;
(bridge) ጠንካራ

substantially በመሠረቱ·

substantiate ከማስረጃ፡ አረጋገጠ

substitute (vi.) ተካ

substitute (n.) ምትክ

subterfuge ምክንያት፤ ብልሃት

subtle ረቂቅ፤ የረቀቀ

subtract ቀነሰ

subtraction መቀነስ

suburb ከተማ፡ ዳር

subvention የገንዘብ· እርዳታ

subvert ገለበጠ

subway መሿለኪያ

succeed,(vt.) ተካ
succeed, vi. (accomplish one's purpose) ተሳካ፤ ተቃና;
(be in a position) ቻለ
succeed to the throne አልጋውን፡ ወረሰ

success የዕድል· መቃናት፤ የውጤት፡ ← መቃናት፤ የሥራ፡ መሳካት
be a success ተሳካ

successful (person) የተሳካ(ለት);
(business) የሚያዋጣ፤ የተሳካ
be successful ተሳካ፤ ውጤት· አገኘ

successive ተከታታይ

successor ተኪ፤ የሚተካ

succinct አጭር፡ ምጥን፡ ደኅ

succumb እረፈ

such እንደዚያ፡ ያለ፤ የመሳሰለ
such-and-such እገሌ

suck (the breast) ጠባ ; (lemon) መጠጠ ; (air) ሳበ

suckle አጠባ

sudden ድንገተኛ፤ ያልታሰበ

suddenly ወዲያውኑ

sue (take legal steps) ክስ፡ አቀረበ፤ ከሰሰ ; (plead for) ለመነ

suffer, vt. (tolerate) ታገሠ ;
(experience) ደረሰ(በት)
suffer, vi. ተሠቃየ ; (of business) ተዳከመ ; (of grades) ዝቅ፡ አለ

suffering (n.) ሥቃይ፤ ችግር፤ መከራ

suffice በቃ

sufficient በቂ

suffocate (vi.) አፈነ

sugar ስኳር፤ ሱኳር

sugar cane ሸንኮራ፡ አገዳ

suggest (propose) ሐሳብ፡ አቀረበ
(imply) አመለከተ ; (bring to mind) አሳሰበ

suggestion የቀረበው፡ ሐሳብ፤ አስተሳሰብ
make a suggestion ሐሳብ፡ አቀረበ

suicide ራስን፡መግደል

commit suicide ራሱን፡ገደለ

suit, v. (please) አስደሰተ;

(fit) ተስማማ ; (be

proportionate to) ተመጣጣኝ፡ሆነ

suit best ተመቸ

suit yourself! እንደሻህ

suit, n. (set of clothes) ሙሉ፡ ልብስ ; (lawsuit) ክስ;

(courtship) ማሽኮርመም

bring suit ከሰሰ

follow suit ተከተለ

suitable የሚስማማ፤ ተስማሚ

suitcase ሻንጣ

suite ተከታዮች

suitor (who brings a case to court) ከሳሽ ; (who courts a woman) የሚያሽኮረምም

sulk አኩረፈ

sulken (child) ያኩረፈ ;

(skies) የከበደ

sully አጎደፈ

sulphur ዲን

sum, --- up (add into one amount) ደመረ ; (summarize) አጠቃለለ

sum, n. (results obtained by addition) ጠቅላላ፡ ድምር;

(amount of money) ገንዘብ

in sum በጠቅላላው

summarily ባስቸኳይ

summarize ዋና፡ ነገሩን፡ ገለጸ፡ አቀረ

summary ዋና፡ ነገር፤ አስተዋጽኦ

summer በጋ

summit አናት

summon (call) ጠራ ; (require the presence of someone by a summons) በመጥሪያ፡ አዘዘ

summons መጥሪያ

sumptuous ድንቅ

sun (v.), --- oneself ፀሐይ፡ ሞቀ

sun (n.) ፀሐይ

Sunday እሑድ፡ ቀ

sunder (vt.) አቋረጠ

sunder, vi. (of coalition) ፈረሰ ; (of ship) ተጋጭቶ፡ ተሰበረ

sundry ልዩ፡ ልዩ

sunflower ሱፍ

sunglasses የፀሐይ፡ መነጽር

sunken (ship) ሰጥሞ፡ የነበረ; (rock) ውኃ፡ የለበሰ

sunny (day) ፀሐያማ ; (room) ፀሐይ፡ የሚገባበት

sunrise የፀሐይ፡ መውጣት

sunset የፀሐይ፡ ጥልቀት፤ የጀንበር ጥልቀት

sunshine የፀሐይ፡ ብርሃን

sunstroke ምች

superb ግሩም

superficial (examination) ቀላል; (mind) ያልበሰለ

superfluous, be --- ከሂደው፡ የማያስፈልግ፡ አልሆኑም

superintendent ተቆጣጣሪ

superior (n.) የበላይ ፤ አለቃ

superior, adj. (officer) የበላይ; (mind) የላቀ ; (quality) ምርጥ ; (forces) ኃይሎች

superiority መበለጥ ፤ ብልጫ

supersede ተካ

superstition አጉል፡ እምነት

superstitious በአጉል እምነት፡ የሚያምን

supervise ተቆጣጠረ

supervision ተቆጣጣሪነት

supervisor ተቆጣጣሪ

supper እራት

supplant በ... ፈንታ ተተካ ፤ የ... ቦታ ፡ ያዘ

supple ቀልጣፋ

supplement (v.) አሟላ፡

supplement (n.) ማሟያ

supplementary በተጨማሪ· የሟያ ገለገለ

supplicant የለማኝ

supplicate ለመነ

supplication ልመና

supply (v.) ሰጠ ፤ አቀረበ (a loss) ተካ; (a satisfy) አረካ

supply (n.) እቃ ፤ የቤት፡ እቃ; (of army) ትጥቅና፡ ሥንቅ

support, v. (hold up, prop) ደገፈ፡ ያዘ ; (maintain parents) ጦረ ; (maintain children) አስተዳደረ ፤ ረዳ; (comfort) አጽናና ; (uphold) ደገፈ ; (verify) አበረታ

support oneself ራሱን፡ ቻለ

support (n.) ድጋፍ

suppose መሰለ(ው) ፤ ገመተ; (imply) እንደሆነ· አመለከተ

let's suppose እንበል

supposed (adj.) የተባለ

supposition ምናልባት ፤ ጽንሰሐሳብ ፤ የይሆናል

suppress (a riot) ደመሰሰ ; (news) አገደ ; (a smile) አፍኖ፡ ያዘ ; (one's feelings) አምቆ፡ ያዘ

suppurate መገለ

supreme (authority) ከፍተኛ; (effort) ታላቅ

Supreme Court ጠቅላይ፡ ንጉሠ፡ ነገሥት· ፍርድ፡ ቤት

surcharge ተጨማሪ· ዋጋ

sure (messenger) የሚታመን; (friend) ታማኝ ; (victory) የማያጠራጥር ; (remedy) የሚፈውስ

be sure to እንዲ + imperfect

for sure በእርግጥ

make sure አረጋገጠ

surely (certainly) በእርግጥ ;

(with skill) በጥንቃቄ

surety (sponsor) ዋስ ;

(guaranty) ዋስትና

surf ማዕበል

surface, vt. (the road) አነጠፈ

surface (vi.) ከውኃው፡ ውስጥ ብቅ፡ አለ

surface (n.) ገጽ ; (outside) ውጭ

surgeon ቀዶ· ጥገና፡ ሐኪም ፤ ቀዳጅ·

surgery ሕክም ቀዶ፡ ጥገና ፤ ኦፕሬሽን

surly ግልፍተኛ

surmount (obstacles) ተወጣ ;

(of a mountain) በከፍታ፡ በለጠ;

(of crown) ደፋ

surname የመጠሪያ፡ ስም

surpass በለጠ

surplus ትርፍ· እቃ ፤ ቀሪ

surprise, vt. (cause astonishment) ← አስደነቀ ; (come upon unexpectedly) ደረሰ(በት)

surprise, n. (feeling caused by something unexpected) የመደነቅ· ስሜት ; (something unexpected) ያልታሰበ፡ ነገር

by surprise በድንገት

take* by surprise አስደነገጠ

surprising የሚደነቅ

surrender, vt. (arms) አስረከበ ;

(liberty) አሳልፎ፡ ሰጠ

surrender (vi.) እጁን፡ ሰጠ

surrender (n.) እጅ· መስጠት

surreptitious ስውር

surrogate ምትክ

surround ከበበ

surrounding (adj.) በከባቢ፡ ያለ

surroundings አካባቢ፡

surveillance መቆጣጠር

survey, v. (the situation) ጠቃቀሰ ; (land) ቀየሰ; (take broad view of) በላይ፡ ቃኘ; (examine) ተመለከተ

survey (n.) ጥናት ፤ [illegible] ← አጠቃላይ፡ ጥናት;

(of land) ቅየሳ

surveyor ቀያሽ

survival (act of surviving) መትረፍ ; (thing that survived) ርዝራዥ

survive (outlive) ከ ··· ተረፈ ፤ ከ···ዳነ;

(continue to be) ዘልቆ· አለ

survivor የተረፈ

susceptible ሆደ፡ ባሻ

be susceptible of ቻለ

suspect (v.) ጠረጠረ ; (think

likely) ገመተ

suspect (n.) የተጠረጠረ፡ሰው ፤ ተጠርጣሪ

suspend (a lamp) አንጠለጠለ;

(judgement) አዘገየ ; (payment)

← ለጊዜው፡ አቆመ

be suspended ለጊዜው፡ ታገደ

suspenders ማንገቻ

suspension ለጊዜው፡ መወገድ ፤ መታገድ

suspicion ጥርጣሬ

have a suspicion ጠረጠረ

suspicious (inclined to distrust) ተጠራጣሪ ; (open to distrust) አጠራጣሪ

make suspicious ጥርጣሬ፡ አሳደረበት

sustain (support) ደገፈ;

(uphold) አምኖ፡ ተቀበለ;

(the weight) ተሸከመ;

(undergo, suffer) ደረሰ(በት)

sustenance ምግብ ; (help, means of living) መርጃ

swaddle በጨርቅ፡ ጠቀለለ

swallow (vt.) ዋጠ ; (displeasure) ዋጥ፡ አደረገ;

(absorb, take in) ደመሰሰ ;

(accept without question) ← አመነ ; (endure) ቻይ፡ ሆነ;

(retract words) ዐጠፈ

swamp (v.) ዋጠ

be swamped with work ሥራ፡ ተጫነው

swamp (n.) ረግረግ

swampy የረግረግ

swarm (vt.) ሞላ

swarm (vi.) ጎረፈ

swarm in ግር፡ ብሎ፡ ገባ

swarm (n.) ጭፍራ ፤ መንጋ

swarms of ብዙ

swat እሽ፡ አለ

sway, vt. (cause to move from side to side) አወዛወዘ ;

(influence, move) ማረከ ;

(cause to change one's mind) ← ሐሳቡን፡ ለወጠ

sway (vi.) ተወዛወዘ ; (lean to one side) አጋደለ

be swayed ተሳበ ፤ ሐሳቡ፡ ተለወጠ

swear (v.) ማለ ; (use bad words) ተራገመ ; (state solemnly) ተናገረ

be sworn in ሥርዓተ፡ መሐላ፡ ፈጸመ

sweat (v.) አላበ(ው)

sweat (n.) ላብ

sweater ሹራብ

sweep (vt.) ጠረገ ; (of hurricane) ← አናወጸ ; (scan) አሰሰ ;

(win decisively) በከፍተኛ፡ ድምፅ፡ አሸነፈ

sweep away ጠርጎ፡ ወሰደ

sweep off ወሰደ

sweeping, adj. (statement) ሁለ[illegible]ቻ፡ ያስ; (changes) ስዞ፡ ሰቀ፡ ሰደ፡

sweepings ጥራጊ

sweet (girl) ደስ፡ የሚል;
(tea) ስኳር፡ የበዛበት

be sweet ጣፈጠ

taste sweet ጣፈጠ

sweet(s) ጣፋጭ፡ ነገር ፤ ከረሜላ

sweeten አጣፈጠ

sweeten with sugar ስኳር፡ ጨመረ

sweetheart የፍቅር፡ ወዳጅ

swell, vt. (cause to bulge) ወጠረ ; (cause to increase) ሞላ

swell (vi.) አበጠ ; (of dough) ኩፋ ; (of profits) ደረጀ

be swollen (ankle) አበጠ ; (river) ሞላ

swelling እብጠት

swerve ዞር፡ አደረገ

swift ፈጣን

swiftly በፍጥነት

swim (v.) ዋኘ

swim in tears እንባ፡ አዘለ

swim (n.) ዋና፡

take a swim ዋኘ

swimmer ዋናተኛ

swimming pool መዋኛ ፤ የመዋኛ፡ ስፍራ

swimsuit የዋና፡ ልብስ

swindle (v.) አጭበረበረ

swindler አጭበርባሪ

swine አሳማ

swing (vt.) አወዛወዘ

swing, vi. (of pendulum) ተወዛወዘ ; (of monkey) ተንጠለጠለ ; (on a swing) ጅዋ፡ ጅዋ፡ ተጫወተ ; (veer, of wind) አቅጣጫውን፡ ለወጠ

swing (n.) ጅዋ ጅዋ

be in full swing (market) ደራ

swirl ተሽመሰመሰ

make swirl አዞረ

switch, v. (whip lightly) ገረፈ ; (change) ለወጠ ; (exchange) **ለዋወጠ** ; (flick) አገረረ

switch off አጠፋ

switch on አበራ

switch, n. (of electricity) ← ማብሪያ ፤ ማጥፊያ ; (shoot of tree used as whip) አርጩሜ

swivel ተሽከረከረ

swivel chair ተሽከርካሪ፡ ወንበር

swollen (river) የሞላ ; (cheek) ያበጠ

sword ጎራዴ

sycamore ወርካ

syllable ክፍለ፡ቃል

syllabus ሥርዓተ፡ትምህርት

symbol ምሳሌ ; (in writing)
ምልክት

symbolize ምሳሌ፡ ሆነ

symmetrical ተመዛዛኝ

symmetry ደልደል፡ ቅርጽ

sympathetic ርኅሩኅ

be sympathetic to ደገፈ ፤ ተቀበለ

sympathize (be in agreement)
ደገፈ ; (feel compassion)
አዘነ(ለት)

sympathy (a sharing of another's
feelings) የሐዘን፡ ተካፋይ፡መሆን;
(agreement) መስማማት
feel sympathy አዘነ

symphony ሲምፎኒ

symposium ጉባኤ

symptom ምልክት

synagogue ምኵራብ

syndicate ማኅበር

synonym ተመሳሳይ

syntax አገባብ

synthetic ሰው፡ ሠራሽ

syrup ሽሮፕ

system ዘዴ ; (an ordered group
of facts, principles) ሥርዓት ;
(bodily makeup) ሰውነት

systematic ሥርዓት፡ ያለው

systematize ሥርዓት፡ አወጣ

T

table ጠረጴዛ ; (tabulation)
← ሰንጠረዥ ; (tablet) ሰሌዳ
table of contents ማውጫ፡
multiplication table ርቢ፡ ቤት

tablecloth የጠረጴዛ፡ ልብስ፡

tablespoon የሾርባ፡ ማንካ

tablet ሰሌዳ

tableware የገበታ፡ እቃ

tabulate በሰንጠረዥ ፡ ዘረዘረ

taciturn ዝምተኛ

tack, v. (attach) አያያዘ

tackle (a problem) ሠራ ; (seize
and throw down) ጠልፎ፡ ጣለ

tact ብልሃት

tactics ዘዴ ; (military) የጦር፡
ስልት

tactless ብልሃት፡ የጎደለው

tag (n.) የመግለጫ፡ ወረቀት

tail (n.) ጅራት፡

tailor ልብስ፡ ሰፊ

take ወሰደ ፤ ያዘ ; (lead)
← አደረሰ ; (a bus) ሄደ ;
(a prize) አገኘ ; (time) ፈጀ ;

(patience) ጠበቀ ; (photos)
← አነሣ ; (stand; endure) ታገሠ;
(advice) ሰማ ; (medicine)
← ዋጠ ; (lessons) ተማረ

take apart አለያየ

take away ወሰደ

take back መለሰ

take down አወረደ

take in (earn) አገኘ ; (understand) ገባ(ው) ; include
← ጨመረ

take off አወለቀ ; (the mustache) ላጨ

take on (hire) ቀጠረ ;
(undertake) ጀመረ

take out አወጣ

take over ተረከበ ፤ በእጁ፡ አደረገ

take up ቀጠለ ; (lift) አነሣ ;
(present a matter) አቀረበ

tale ታሪክ

talebearer ወሬኛ፡ ሰው

talent ተሰጥዎ ፤ ችሎታ

talisman ክታብ

talk (v.) ተናገረ ; (converse)
← አወራ ፤ አወጋ

talk back መልስ፡ ሰጠ

talk behind one's back አማ

talk one into አግባባ

talk over አዋየ

talk up በግልጽ፡ ተናገረ

talk (n.) ንግግር; (conversation)
ጭውውት ; (rumor) ወሬ

deliver a talk አሰማ ፤ ንግግር፡
አደረገ

give a talk ንግግር፡ አደረገ

talkative ለፍላፊ

tall ረጅም

tame (v.) ለማዳ፡ አደረገ

tame (adj.) ለማዳ

tan (vt.) አለፋ

tan, vi. (become brown) ጠቆረ

tangerine መንደሪን

tangle, v. (knot) ወሳሰበ ;
(argue, fight) ተጋጨ

tank በርሜል ; (armored vehicle)
ታንክ

tanker ጫኝ፡ መርከብ

tanner ቆዳ፡ ፋቂ

tap (v.) መታ፡ መታ፡ አደረገ

tape, v. (fasten with a band)
← በማጣበቂያ፡ አያያዘ
(record) ቴፕ፡ ቀዳ

tape, n. (for a wound) የቁስል፡
መለጠፊያ ; (magnetic) ቴፕ

tapeworm ኮሶ

tar (n.) ሬንጅ

tardy ዘግይቶ፡ የመጣ

be tardy ዘገየ ; (of progress) ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ተጎተተ
target ዒላማ
tariff ቀረጥ
tarry (delay) ዘገየ ; (stay in a place for a short time) አረፈ
task (work to be done) ሥራ ; (duty) ሙያ
taste (v.) ቀመሰ ; (experience) ለመደ
taste good ጣፈጠ
taste, n. (sense by which flavor is perceived) የማጣጣም፡ ችሎታ; (flavor) ጣዕም ; (liking) ፍላጎት
tasty ጣዕም፡ ያለው፤ ጣፋ
tatters ቡትቶ
tattle አሳበቀ
tattletale አሳባቂ
tattoo (v.) ነቀሰ
tattoo (n.) ንቅሳት
tavern መጠጥ፡ ቤት
tax (v.) ቀረጥ፡ አስከፈለ፤ ቀረጥ፡ ጣለ
tax (n.) ግብር፤ ቀረጥ
taxation ቀረጥ፤ የግብር፡ አከፋፈል
tax collector ግብር፡ አስገቢ
taxi ታክሲ
tea ሻይ
teach አስተማረ
teacher አስተማሪ
teaching መምህርነት፤ አስተማሪነት
(precept) ልማድ
teakettle የሻይ፡ ጀበና
team ቡድን፤ ጓድ ; (of oxen) ← ጥማድ
teapot የሻይ፡ ጀበና
tear (vt.) ቀደደ ; (hair, meat) ነጨ
tear (vi.) ተቀደደ
tear down አፈረሰ
tear off ገነጠለ
tear up ቀደደ
tear, n. (something torn) ቀዳዳ
tear, n. (of eyes) እንባ
move to tears አስለቀሰ
tear gas የሚያስለቅስ፡ ጢስ
tease አሾፈ
teaspoon የሻይ፡ ማንኪያ፡
teat ጡት
technician ቴክኒሺያን
technique ዘዴ
tedious, be --- ሰለቸ
teethe ጥርስ፡ አወጣ
telegram ቴሌግራም
telegraph ቴሌግራም፡ አደረገ
telephone (v.) ደወለ
telephone (n.) ስልክ

telephone number የስልክ፡ ቁጥር

telephone operator ስልከኛ

tell ነገረ ; (a story) ተናገረ; (announce) አበሰረ ; (inform) ←ገለጸ ; (order) አዘዘ; (know, recognize) ዐወቀ

tell apart ለይቶ፡ ዐወቀ

teller (in bank) ገንዘብ፡ ከፋይ

temper (mood) ጠባይ ; (rage) ንዴት

be in a bad temper ተበሳጨ

fly into a temper በንዴት፡ ←ጦፈ

lose one's temper ተናደደ

temperament ጠባይ

tempermental ግልፍተኛ

temperate (reply) የረጋ; (man) ራሱን፡ የሚቈጣጠር

temperature አየር፡ ሁኔታ; (fever) ትኩሳት

tempest ኀይለኛ፡ ነፋስ

temple ቤተ፡ መቅደስ

temporal ዓለማዊ

temporarily ለጊዜው

tempt ገፋፋ ; (attract, make desire) አስጐመጀ

temptation ፈተና

tempting, be --- አጓጓ

ten ዐሥር

ten o'clock አራት፡ ሰዓት

tenacious ችክቅ

tenant ተከራይ

tenant farmer ጭሰኛ

tend (vt.) ጠበቀ

tend, vi. (take a direction toward) ሰበር፡ አለ ; (be inclined to) ዝንባሌ፡ አለው

tendency ዝንባሌ

tender, v. (offer for acceptance) አቀረበ

tender, n. (bid) ጨረታ; (offer) ጥያቄ

tender (adj.) ለስላሳ ; (leaves) ←ለምለም ; (words) የለዘበ; (skin) በቀላሉ፡ የሚቈጣ

tenderhearted ርኅሩኅ

tendon ጅማት

tenement ቤት

tense (n.) ጊዜያት

tense, adj. (rope) የተወጠረ; (person) የመንፈስ፡ ጭንቀት፡ ያለበት

tension (stretching) መወጠር; (friction) አለመግባባት; (strain) የመንፈስ፡ ጭንቀት

tent ድንኳን

tentative ጊዜያዊ

tenth ዐሥረኛ

tenuous (web) ቀጭን ;
(argument) መሠረተ ቢስ
tepid ለብ ያለ
term (expression) ቃል ;
(period of time in school)
←የትምህርት ወቅት
(time) ዘመን ; (condition)
←ውል
be on bad terms ተጣላ
come to terms ተስማማ
terminal (n.) ጣቢያ
terminal (adj.) የመጨረሻ
terminate (vt.) አቋረጠ
terminate (vi.) አለቀ ፤ አበቃ
termite ምስጥ
terrace በረንዳ
terrain መሬት
terrestrial የመሬት ፤ ምድራዊ
terrible (severe) ኃይለኛ ;
(bad) መጥፎ ; (distressing)
←በጣም ፡ የሚያሳዝን
terrific ኃይለኛ
terrify አስደነገጠ ፤ አስፈራራ
territorial (integrity) የግዛት ;
(army) ብሔራዊ
territory (large area of land)
←አገር ; (land under the jurisdiction of a sovereign state) ግዛት

terror, have a --- of ፈራ
terrorist ዐመፀኛ
terrorize አሸበረ
test (v.) ፈተነ ; (examine in order to identify the presence of certain conditions)
←መረመረ
test (n.) ፈተና
testament ኑዛዜ
testify መሰከረ ; (bear witness to) አመሰከተ
testimony የምስክርነት ፡ ቃል ;
(evidence) ማስረጃ
text ቃል ; (printed version)
←መጽሐፍ ; (a passage of the Bible) የመጽሐፍ ፡
←ቅዱስ ፡ ጥቅስ
textbook የመማሪያ ፡ መጽሐፍ
textile ጨርቃ ፡ ጨርቅ
than ከ –
thank (v.) ምስጋና ፡ አቀረበ ፤ አመሰገነ
thank you! እግዚአብሔር ፡ ይስጥልኝ
thankful, be --- ባለውለታው ፡ ነው
thankless ውለታ ፡ ቢስ
thanks ምስጋና
thanks to ዕድሜ ፡ ለ... ፤ በ... ምክንያት
that, adj.,pron. (masc.) ያ ;
(fem.) ያቺ ፤ ያች
that (relative) የ + perfect ;
የም– (or እም–) ~~[illegible]~~ + imperfect

that (conj.) እንዲ + perfect
or relative imperfect
that (adv.) እስከዚህ ፤ ያህን፡ ያህል
that one (masc.) ያኛው ፤
(fem.) ያቺ
thatch (v.) ከደነ
thatch (n.) የሳር፡ ክዳን
thaw (vt.) አቀለጠ
thaw, v. (melt) ሟሟ ; (become
friendlier) ሞቅ፡ ብሎት፡ ተሟሟተ
the, masc. -u (after consonant),
-w (after vowel); fem.
-wa, -itu, -itwa
theatre የቲያትር፡ ቤት
theft ስርቆት
their የነርሱ ፤ -äቸው
theirs የነሱ ፤ የነርሱ
them እነርሱን፤-aቸው
theme መልእክት ፤ አርእስት
themselves ራሳቸው
then (adv.) ያን፤ በዚያን፡ ጊዜ;
(after that) ከዚያ፡ በኋላ;
(in this case) እንግዲያውማ
then and there ወዲያው
by then ያኔ
thence (from that place) ከዚያ;
(from that time) ከ··· ወዲህ
thenceforth ከዚያ፡ ጊዜ፡ ወዲህ

theology መንፈሳዊ፡ ትምህርት
theory ፅንሰ፡ ሐሳብ ፤ ንድፍ
there እዚያ ፤ እዚያ፡ ጋ;
(on that matter) እዚያ፡ ላይ
there is አለ
thereabouts, or --- (close to
that time) ወዲ ፤ ወይም፡ ወዲዚያ
← ገደማ ; (close to that
place) ወይም፡ በዚያ፡ አካባቢ
thereafter ከዚያ፡ ወዲህ
therein እዚያ፡ ውስጥ
thereto ወደዚያ
thereupon (immediately after) ያኔ
thermometer (for temperature)
የሙቀት፡ መለኪያ;
(for weather) ተርሞሜትር
these እነዚህ
they እነሱ ፤ እነርሱ
thick ወፍራም ; (line) ሰፊ ;
(beard) [illegible]፡ ያለ ; (forest)
← ጥቅጥቅ፡ ያለ
thicken (vt.) አወፈረ
thicken (vi.) ወፈረ
thicket ጥሻ
thickly ጥቅጥቅ፡ ብሎ
thief ሌባ፡
thigh ታፋ
thin, vi. (hair) ሳሳ ;

(crowd) ተቀነሰ ; (fog)
← ለቀቀ

thin (adj.) ስስ ; (ribbon, man, sauce) ቀጭን; ♦
(crowd) ጥቂት
get thin ከሳ

thing ነገር
things (situation) ኑሮ;
(personal belongings) ጓዝ
among other things በተጨማሪ
not a thing አንድም፡ ነገር + negative verb
poor thing! ምስኪን

think አሰበ ; (believe) ← መሰለ(ው)
think of ታወሰ(ው)
think up (a plan) አመነጨ;
(excuses) ፈጠረ

third ሦስተኛ ; (of a King or historic person) ሣልሳዊ
a third ሢሶ

thirst ጥም

thirsty, be --- ጠማ(ው)

thirteen ዐሥራ፡ ሦስት

this (adj., pron.) masc. ይህ ;
fem. ይህች ፤ ይሄች ፤ ይቺ
this one ይህ፤ ይህኛው

thorn እሾህ

thorny እሾሃም ; (perplexing) አጠራጣሪ

thorough (careful) ጥንቁቅ;
(exhaustive) የተሟላ

thoroughfare ዋና፡ ጎዳና

thoroughly (carefully) በጥንቃቄ;
(in detail) በዝርዝር

those (adj., pron.) እነዚያ

though ቢ + imperfect + (ቅሉ)

thought ሐሳብ ; (opinion) ~~[illegible]~~ አስተሳሰብ

thoughtful (serious) አስተዋይ;
(considerate of others) ደግ፡ አሳቢ
be thoughtful አሰበ

thoughtless (rash) ግዴለሽ ;
(not thinking of others) ለሰው፡ የማያስብ

thousand ሺ

thrash መታ፤ ገረፈ

thread, v. (the needle) ክር፡ አገባ;
(beads) ሰካ

thread (n.) ክር

threat ዛቻ ; (of war) ስጋት
make threats ዛተ

threaten ዛተ ; (announce as a threat) በማስፈራራት፡ ገለጸ;
(be a cause of evil) አሰጋ

three ሦስት

three o'clock ዘጠኝ፡ ሰዓት

thresh ወቃ

threshing floor አውድማ

threshold መግቢያ

thrice ሦስቴ

thrifty ቆጣቢ

thrill (vt.) መንፈስ፡ አነቃቃ፤ አስደነቀ

thrill (vi.) በደስታ፡ ስሜት፡ ተነካ;

(of voice) ተርገበገበ

be thrilled በደስታ፡ ተቀጠ

thrive (of business) ዳበረ ;

(of children) ፋፋ

throat ጉሮሮ

throb በኃይል፡ መታ

throne ዙፋን

assume the throne ነገሠ

throttle (v.) አንቆ፡ ገደለ;

(suppress) ደመሰሰ

through (prep.) በ··· በኩል;

(because of) በ··· ምክንያት;

(until) እስከ··· ድረስ

through, adv. (the whole)

← በሙሉ ; (directly)

← በቀጥታ

through and through (entirely)

← ጨርሶ ; (completely)

← በጣም

all the way through ከዳር፡

← እስከ፡ ዳር

throughout (prep.) በ··· ጊዜ፡ ሁሉ

throughout (adv.) በሙሉ፤ ሙሉ-በሙሉ

throw ወረወረ ; (bring to

the ground) ጣለ ; (put

carelessly) ጣል፡ አደረገ

throw about (paper) ጣለ;

(money) አባከነ

throw away ጣለ፡

throw back ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ መለሰ

throw off አሳሳተ፤ አታለለ

throw out (discard) ጣለ;

(eject) አስወጣ

thrust ወጋ

thumb አውራ፡ ጣት; (of glove)

ያውራ፡ ጣት፡ ማስገቢያ

thumbtack የወረቀት፡ ምስማር

thunder (v.) አጉረመረመ ;

(shout with a roar) በኃይል፡ ተናገረ

thunder (n.) ነጎድጓድ

thunderbolt የሰማይ፡ መብልጭልጭ

thunderstorm ነጎድጓድ

Thursday ሐሙስ

thus እንዲህ

thus far እዚህ፡ ድረስ፤ እስካሁን

thwart አሰናከለ

tibia የጭን፡ ቅልጥም

tick (n.) መዥገር

ticket ቲኬት ; (summons)

መጥሪያ

ticket office ቲኬት፡ መሸጫ፡

tickle ኰረኰረ; (delight) አሣቀ

ticklish (risky to handle) አስቸጋሪ

be ticklish (feet) ሰቀጠጠ

tide ማዕበል፤ ሞገድ

at high tide ማዕበል፡ ሲነሣ

at low tide ባሕሩ፡ ጸጥ፡ ሲል

tidings ወሬ

glad tidings የምሥራች

tidy (v.) አጸዳዳ

tidy (adj.) ንጹሕ

tie (v.) አሰረ

be tied (fastened) ታሰረ;

(make the same score) እኩል፡ ለኩል፡ ተለያየ

tie a knot ቋጠረ

tie up (halt the activity of) መሥራቱን፡ አቋመ;

(one's money) አዋሰ

tie, n. (necktie) ከረቫት ;

(connection) ግንኙነት

tiger ነብር

tight, adj. (knot) ጠበቅ፡ ብሎ፡ የታሰረ; (wire) የተወጠረ ; (shoes) ጠባብ ; (situation) አስጊ፤ የሚያስጨንቅ

be tight ጠበበ

tight (adv.) በጥብቅ፤ በኃይል

tighten አጠበቀ

tile ጡብ

till (v.) አረሰ

till (prep.) እስከ

tilt (vt.) አዘነበለ፤ ዘንበል፡ አደረገ;

(the hat) ደፋ፡ አደረገ

tilt (vi.) አጋደለ

timber ዕንጨት

time (v.) አስተካከለ;

(measure the speed of) ለካ

time (n.) ጊዜ ; (hour, minutes by the clock) ሰዓት

time after time ደጋግሞ

all the time ሁል ጊዜ፤ ዘወትር

at all times በማንኛውም፡ ጊዜ

at one time (earlier) ድሮ ;

(together) ባንድ፡ ጊዜ

at the same time አንድ፡ ላይ

at times አንዳንድ፡ ጊዜ፤ አንዳንዴ

beat time አመበመበ

(be) behind the time ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ

for the time being ለጊዜው

from time to time አልፎ፡ አልፎ፤ በየጊዜው

gain time (clock) ቀደመ፤ ሮጠ

hard times ችግር

in no time ከመቅጽበት፤ በንዲፍታ

in olden times በቀድሞ፡ ጊዜ

in time (eventually) ውሎ፡ አድሮ

(before it is too late) በጊዜ

kill time ጊዜ፡ አሳለፈ

on time በሰዓቱ፤ በጊዜው

timely ከጊዜ፡ ጋር፡ ተስማሚ

timetable ፕሮግራም

timid (child) ፈሪ ; (animal) ድንጉጥ

timidity ፍርሃት

timorous ፈሪ

tin ቆርቆሮ

tinkle ተንቃጨለ

tint (v.) ቀባ

tiny በጣም፡ ትንሽ፤ ጥቃቅን

tip, v. (tilt) አጋደለ ; (give a small fee for services) ጉርሻ፡ ←ሰጠ

tip over (vt.) ደፋ

tip, n. (point) ጫፍ ; (a bit of helpful information) ፖኝ፤ ←ጠቃሚ፡ ወሬ

(money given for services) ←ጉርሻ

tiptop አንደኛ

tire (vt.) አደከመ

tire (vi.) ደከመ

tire (n.) ጎማ

tired (adj.) የደከመ

be tired, get tired ደከመ(ው)

be tired of ሰለቸ(ው-)

tireless (workers) የማይታክቱ

(effort) ያልተቆጠበ

tiresome አድካሚ

tithe ዐሥራት

title, n. (name of book) አርእስት፤ ←ስም

(rank) ማዕረግ ; (right of ownership) መብት

to (direction) ወደ;

(for) ለ ; (until) እስከ ;

(upon, against) ላይ

toad ጉርጥ

toast, v. (brown by heating) ጠበሰ ;

(drink in honor of) ስለ፡ ጤንነት፡ ጠጣ

toast, n. (toasted) የተጠበሰ

toaster መጥበሻ

tobacco ትምባሆ

today ዛሬ ; (in these times) በዚህ፡ ጊዜ

toe የግር፡ ጣት

together አንድ፡ ላይ፤ አብረው

together with ከ...ጋር

toil (v.) ለፋ

toil (n.) ልፋት፤ ብርቱ፡ ሥራ

toilet ሽንት፡ ቤት

tolerance መታገሥ

tolerant ቻይ፡ የሆነ

tolerate (endure, put up with)
ታገሠ; (allow) ተቀበለ

toll, v. (bell) ተደወለ

toll, n. (tax or fee) የኬላ፡ ቀረጥ;
(loss in value) ጉዳት

tomato ቲማቲም

tomb መቃብር

tombstone የመቃብር፡ ድንጋይ

tomorrow ነገ
the day after tomorrow
ተነገ፡ ወዲያ

tone (of an instrument) ቃና;
(voice) ድምፅ፤ ቃል;
(in painting) ቀለም

tongue (organ in the mouth) ምላስ;
(language) ቋንቋ
native tongue የናት፡ ቋንቋ

tonight ዛሬ፡ ማታ

too በጣም፤ -ም
too long በዛ
too much በዛ

tool መሣሪያ

tooth ጥርስ

toothache የጥርስ፡ ሕመም

toothbrush የጥርስ፡ ቡሩሽ

toothpaste የጥርስ፡ ሳሙና

top, v. (cover the top) ሸፈነ;
(be at the head of) አንደኛ፡ ወጣ;
(excel) ከ... በለጠ; (reach
the top of) ከ... ጫፍ፡ ላይ፡
← ደረሰ

top, n. (summit) ጫፍ; (cover)
ክዳን; (child's toy) ጅለበ
from top to bottom ከላይ፡ እስከ፡
ታች
on top ከላይ

top, adj. (drawer) ላይኛ;
(speed) ከፍተኛ; (student)
← ጎበዝ

topic አርእስት

topography የመሬት፡ አቀማመጥ

topple (a tree) ገነደለ; (an
opponent in a fight) ዘረረ፤ ጣለ

torch ችቦ

torment (v.) አሠቃየ;
(annoy) አስቸገረ

torment (n.) ሥቃይ
be in torment ተሠቃየ

tornado ኃይለኛ፡ ንፋት

torpid, be --- ፈዘዘ፡ አለ

torrent ወራጅ፡ ውኃ፡

torrential ኃይለኛ

torrid በጣም፡ ሞቃት

tortoise ኤሊ

tortuous (road) ጠምዛዛ; (reasoning) ጠማማ

torture (v.) አሠቃየ

torture, n. (pain) ሥቃይ; (inflicting of severe pain) የሥቃይ፡ ቅጣት

toss (throw) ጣል፡ አደረገ; (cause to roll back and forth) አንገላታ; (lift, move quickly) ነቀነቀ

toss a coin ዕጣ፡ አወጣ

total, v. (amount to) ጠቅላላ፡ ቁጥራቸው፡ ነበረ; (add) ደመረ

total (n.) ድምር፤ ጠቅላላ

total, adj. (entire) ጠቅላላ; (complete) ፍጹም

totality ብዛት

totally በፍጹም

touch (vt.) ነካ ; (food) ← ንክች፡ አደረገ ; (equal, compete) ከ... ጋር፡ ተወዳደረ; (concern) ተመለከተ; (mention) አነሣ; (cause sympathy, move) ተሰማ

touch down አረፈ

touch off አስነሣ

touch, n. (sense by which a person perceives things) ← የመዳሰስ. ችሎታ

a touch of ሰመለ፤ ምልክት

be in touch ግንኙነት፡ ነበረው

get in touch ተገናኘ

touching (adj.) ልብ፡ የሚነካ

touching (prep.) ስለ

touchy የሚያስቈጣ፤ የሚያበሳጭ

tough (skin) ጠንካራ ; (assignment) ከባድ ; (meat) አንጀ

tour (v.) ጐበኘ ; (walk around) ዞረ

tour (n.) ጉብኝት

tourist ጐብኚ

tournament ውድድር፡

tow ጐትቶ፡ አመጣ

tow away ጐትቶ፡ ወሰደ

toward ወደ ; (about) ወደ ... ገደማ; (concerning) ስለ

towards ወደ ---- ገደማ

towel ፎጣ

tower ግንብ

town ከተማ

town hall የከተማ፡ አዳራሽ

toy (v.) ተጫወተ

toy (n.) አሻንጉሊት

trace, v. (draw on transparent paper) ነደፈ; (follow the tracks of) በዱካ፡ ተከታተለው፡ ← ደረሰ(በት)
(find) ፈልጎ፡ አገኘ

trace (n.) ምልክት ; (vestige) ርዝራዥ ; (footprint) ዱካ

track, n. (path) የእግር፡ መንገድ; (footprint) ኮቴ
keep track of ተከታተለ
race track የእሽቅድድም፡ ሜዳ

tractor የእርሻ፡ መኪና

trade (v.) ነገደ ; (exchange) ለወጠ ፤ ተለዋወጠ

trade (n.) ንግድ ; (craft) የእጅ፡ ሥራ

trader ነጋዴ

tradition ባህል

traditional የባህል

traffic (v.), --- in ነገደ

traffic, n. (business) ንግድ ; (movement of vehicles) የመኪና እንቅስቃሴ ፤ የመኪና፡ መዘዋወር

traffic jam የመኪና፡ መጨናነቅ

tragedy (sad event) አሳዛኝ፡ መከራ; (a play) አሳዛኝ፡ የሆነ፡ ቲያትር

tragic አሳዛኝ

trail, vt. (follow) ተከታተለ; (pull along) ጎተተ ; (bring along) በእግሩ፡ ይዞ፡ ገባ

trail, vi. (lag behind) ኋላ፡ ኋላ ← ቀረ

trail, n. (path) የግር፡ መንገድ; (track) ፈለግ

train, vt. (educate) አስተማረ; (give practice in some skill) አሠለጠነ ~~(train a gun)~~ ~~ደገነ~~

train (n.) ባቡር

trained (adj.) የሠለጠነ

trainer አሠልጣኝ

training ትምህርት ; (the condition of being trained for some sport) መሠልጠን

trait ባሕርይ

traitor ከዳተኛ

tramp (v.), --- on ረጋገጠ

tramp (n.) በረንዳ፡ አዳሪ ፤ ዱርዬ

trample ረገጠ ፤ ረጋገጠ

tranquil ጸጥ፡ ያለ ፤ ~~ጸጥታ~~

tranquility ጸጥታ

transaction መገበያየት

transfer (v.) አስተላለፈ ፤ አዛወረ

transfer (n.) ዝውውር

transform ለወጠ

transformer ኮሬንቲ፡ መለዋወጫ

transgress (violate) ጣሰ ; (go beyond) ከ... ወዲያ፡ ፈወ

transgression መጣስ

transient (worker) ጊዜያዊ ; + (happiness) ኀላፊ

transit መሸጋገር

transitive ተሻጋሪ

transitory ኀላፊ

translate ተረጐመ

translation ትርጉም

translator አስተርጓሚ

translucent ብርሃን፡ የሚያስተላልፍ

transmit አስተላለፈ

transparent ግልጽ

transplant (plants) አዛውሮ· ተከለ; (a heart) አዛወረ

transport (v.) አጓጓዘ ; (carry away by passion) መንፈስን፡ ማረከ

transport, n. (ship) የሚያጓጉዝ፡ መርከብ ; (carrying of goods, soldiers) ማጓጓዝ

transportation (carrying or being carried from one place to another) መጓጓዝ ; (means of carrying) ማመላለሻ

trap (v.) አጠመደ ; (ambush) ← አድፍጦ፡ ያዘ

trap (n.) ወጥመድ

trapeze ዥዋዥዌ

trash (rubbish) ቆሻሻ ; (worthless) የማይረባ፡ እቃ

travel (v.) ተጓዘ

travel (n.) ጉዞ

traveler መንገደኛ

tray ዝርግ· ሳሕን

treacherous ከዳተኛ ; (ground) አታላይ

treachery ከሐዲነት፤ ከዳተኛነት

tread (vi.) ተራመደ

tread (n.) ዳቴ ; (of tire) ጥርስ

treason ከሐዲነት፤ ክሕደት

treasonable ከክሕደት፡ የሚቆጠር

treasure (v.) ከፍ፡ አድርጎ፡ ተመለከ

treasure (n.) ሀብት

treasurer ገንዘብ፡ ያዥ

treasury (place where funds are kept) ግምጃ፡ ቤት ; (funds) ተቀማጭ፡ ገንዘብ; (collection of valuable objects) ቅርስ

treat (v.) ያዘ፤ · አስተናገደ; (consider) ቆጠረ ; (help toward a cure) አከመ ; (negotiate) ተደራደረ ; (a subject) ተነተነ

treat of ነካ፡ ሆነ

treat to ጋበዘ

treat (n.) ግብዣ

be a treat በጣም፡ አስደሰተ

treatise ድርሰት

treatment (manner of dealing)
አያያዝ፤ ማስተዳደር

(medical) ሕክምና

treaty ውል፤ ስምምነት

tree ~~[illegible]~~ ዛፍ

tremble ~~ዛፍ~~ ተንቀጠቀጠ; (voice)
ተርገበገበ ; (leaves)
ተወዘወዘ

tremendous (speed) የሚያስገርም;
(difference) ታላቅ

tremendously ያለ፡ ቅጥ፤ በጣም

trench (narrow furrow in the
earth) ቦይ ; (ditch as a
protection for soldiers)
የመከላከያ፡ ጉድባ

trenchant (remark) ቁርጥ፡ ያለ

trend ዝንባሌ

trespass ሕግ፡ ጥሶ፡ አለፈ

trial ፍርድ ; (test) ሙከራ

be a trial (cause hardship)
← አስቸገረ

triangle ሦስት፡ ማእዘን

tribalism የጎሳ፡ ስሜት

tribe ጎሳ

tribulation መከራ፡ ችግር

tribunal ፍርድ፡ ቤት

tribune (defender of people) ጠበቃ;
(platform) መድረክ

tributary (who pays tribute) ገባር ;
(of a river) ገባር፡ ወንዝ

tribute (forced payment) ግብር ;
(acknowledgment) መታሰቢያ

trick ተንኰል ; (skillful act)
← ትንግርት ; (particular
skill) ዘዴ

play tricks ተጫወተ (በት)

trickle, vi. (of water) ተንጠባጠበ;
(of tears) ዱብ፡ ዱብ፡ አለ

trickster አጭበርባሪ

tricky (politician) ዘዴኛ ;
(question) የሚያሳስት ;
(animal) ብልጥ

trifle (v.) ቀለደ

trifle (n.) ቀላል፡ ነገር፤ አነስተኛ፡ ነገር

trigger (n.) ምላጭ

trim, v. (edges) አስተካከለ;
(branches) ቆረጠ ; (decorate)
← አጊያጌጠ

Trinity, **Holy** --- ሥላሴነት

trip, vt. (cause to stumble) ~~[illegible]~~
አደናቀፈ ; (cause to make

a mistake) አደናገረ

trip, vi. (stumble) ተደናቀፈ ;

(make a mistake) ተሳሳተ

trip (n.) ጉዞ ፤ መንገድ

tripe ጨጓራ

triple (n., adj.) ሦስት፡ ዕጥፍ

triplets ሦስት፡ ልጆች፡ በአንድ፡ ጊዜ

triumph, v. (be victorious) ድል፡ ← አደረገ;

(exalt about victory) ደነፋ

triumph, n. (victory) ድል ;

(celebration in honor of a victorious army) የድል፡ በዓል

trivial ቀጋ፡ ረስ ፤ የማይረባ

triviality የማይረባ፡ ነገር

troop (n.) ጓድ

troops ወታደሮች ፤ ጦር

trophy (something captured) ምርኮ ; (prize) ሽልማት

tropic(s) ሐሩር፡ አውራጃ ፤ ሞቃት፡ አገሮች

tropical (climate) ሞቃት ;

(clothes) ለሙቀት፡ የሚሆን

trot, v. (horse) እያሰመሰመ፡ ሄደ;

(boy) ድክድክ፡ አለ

trot (n.) ሶምሶማ

trouble (vt.) አስቸገረ ፤ አስጨነቀ

trouble (n.) ችግር ; (inconvenience, effort) ድካም

get into trouble ጣጣ፡ ውስጥ፡ ገ

give trouble አስቸገረ

go to any trouble ተቸገረ

look for trouble ጠብ፡ ያለሽ፡ ዳቦ

troublesome አስቸጋሪ

trough ገንዳ

trousers ሱሪ

long trousers ቦላሌ

pair of trousers ሱሪ

short trousers ቁምጣ

truant ፎልተኛ

be truant from ት/ቤ· ሀገጠ

truce በተወሰነ፡ ጊዜ· ተኩስ፡ ማቆም

truck የጭነት፡ መኪና

true እውነተኛ ; (scholar) የተመሰከረለት ; (copy) ትክክለኛ ; (feelings) ውስጣዊ

come true ተፈጸመ

truly ከልብ

trumpet ጥሩንባ

trunk (of tree) ግንድ ; (of human body) ወገብ ; (of elephant) ኩንቢ ; (box) ሻንጣ ; (of car) የእቃ፡ ማስቀመጫ

trunks ሙታንታዎች

trust (v.) አመነ ; (give

business credit to) በዱቤ፡ሸጠ

trust, n. (firm belief) እምነት; (custody) አደራ ; (company) ድርጅት

trustful ሁሉን፡ አማኝ

trustworthy ታማኝ

truth እውነት

truthful ሐቀኛ ; (account) እርግጠኛ

truthfully በእውነት

try (v.) ሞከረ ; (examine in a court) አየ ; (taste) ቀመሰ ; (make an effort) ተጣጣረ፤ ታገለ ; (strain) አደከመ ; (put to a severe test) አስመረሰ

try out ሞከረ

tub ሳፋ

tube ላስቲክ ; (for tire) ከመነዲፊያ

tuberculosis የሳምባ፡ ነቀርሳ

Tuesday ማክሰኞ

tug (v.) ጐተተ

tugboat ጐታች፡ ጀልባ

tuition የመማሪያ፡ ገንዘብ

tumble (roll about) ተንከባለለ; (perform sommersaults) ተገለባበጠ ; (move in an awkward manner) ዘው፡ አለ

tumble down ወደቀ ; (a house) ፈረሰ

tumbler (glass) ቀንጫ ; (acrobat) ተገለባባጭ

tumor እብጠት

tumult ሁካታ

tumultuous (welcome) የጋለ ; (crowd) ከመጠን፡ በላይ፡ የሚንጫጫ

tune (v.) ቃኘ

tune (n.) ዜማ

tunnel (n.) መሿለኪያ

turban ጥምጥም

turbid የደፈረሰ

turbulence ሁካታ

turbulent (mob) ሥርዓት፡ የጎደለው; (air) የተናወጸ

turkey የቱርክ፡ ዶሮ

turmoil ግርግር

turn (vt.) አዞረ ; (the page) ገለበጠ ; (translate) ተረጐመ ; (spoil milk) አበላሸ ;

turn (vi.) ዞረ ; (of wheel) ተሽከረከረ ; (of milk) ኰመጠጠ ; (of road) ታጠፈ

turn around (vt.) አዞረ

turn around (vi.) ዞር፡ አለ

turn down (reject) ሳይቀበለው፡ ቀረ;

(the radio) ቀነስ፡ አደረገ ;

(refuse) እምቢ፡ አለ

turn in, vt. (the resignation) አቀረበ ; (give back) አስረከበ

turn into ሆነ

turn off አጠፋ

turn on አበራ

turn out (vi.) ተገኘ፤ ሆነ;

(succeed) ተሳካ

turn out well ተሳካ

turn over (transfer) አስተላለፈ፤ አስረከበ;

(invert) ገለበጠ

turn to ሆነ

turn up (appear) ጥልቅ፡ አለ

turn upside down ገለበጠ

turn, v. (in road) መጠምዘዝ፤ ጥምዝምዝ;

(chance to do something in regular order) ተራ

by turns ተራ፡ በተራ

good turn ውለታ

take turns ተራ፡ ጠበቀ

turpitude ውድቀት

turtle ኤሊ

tusk ጥርስ

tutor አስተማሪ

tweezers ወረንጦ

twelfth አሥራ፡ ሁለተኛ

twelve አሥራ፡ ሁለት

twelve o'clock ስድስት፡ ሰዓት

twenty ሃያ

twice ሁለት፡ ጊዜ

twig ቅንበጥ

twilight, at --- ድንግዝግዝ፡ ሲል

twin መንታ

twine ተጠመጠመ

twinkle ብልጭ፡ ብልጭ፡ አለ

twirl አሽከረከረ

twist ጠመዘዘ ; (a rope) ገመደ;

(sprain) ወለም፡ አለ(ው);

(distort) አዛባ

twitter ተንጫጫ

two ሁለት

two o'clock ስምንት፡ ሰዓት

type (v.) በመኪና፡ ጻፈ

type, n. (kind) ዓይነት;

(typical example) ምሳሌ ;

(letters) ፊደሎች

typewriter የጽሕፈት፡ መኪና

typhoid ተስቦ

typhus ተስቦ

typical (being a true example of its kind) ዓይነተኛ ;

(characteristic) የተለመደ

typing በመኪና: መጻፍ

typist ታይፒስት

typography ሕትም

tyrannical ጨካኝ

tyrannize በግፍ: ጨቆነ

tyranny የጭቆና: አገዛዝ

tyrant አምባገነን

U

udder ጓት

ugly አስቀያሚ

ulcer አልሰር; (of leg) የቆላ: ቁስል

ultimate (n.) መጨረሻ

ultimate (adj.) የመጨረሻ

ultimately ውሎ፣ አድሮ

ultimatum የመጨረሻ: ማስጠንቀቂያ

ululation እልልታ

umbilical cord እትብት

umbrella ጃንጥላ ፡ ዣንጥላ

umpire ዳኛ

unable, be --- አልቻለም

unabridged ያሳጠረ

unanimity ሙሉ፣ ስምምነት

unanimous, be --- ባንድ: ድምፅ: ነው

unanimously ባንድ: ድምፅ ፡ በሙሉ: ድምፅ

unarmed መሣሪያ: ያልያዘ

unavoidable የማይቀር

unaware, be --- of አልተገነዘበም

unbearable, be --- የማይቻል፣ አይቻልም
የማይቻል: ነው :

unbecoming, be --- (of behavior)
← ተገቢ: አይደለም
(clothes) አልተስማማም

unbeliever አረመኔ

unbending ግትር

unbiased, be --- አድሎ፣ የለበትም

unceasing የማያቋርጥ

uncertain የማይታወቅ

uncertainty (of a position)
የማያስተማምን: መሆን

unchangeable የማይለወጥ

uncivil ብልግና፣ የተመላበት

uncivilized ያልሰለጠነ

uncle አጎት

unclean ቆሻሻ ; (not
pure in a religious way) ርኩስ

uncomfortable የማይመች

unconcerned, be --- ግድ: የለውም

unconscious, be --- ነፍሱን: ሳተ

be unconscious of አላስተዋለም

unconsciously ሳያውቅ

unconstitutional ሕገ: መንግሥትን:
የሚጻረር

uncouth ስድ

uncover (a dish) ክዳን፡ አነሣ;
(a sleeping baby) ገለጠ;
(expose) ደረሰ(በት) ; (take off one's hat) ባርኔጣውን፡ አነሣ

uncultivated ያልታረሰ

undecided, be --- (of question)
አልተወሰነም

undefined ያልተከለለ

undeniable የማይካድ

under ከ... ሥር ፤ በ... ሥር;
(lower in rank) ከ... በታች;
(less in time) ከ... ባነሰ፡ ጊዜ;
(in conformity with) በ... መሠረት;
(medical treatment) ላይ;
(during the time of) በ... ጊዜ

underclothes የውስጥ፡ ልብስ

undercurrent ምገድ

underdeveloped, be --- በልማት፡ ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ቀረ

underestimate ዝቅ፡ አድርጎ፡ ገመተ

undergo (an examination) ~~[illegible]~~
ተደረገ(ለት) ; (hardships)
ደረሰ(በት)

undergraduate የኮሌጅን፡ ትምህርት፡ ያልጨረሰ

underground, adj. (passage)
በመሬት፡ ውስጥ፡ ለውስጥ፡ የሚሄድ;
(movement) በድብቅ፡ የሚሠራ፤ ምስጢራዊ

underground (adv.) ከመሬት፡ በታች
(by secret methods) በስውር

undergrowth ቁጥቋጦ

underhanded, be --- ተንኰል፡ አሰበ

underlie (lie under) ከ... ሥር፡ ተገኘ;
(be at the bottom of) ተመሠረተ

underline (draw a line under)
ከሥር፡ አሠመረ(በት);
(emphasize) ጠቃሚነቱን፡ አመለከተ

underlying ከሥር፡ ያለ;
(essential) ዋና

undermine (dig a hole under)
ሰረሰረ ; (weaken by wearing away the base of)
ሸረሸረ ; (impair) ጠንቅ፡ ሆነ ; (work secretly against) አመነመነ(በት)

underneath ሥር

undernourished, be --- በደንብ፡ አልተመገበም

underpass መሿለኪያ

underpay ዝቅተኛ፡ አበል፡ ከፈለ

underprivileged ችግረኛ

underrate ዝቅ፡ አድርጎ፡ ገመተ

undershirt ካናቴራ

understand ገባ(ው) ; (know well)
በሚገባ፡ ተረዳ ; (be informed,
[illegible]

learn) ሚስጢን፡ ሰማ ; (gather) ተረዳ ; (have sympathy toward) ስሜቱን፡ ተረዳ(ለት)

understanding (n.) አእምሮ፤ ብልሃት; (knowledge) ዕውቀት

come to an understanding ተግባባ

have an understanding ተረዳ(ው)

reach an understanding ተስማማ

undertake (attempt) ጀመረ ; (contract to do) ቆርጦ፡ ተነሣ

undertaking ውጥን፤ ድርጊት

underwear ሙታንታና፡ ካናቴራ

underworld በወንጀል፡ ሥራ፡ የሚኖር

undesirable የማይፈለግ

undeveloped, --- land ጠፍ፡ መሬት

be undeveloped አለማም

undisciplined ባጌ

undo (unfasten) ፈታ ; (do away with) ሻረ ; (bring to ruin) አጠፋ

undoubtedly ያለጥርጥር

undress ልብስ፡ አወለቀ

undue ተገቢ፡ ያልሆነ

unduly ከልክ፡ በላይ

unearth መሬት፡ ቆፍሮ፡ አወጣ; (discover) አገኘ

unearthly አሰቃቂ

uneasy, feel --- ተጨነቀ

uneducated ያልተማረ

unemployed ሥራ፡ የሌለው፤ ሥራ፡ ፈት

unemployment ሥራ፡ መታጣት

unequal የማይመጣጠን

be unequal እኩል፡ አልሆነም

be unequal to (lack sufficient skill) ብቁ፡ አልሆነም

unequivocal ቁርጥ፡ ያለ

uneven (odd) ጎዶሎ ; (not of the same size) ያልተመጣጠነ

be uneven (ground) ወጣ፡ ገባ፡ ነው፡

unexpected ያልታሰበ

unexpectedly ሳይታሰብ

unfailing (friend) እውነተኛ

unfair, be --- ተገቢ፡ አይደለም

unfairly ያለ፡ አግባብ

unfaithful, be --- (disloyal) ታማኝ፡ አልነበረም; (not accurate) ትክክለኛ፡ አልነበረም

unfaltering, be --- ወዲ፡ ኋላ፡ አላለም

unfamiliar የማያውቀው፤ እንግዳ

unfasten ፈታ

unfavorable (decision) ጎጂ ; (report) መጥፎ

unfit, be --- ተገቢ፡ አልነበረም፤ አልተስማማም

unfold (a map) ገለጠ ; (tablecloth) ዘረጋ ;

(plans) ኢስታወቀ

unforeseen ያልታሰበ

unforgettable የማይረሳ

unfortunate (unlucky) ዕድለ፡ ቢስ;

(unsuitable) ተገቢ፡ ያልሆነ

unfortunately ክፋቱ፡

unfounded, be --- መሠረት፡ አልነበረውም

unfriendly, be ~ ሰው፡ አለወደደም ~~ሰው፡ [illegible]~~

unfurnished, be --- እቃ፡ አልነበረበትም

ungodly (man) ከሐዲ ; (noise) ጆሮ፡ የሚበጥስ

ungraceful, be --- ለዛ፡ ጎደለው

ungrateful ውለታ፡ ቢስ

ungrounded ምክንያት፡ የሌለው

unguent ቅባት

unhappily ያሳዝናል

end unhappily ሳይሳካ፡ ቀረ

unhappy (sorrowful) የከፋ ;

(not right for the occasion) ተገቢ፡ ያልሆነ

be unhappy አዘነ

unharness አራገፈ

unhealthy (sickly) ጤና፡ የጎደለው;

(harmful to health) ለሰውነት፡ የሚጎዳ

unhesitatingly ሳያመነታ

unholy የረከሰ

unification አንድ፡ ማድረግ

uniform (n.) የደንብ፡ ልብስ

uniform (adj.) እኩል ፤ አንድ፡ ዓይነት

unify አንድ፡ አደረገ

unimportant ዋና፡ ያልሆነው ፤ [illegible] ቀላል

uninformed, be --- ስለዛ፡ ነገር፡ አላወቀም

uninhabited, be --- ሰው፡ አይኖርበትም

unintelligible (writing) የማይነበብ

uninterrupted, be --- አልተቋረጠም

union አንድነት ; (uniting) ~~(meeting)~~ መዋሐድ ; (association of workers) የሠራተኞች፡ ማኅበር

unique ተወዳዳሪ፡ የማይገኝለት;

(unusual) ድንቅ

unison, in --- ተባብረው

unit ክፍል ; (military) የጦር፡ ክፍል ፤ ጓድ;

(standard of measurement) መለኪያ

unite (vt.) አገናኘ

unite (vi.) ተባበረ

united, adj. (effort) የተባበረ ;

(family) በፍቅር፡ ተሳስሮ፡ የቆየ

be united ተባበረ

stand united ባንድነት፡ ቆየ

United Nations የተባበሩት፡ መንግሥታት

unity አንድነት

universal ዓለም፡ አቀፍ;

(rule) በየትም፡ ያለ

universally በሁሉም፡ ዘንድ

universe ዓለማት ፤ ጠፈር

university ዩኒቨርስቲ

unjust ትክክለኛ፡ ያልሆነ

unknown ስሙ፡ ያልታወቀ

be unknown አልታወቀም

unlawful ክልክል ፤ ሕገ፡ ወጥ፤
ከሕግ፡ ውጭ፡ የተደረገ

unleash (a dog) ፈታ፡ ለቀቀ

unleavened (bread) አፍስና ;

(dough) ያልቦካ

unless (conj.) ካ + negative perfect

unless (prep.) ከ · · · ሌላ

unlike በመጠን፡ የተለያየ

be unlike አልተመሳሰለም

unlikely, be --- አጠራጠረ

unlimited ልክ፡ የሌለው ፤ ድንበር፡ የሌለው ፤ ገደብ፡ የሌለው፡

unload (a ship) አራገፈ ;

(trucks) አወረደ ; (troubles) ዘከዘከ

unlock ከፈተ

unlucky ዕድለ፡ ቢስ ፤ ገደ፡ ቢስ

unmannerly ሥርዓት፡ ቢስ ፤ ምግባር፡ የጎደለው

unmarried ያላገባ፡

unmerciful ምሕረት፡ የሌለው

unmoved, be --- (not swayed by feelings) ፍንክች፡ አላለም

unnatural (lacking moderation) ከመጠን፡ በላይ፡ የሆነ;

(not true to nature) ከተፈጥሮ፡ ውጭ፡ የሆነ

unnecessary የማያስፈልግ ፤ አስፈላጊ፡ ያልሆነ

unoccupied (vacant) ባዶ;

(not busy) ሥራ፡ ፈታ

unofficial ኦፊሲያል፡ ያልሆነ

unopposed (adv.) ካላንዳች፡ ተቃውሞ

unpack (suitcase) አጋገ ;

(clothes) ከሻንጣ፡ ውስጥ፡ አወጣ;

(horses) አራገፈ

unparallelled, be --- ወደር፡ የለውም

unpaved ያልተነጠፈ

unpleasant መጥፎ

unpopular, be --- በሕዝብ፡ ዘንድ፡ አልተወደደም ፤ ተወዳጅ፡ አይደለም

unprecedented ተደርጎ፡ የማይታወቅ

unpredictable, be --- ይህ፡ ይሆናል፡ ለማለት፡ አይቻልም

unprepared, be --- አልተዘጋጀም

unprofessional ከሙያ፡ ተገቢ፡ ያልሆነ

unprofitable, be --- ትርፍ፡ አጣ

unqualified, be --- (unfit) ብቁ፡ አይደለም;

(lacking legal authority) መብት፡ የለውም

unquestionable የማይጠረጠር

unquestionably ያለ፡ ጥርጥር

unravel (untangle) ፈረፈረ;

(solve) ገለጠ

unreal የሕልም

unreasonable, be --- ከሚገባው፡ በላይ፡ ነው ፤ ተገቢ፡ አይደለም

unreliable የማያስተማምን

unrest ሽብር፤ ሁከት

unripe ያልበሰለ

unrivaled, be --- ወደር፡ የለውም

unroll ዘረጋ

unruly (student) አዋኪ;

(behavior) ከሥርዓት፡ ውጪ፡ የሆነ;

(children) የማይታዘዝ

unsaddle አራገፈ

unsafe አደገኛ

unsanitary, be --- ንጽሕና፡ የለውም

unsatisfactory, be --- አጥጋቢ፡ አልነበረም

unscrupulous, be --- ይሉኝታ፡ የለውም

unseasonal, be --- ጊዜው፡ አይደለም

unseat (remove from a seat, of horse) ከኮርቻው፡ ላይ፡ ጣለ;

(depose) ከሥልጣን፡ አወረደ

unseemly, be --- ተገቢ፡ አይደለም

unseen (adv.) ሳይታይ

unsettled, be --- (not decided) ፍጻሜ፡ አላገኘም;

(not paid) ተከፍሎ፡ አላለቀም;

(not populated) ሰው፡ አልሰፈረበትም

unshaken የማይናጋ፡ የሆነ

unsightly, be --- ለዓይን፡ አስቀየመ

unskilled (worker) ባለሙያ፡ ያልሆነ; ~~ሙያ፡ የማይጠይቅ~~ (labor) ሙያ፡ የማይጠይቅ

unsound (mind) የታወከ ;

(business) በጥሩ፡ ሁኔታ፡ ላይ፡ የማይገኝ; (ship) የማያስተማምን;

(doctrine) መሠረት፡ የሌለው

unspairing ለነገ፡ የማይል

unspeakable ይህ፡ ነው፡ የማይባል

unstable ተለዋዋጭ

be unstable ጽኑ፡ አይደለም

unsteady, be --- (shaky) ተንቀጠቀጠ

(ladder) መሬት· አልያዘም

unsuccessful ያልተሳካ

unsuitable, be --- ~~[illegible]~~ አይገጥም

unsuited, be --- አይስማማም

unsuspected, be --- አልተጠረጠረም

untangle (unravel) ፈታ;

(clear up) ዴረሰ (በዶ)

unthinkable, be --- ታይቶም·
አይታወቅ

untidy, be --- ንጹሕ· አልነበረም

untie ፈታ

until (prep.) እስከ ... ድረስ፤ እስከ

until (conj.) እስከ + ~~[illegible]~~ imperfect

untimely ያለ፡ ጊዜው

unto ለ

untrue, be --- ውሸት· ነበረ፤
እውነት· አልነበረም

untruth ውሸት

untruthful ሐሰተኛ

unused (space) ክፍት ;

(dishes) ያልተጠቀሙበት

unusual ያልተለመደ፤ ልዩ· ዓይነት

unusually ከመጠን· በላይ

unveil ገለጠ

unwary ያልተጠራጠረ

unwell, be --- አልተሻለ (ውም)

unwholesome (climate) ለጤና፡ ጎጂ;

(food) መጥፎ ;

(complexion) በሽተኛ

unwilling, be --- ፈቃደኛ· ~~[illegible]~~
አልነበረም

unwind (a rope) ፈታታ;

(wire) ዘረጋ

unwise, be --- ሞኝነት፡ ነው፤
ተገቢ፡ አይደለም

unwordly ዓለምን፡ የናቀ

unworthy, be --- of ተገቢ፡
አይደለም፤ አይገባም

unwrap ከፈተ

unwritten በጽሑፍ፡ ያልሰፈረ

unyielding የማይበገር

up ከ ... በላይ

be up and about ወዲያ· ወዲህ፡
← አለ

up to now እስከሁን

be up (sun) ወጣ ; (wheat)
← በቀለ ; (finished) አለቀ

feel up to ቻለ

upbringing አስተዳደግ

update (a book) አሻሽሎ፡ ጻፈ;

(a report) እንደጊዜው፡ ሁኔታ፤
አስተካከለ

upgrade በደረጃ· ከፍ፡ አደረገ

upheaval ረብሻ፤ ብጥብጥ

uphill ዳገቷን፤ አቀበቷን

uphold (support) ተሸከመ ; (give

moral support to) ደገፈ;
(the law) አስከበረ

upkeep (of a building) ማደስ ;
(of a car) ማስጠገን

uplift ቀሰቀሰ

uplifted (adj.) ቀና፡ ያለ
be --- (of heart) ተነቃቃ

upon ላይ

upper የላይ

uppermost (highest) የመጨረሻ፡ ከፍተኛ ; (most important) የመጀመሪያ

upright (straight) ቀጥ፡ ያለ; (just) ትክክለኛ

uprising ዐመፅ ፤ ረብሻ

uproar ሁካታ

uproot ነቃቀለ ; (families) ካሉበት፡ እንዲለቁ፡ አደረገ

upset, v. (disturb) አበሳጨ ፤ አሸበረ ; (the stomach) አሳመመ ; (the plans) አመሳገፈ ; (overturn) ገለበጠ;

◆

(defeat) ባልታሰበ፡ አሸነፈ

upset (adj.), I have an upset stomach ሆዴን፡ አሞኛል

upside down የዘቅዘቅ
be upside down ተዘቀዘቀ

upstairs (adj.) ፎቅ፡ ላይ፡ ያለ
upstairs (adv.) ፎቅ

upsurge ከፍ፡ ያለ፡ እንቅስቃሴ

up-to-date ዘመናዊ
be up-to-date on ተከታተለ

upward ወደ፡ ላይ ; (more than) ከዚያም፡ በላይ

upwards ወደ፡ ሰማይ
upwards of ከ ... በላይ

urban የከተማ

urbane ጨዋ

urchin ዱርዬ፡ ልጅ

urge (plead with) ለመነ ; (recommend strongly) በጥብቅ፡ አሳሰበ ፤ ገፋፋ
urge on አበረታታ ; (a horse) ኰሎ. ኰሎ፡ እንዲሄድ፡ ኰረኰረ

urgency አስቸኳይነት

urgent አስቸኳይ

urgently በአስቸኳይ

urinate ሸና

urine ሽንት

us (direct object) እኛን ፤ suffix -ን ; (indirect object) ለኛ

usable, be --- አገለገለ

usage ልማድ፡

use (v.) ተጠቀመ (በት)

use up ጨረሰ

use (n.) ጥቅም ፤ አገልግሎት

be in use አገለገለ

be of use ጠቀመ

be out of use ቀረ ;

it's no use ዋጋ፡ የለውም

make use of ተጠቀመ(በት)

put to use ጥቅም፡ ላይ፡ አዋለ

used, adj. (car) የሠራ ;

(books) ያገለገለ

be used (telephone) ተያዘ;

(serve) አገለገለ

be used to ለመደ

be used up አለቀ

useful ጠቃሚ

usefulness ጠቃሚነት

useless ከንቱ ፤ ዋጋ፡ቢስ

be useless አልጠቀመም ፤ ጥቅም፡ የለውም

usher (n.) አስተናባሪ

usual የተለመደ

as usual እንደተለመደው ፤ እንደ፡ ወትሮው

usually አብዛኛውን፡ ጊዜ

usurp አላግባብ፡ ያዘ

usurper ያላግባብ፡ ሥልጣን፡ የያዘ፡ ሰው

usury በአራጣ፡ ማበደር

utensil እቃ

uterus ማሕፀን

utility (usefulness) ጠቃሚነት;

(something useful to the public) መገልገያ

utilize ተጠቀመ

utmost (n.) የተቻለውን፡ ያህል

to the utmost እስከ፡ መጨረሻው፡ ድረስ

utmost (adj.) ከፍተኛ ;

(danger) ከሁሉም፡ የባሰ

utter, v. (a cry) አሰማ ;

(a word) ተነፈሰ

utter (adj.) ፍጹም

utterance (something uttered) የተናገረው፡ ቃል;

(manner of speaking) አነጋገር

give utterance to ገለጸ

utterly ፈጽሞ

uttermost የመጨረሻው፡ ሩቅ፡

uvula እንጥል

V

vacancy (unoccupied position) ክፍት፡ ቦታ ; (in a hotel) ያልተያዘ፡ ክፍል;

(in a parking lot) ባዶ፡ ስፍራ

vacant (position) ክፍት ;

(not occupied) ባዶ

be vacant አልተያዘም

vacate ለቀቀ

vacation (v.) የዕረፍት፡ ጊዜ፡
አሳለፈ

vacation (n.) የዕረፍት፡ ጊዜ

vaccinate ከተበ፡

vaccination ክትባት

vaccine ክትባት፤ የክትባት፡
መድኃኒት

vacillate አወላወለ

vagabond (n.) ወሮበላ

vagrant ቀፋፊ

vague (answer) ግልጽ፡ ያልሆነ;

(lacking in sharpness)
ድብዝዝ፡ ያለ

vaguely ግልጽ፡ ባልሆነ፡ አነጋገር

vain (self-satisfied) ግብዝ;

(futile) ዋጋ፡ ቢስ

be vain ኮራ፤ በጣም፡ ታበየ

in vain በከንቱ

valet አሽከር

valiant (person) በጣም፡ ጀግና;

(deed) የጀግንነት

valid (binding in court) ሕጋዊ;

(legitimate, acceptable) ተገቢ

validate (confirm) አረጋገጠ;

(ratify) አጸደቀ

valise ሻንጣ

valley ሸለቆ

valor ጀግንነት፤ ጀብዱ

valuable (ring) ከፍ፡ ያለ፡ ዋጋ፡ ያለው

(information) ጠቃሚ

valuables ውድ፡ እቃዎች

value, v. (estimate) ገመተ;

(consider of importance)
ከፍ፡ ያለ፡ ዋጋ፡ ሰጠ

value (n.) ዋጋ ; (importance)
ጥቅም

of value ጠቃሚ

van (truck) የጭነት፡ መኪና;

(vanguard) የፊት፡ አዝማቾች

vandal አጥፊ፡

vanguard አዝማች፡ ጦር

vanish ጠፋ፤ እልም፡ አለ

vanity (conceit) ~~እልም፡ አለ~~
ግብዝነት፤ እብሪት; (lack of
usefulness) ከንቱነት

vanquish ድል፡ መታ

vantage, give a point of ---
ምቹ፡ ሆነ (ለት)

vapor እንፋሎት

vaporize ተነነ

variable ተለዋዋጭ

be variable ሊለዋወጥ፡ ቻለ ;

(of wind) አቅጣጫውን፡ ለወጠ

variance, be at --- ተለያየ

variant (n.) የተለያየ፡ መልክ

variant (adj.) የተለያየ

variation ልዩነት

varied የተለያየ፤ ልዩ፡ ልዩ፡

variegated ልዩ፡ ልዩ፡ ቀለማት፡ ያለው

variety (kind) ዓይነት; , (different kind) ልዩ፡ ልዩ፡ ዓይነት; , (change, diversity) ለውጥ

various ልዩ፡ ልዩ

vary (vt.) ለዋወጠ

vary, vi. (be different) ተለያየ; , (change) ተለዋወጠ

vase ያበባ፡ ማስቀመጫ

vassal ሎሌ

vast በጣም፡ ሰፊ; , (plain) አውላላ ; (desert) በጣም፡ ሰፊ

vault, n. (arched roof) ባለ፡ ቅስት፡ ጣሪያ

veal የጥጃ፡ ሥጋ

veer አቅጣጫውን፡ ለወጠ

vegetable አትክልት

vegetarian አትክልት፡ ብቻ፡ የሚበላ

vegetation ሣር፡ ቅጠል

vehemence (violence, fury) ኃይለኛነት; , (passion, fervor) ኃይል

vehement ኃይለኛ

vehemently በኃይል

vehicle ተሽከርካሪ ; (means of conveying thought, information) ~~function)~~ ምጭ፡ መሣሪያ

veil, v. (the face) በዓይነ፡ ርግብ፡ ሸፈነ ; (hide) ሸፈነ

veil (n.) ዓይነ፡ ርግብ

vein የደም፡ ሥር ; (strain, streak) ስሜት

vellum ብራና

velocity ፍጥነት

velvet አጥላስ

venal ጉቦ፡ የሚበላ

vendetta የደም፡ መበቀል

vendor ሻጭ

veneer (thin layer of wood used in veneering) ኮምፔንሳቶ፤ሽፋን ; (surface appearance) ሽፋን

venerable (custom) የተቀደሰ; , (member of the clergy) ብፁዕ

venerate በታላቅ፡ አክብሮት፡ ተመለከተ

veneration ማክበር

vengeance ቂም፤ በቀል

seek vengeance ተበቀለ

venom መርዝ

venomous መርዘኛ

vent (n.) የጢስ፡ ማውጫ ፤
  የንፋስ፡ ማስገቢያ

  give vent to ወጣ (ከት)

ventilate አናፈሰ

ventilator የንፋስ ፡ መግቢያ

venture, v. (one's life)
  አደጋ፡ ላይ፡ ጣለ

venture (n.) አደጋ

venturesome (adventurous) ደፋር ;
  (full of risks) አደጋ ፡
  ሊያስከትል ፡ የሚችል

veracious የሚታመን

veracity ትክክለኛነት

veranda በረንዳ

verb ግሥ

verbal (agreement) የቃል ;
  (translation) የቃል፡ በቃል;
  (skill) የቃላት, አገባብ

verbally በቃል

verbatim ቃል፡ በቃል

verbose, be --- በዛ፡ ተናገረ

verdant ለምለም

verdict ፍርድ

verge (v.), --- on ሊ + imperfect
  + ምንም፡ አልቀረው

verge (n.), on the --- በ . . . አፋፍ
  ላይ ፤ ዳር

  be on the verge of ሊ + imper-
  fect + ምንም፡ አልቀረው፡

verification ማረጋገጫ

verify አረጋገጠ

verily እውነት

veritable የታወቀ

verity እውነተኛነት

vermin ተባይ

vernacular (everyday speech)
  ሁል፡ ጊዜ፡ የሚነገርበት፡ ቋንቋ;

  (jargon) አነጋገር

versatile ሁሉ፡ ገብ፡ የሆነ

verse (poetry) ግጥም;
  (section of a poem) ቤት

version (of an accident) ሐተታ ;
  (of a text) ልዩ፡ ዓይነት፡ ቅጂ ;
  (translation) ትርጉም

vertebra አከርካሪ

vertical ከላይ፡ ወደ፡ ታች፡ ቀጥ፡ ያለ

very በጣም

  very much በጣም

vesper የምሽት፡ ጸሎት

vessel (boat) መርከብ ;
  (container) እቃ

vest ሰደሪያ

vested, adj. (priest) የታበቃ፡ ልብስ፡ የለበሰ

be vested with ተሰጠ

vestibule መተላለፊያ

vestige (of wall) ፍርስራሽ ;

(of hope) ጭላንጭል

vestment ልብስ

vestry እቃ፡ ቤት

veteran በጦርነት፡ ያገለገለ፡ ሰው፤ ከዘመቻ፡ የተመለሰ;

(who has had much experience in some position) በ ... ብዙ፡ ጊዜ፡ የቆየ

veterinarian የእንስሳት፡ ሐኪም

veterinary የእንስሳት፡ ሕክምና

veto የማገጃ፡ ድምፅ

vex አበሳጨ

vexation ብስጭት

vexatious ነዝናዥ

vexing, be --- አበሳጨ

via በ ... በኩል

viable (plan) ሥራ፡ ላይ፡ ሊውል፡ የሚችል;

(plant) ሊያድግ፡ የሚችል

vibrant (resonant) የሚያስተጋባ;

(vibrating, as with life, energy) ንቁ

vibrate (of a hall) አስተጋባ;

(of strings) ተርገበገበ;

(of the heart) ቀሰቀሰ

vicar ገበዝ

vicarious (acting for another) የወኪልነት

vice መጥፎ፡ ምግባር፤ መጥፎ፡ አመል

vice-(deputy) ምክትል

vicinity (surrounding district) አካባቢ ; (nearness) ቅርብነት

vicious (criminal) አረመኔ ;

(dog) ተናካሽ ; (life) በተንኰል፡ የተሞላ;

(rumor) የተንኰል

vicious circle ዙሪያ፡ ጥምጥም

vicissitudes, --- of life የኑሮ፡ ውጣ፡ ውረድ

victim (one who was killed or injured) የሞተ፤ የተጐዳ፤ ጉዳት፡ የደረሰበት(ባት)

victor አሸናፊ

victorious አሸናፊ

be victorious አሸነፈ

victory ድል

victuals ምግብ

vie ተወዳደረ

view, v. (look at) ተመለከተ;

(examine) መረመረ

view, n. (survey) ትዕይንት ;

(pictorial representation) ሥዕል ; (opinion)

አስተያየት ; (idea)
ሀሳብ

come into view በዓይን፡ ታየ

in view of ሲታይ ፤ ከ...ጋር፡
← ከመዛዘን

keep in view አስተዋለ

viewpoint አስተያየት

vigil (keeping awake for the purpose of watching) ነቅቶ. መጠበቅ;

(eve before a religious festival) ዋዜማ

keep a vigil ተጠበቀ

vigilance ንቃት

vigilant ንቁ

vigor ብርታት

vigorous (full of vigor) ብርቱ ; (forceful) ኃይለኛ

vigorously በብርታት

vile (smell) ገማ ; (behavior) መጥፎ ; (language) የብልግና;

(task) ዝቅተኛ

vilify ስም አጠፋ

village መንደር

villager መንደርተኛ

villain ተንኰለኛ

villainy ክፋት

vindicate (clea: f guilt) ነጻ፡ አወጣ;

~~አስተያየት~~ (uphold) ደገፈ ;

(justify) አረጋገጠ

vindictive (person) ቂመኛ ;

(punishment) የበቀል

vine ሐረግ

vinegar ኮምጣጤ

vineyard የወይን፡ ተክል

violate (the law) ጣሰ ; (profane) አረከሰ ; (disturb) አደፈረሰ

violation ሕግን፡ መጣስ

violence ሁከት ፤ ብጥብጥ;

(intensity) ኃይል

do violence to (damage) አጠፋ(በት) ፤ ተፃረረ

violent ኃይለኛ

violin ቫዮሊን

viper እፉኝት

virgin (n.) ክብርና፡ ያላት

virgin forest ሰይነካ፡ ጫካ

virgin soil ድንግል፡ መሬት

virginity ክብርና

Virgin Mary ድንግል፡ ማርያም

virile ጀግና

virtually ልክ፡ እንደ

virtue (excellence) ቸርነት ;

(moral excellence) ባሕርይ ፤ የመልካም፡ ምግባር፡ ደጋ

(goodness) ደግነት ;

(merit) ጥቅም

virtuous ደግ፡ አድራጊ

virulent (disease) የሚገድል፤

(hostility) የመረረ

virus ቫይረስ

visa ቪዛ

visible የታወቀ ፣ ግልፅ

be visible ታየ

visibly በግልጽ

vision የማየት፡ ፍላጎት;

(broad understanding) አስተያየት

visit, v. (a person) ጠየቀ ;

(a museum) ጎበኘ ; (a holy place) ተሳለመ

visit (n.), pay a --- ጠየቀ

visitor እንግዳ ; (of a city) ሀገር፡ ጎብኚ

visual (related to sight) የዓይን;

(visible) የሚታይ

visualize በዓይነ፡ ኅሊና፡ አየ

vital (full of life) ንቁ ;

(essential) በጣም፡ አስፈላጊ ፣ እጅግ፡ አስፈላጊ

vitality ጥንካሬ

vitamin ቪታሚን

vitiate (spoil) አበላሸ ;

(invalidate) ዋጋ፡ ቢስ፡ አደረገ

vituperate የስድብ፡ ናዳ፡ አወረደ(በት)

vituperative ስድ

vivacious ፍልፍል

vivid (description) ግልፅ ;

(color) ደማቅ

vividly በግልጽ

vivify ሕይወት፡ ሰጠ

vocabulary (glossary) መዝገበ፡ ቃላት ; (all the words used by a person or group) ቃላት

vocal (who has voice) ድምፅ፡ ያለው፣

(having to do with voice) ከድምፅ፡ መስጠት ጋር፡ የተያያዘ

be vocal (speak openly) ስሜቱን፡ በግልጽ፡ ተናገረ

vocal cords የድምፅ፡ አውታሮች

vocation (occupation) ሥራ ;

(work that a person feels called to do) ፍላጎት

vocational school የሙያ፡ ትምህርት፡ ቤት

vociferous (crowd) የሚንጫጫ;

(argument) በጩኸት፡ የተደረገ

voice (v.) አሰማ

voice (n.) ድምፅ

void (v.) አፈረሰ

void (n.) ባዶ፡ ስፍራ

void (adj.) ዋጋ፡ ቢስ፤ የማይረባ

be void አይሠራም

volatile (quick to evaporate) በቀላሉ፡ የሚተን;

(changeable) ተለዋዋጭ

volcanic የእሳተ፡ ገሞራ

volcano እሳተ፡ ገሞራ

volition ፈቃድ

volleyball የመረብ፡ ኳስ

voluble ለፍላፊ

volume (book) መጽሐፍ ; (one of a set of books) ቅጽ;

~~(space occupied ; ስፋት~~;

(loudness) ድምፅ ; (amount) መጠን

voluminous (body) ግዙፍ ; (output) ከፍተኛ ; (report) ሰፊ ; (author) ብዙ፡ የሚጽፍ

voluntarily በገዛ፡ ፈቃድ

voluntary (done of one's own free choice) በገዛ፡ ፈቃድ፡ የተደረገ; (controlled by the will) በፍላጎት፡ የተደረገ; (acting of one's own free choice) ፈቃደኛ፡ የሆነ

volunteer (v.) ፈቃደኛ፡ ሆነ፡

volunteer (n.) ፈቃደኛ ; (of army) ወዶ፡ ዘማች

vomit አስታወከ

voracious የማይጠግብ

vote, v. (cast a ballot) ድምፅ፡ ሰጠ ; (authorize by ballot) ደገፈ ; (declare by consent) አስታወቀ

vote (n.) ድምፅ፤ የምርጫ፡ ድምፅ; (right to vote) የመራጭነት፡ መብት

cast votes ድምፅ፡ ሰጠ

voter ድምፅ፡ ሰጭ፤ መራጭ

votive offering የስለት፡ ዕቃ

vouch (guarantee) ተዋሰ; (be a witness for) መሰከረ ; (be responsible for) ኃላፊ፡ ሆነ

voucher ደረሰኝ

vow, v. (swear) ማለ ; (promise solemnly) ቃል፡ ኪዳን፡ ገባ ; (make a promise to a saint or god) ተሳለ

vow (n.) መሐላ ; (of priesthood) ቃለ፡ መሐላ ; (of marriage) ቃል፡ ኪዳን ; (to a saint) ስለት

vowel የድምፅ፡ አናባቢ

voyage (v.) ተጓዘ

voyage (n.) ጉዞ

bon voyage! መልካም፡ ጉዞ፤ በደኅና፡ ግባ፡

vulgar (coarse) ባለጌ ; (of the common people) ተራ

vulgarity ብልግና

vulnerable ሊጎዳ፡ የሚቻልበት

vulture ጥንብ፡ አንሣ

W

wade (through mud) እየወደቀ፡ እየተነሣ፡ ሄደ፤

(through flood) እየተንቦጫረቀ፡ ሄደ

wag ቈላ

wage (v.), --- war ጦር፡ አነሣ

wage a campaign ዘመቻ፡ አደረገ

wage (n.) ደሞዝ

wager (v.) ተወራረደ

wager (n.) ውርርድ

waggle ወዘወዘ

wagon ጋሪ፤ ሰረገላ

wail, v. (of person) አለቀሰ; (of wind) አፏጨ

wail (n.) ለቅሶ

waist ወገብ

wait (v.) ጠበቀ፤ ቆየ

wait on (of a salesman) አስተናገደ ; (of a waiter) የሚፈልገውን፡ አደረገ

wait (n.) መጠበቅ

lie in wait for አድፍጦ፡ ጠበቀ

waiter አሳላፊ

waiting, lady in --- ደንገጡር

waiting list መቆያ፡ መዝገብ

waiting room ማረፊያ፡ ክፍል

waitress አሳላፊ፤ ሠራተኛ

waive (give up a claim to) ~~አስቀረ~~ አስቀረ; (postpone) ለሌላ፡ ጊዜ፡ አስተላለፈ

wake (vt.) አስነሣ፤ ቀሰቀሰ

wake (vi.) ነቃ

wake up (vt.) አስነሣ

wake up (vi.) ነቃ፤ ተነሣ

wakeful ንቁ

waken ቀሰቀሰ

walk, vt. (take on a walk) አንሸራሸረ ; (accompany) ሸኘ

walk, vi. (go on foot) በእግር፡ ሄደ ; (take a walk) ተንሸራሸረ

walk back and forth ተንጎራደደ

walk off ሄደ

walk out ወጥቶ፡ ሄደ

walk up ወጣ

walk up and down ወዲያ፡ ወዲህ፡ ተመላለሰ

walk (n.) ሽርሽር ; (manner አረማመድ

of walking) አረማመድ;

(path) የእግር፡ መንገድ

from all walks of life

እንጎሌ፡ ከእንጎሌ፡ ኀየገባ፡ ሁሉም።
ፈልቆ፡ ፈንቅ፡ ሳይቀር

take a walk ተንሸራሸረ

walking stick ምርኩዝ

wall ግድግዳ; ∙ (of stone)
ግምብ። ግንብ

walled በግንብ፡ የታጠረ

wallet ቦርሳ

wallow ተንደባለለ

wallpaper የግድግዳ፡ ወረቀት

wander ተንቀዋለለ። ተዘዋወረ

wander in ጎራ፡ አለ

wander off ተንከራተተ

wanderer ዘዋሪ

wane (disappear) ጠፋ; ∙
(weaken) እየደከመ፡ ሄደ

want, v. (wish) ፈለገ ;
(require) አስፈለገ(ው) ;
(lack) ጎደለ

want, n. (need) ፍላጎት ; (lack)
እጦት ; (poverty) ችግር

wanting, be --- ጠፋ

wanton ለእስከስ፡

war (v.) ተዋጋ

war (n.) ጦርነት ; (organized
struggle) ተጋድሎ

make war on ወጋ

war cry ቀረርቶ

ward (v.), --- off ተከላከለ።
ተጠበቀ

ward, n. (division of a hospital)
ክፍል; ∙ (guardian)
ሞግዚት

warden (of a prison) የወህኒ፡ ቤት፡
አለቃ; ∙ (officer
empowered to enforce law)
ተቆጣጣሪ

wardrobe (clothes) የተሟላ፡ ልብስ;
(closet) ቁም፡ ሳጥን

ware የሸክላ፡ እቃዎች

wares እቃዎች

warehouse መጋዘን። ግምጃ፡ ቤት

warfare ጦርነት። ውጊያ፡ ሁናቴ

warlike (people) ውጊያ፡ የሚወድ;
(speech) የጦር፡ ስሜት፡ ያዘለ

warm (vt.) አሞቀ ; (the heart)
ቀሰቀሰ

warm (vi.) ሞቀ

warm oneself ሞቀ

warm up (vt.) አሞቀ

warm up. vi. (of a party) ደመቀ

warm, adj. (roast) ትኩስ ፤

(milk) የፈላ ; (climate) የሞቀ ; (clothes) ሙቀት፡ የሚሰጥ ፣ የሚሞቅ ; (welcome) የጋለ ; (colors) ሙቀት፡ የሚያንስስ

warm weather ሙቀት

be warm ሞቀ

warmly ከልብ ፣ በጋለ፡ ስሜት

warmonger ጦር፡ ፈላጊ

warmth (strong feeling) የጋለ፡ ስሜት

warn (caution) አስጠነቀቀ ; (advise) መከረ ; (notify) አስታወቀ

warning ማስጠንቀቂያ

warp, vt. (twist) ወላ· ገገ· አደረገ; (the character) አበላሸ

warp (vi.) ተዛባ

warp, n. (of woven cloth) ድር

warrant, v. (guarantee) አረጋገጠ ; (justify) ምክንያት· ሆነ(ነት) ፣ በቂ፡ ምክንያት፡ ሆነ

warrant, n. (legal authorization) የፍርድ፡ ቤት· ማዘዣ ፣ የፍርድ· ቤት· ወረቀት; (justification) በቂ፡ ምክንያት ; (assurance) ማረጋገጫ

warranty ዋስትና

warrior ጦረኛ ፣ ዘማች

warship የጦር፡ መርከብ

war song ፉከራ

wart ኪንታሮት

wary ጠንቃቃ

be wary በጥርጣሬ፡ ዓይን፡ ተመለከተ

was, I --- ነበርኩ ; he --- ነበረ

she --- ነበረች

wash (vt.) አጠበ ; (face, hands) ታጠበ

wash (vi.) ታጠበ ; (clean clothes in water) ልብስ፡ አጠበ

wash away አንሳፈፈ

wash up ታጠበ

wash (n.) የታጠበ፡ ልብስ ፣ የሚታጠብ፡ ልብስ

washing machine የማጠቢያ፡ መኪና

wasp ተርብ

wasp nest የተርብ፡ እንጀራ

waste, vt. (money) አጠፋ ; (time) አጠፋ ፣ አባከነ ; (destroy) አወደመ ; (wear away, a person's body) አደከመ

waste away መነመነ

waste, n. (of time) ማጥፋት; (refuse) ቆሻሻ

go to waste በከንቱ፡ ባከነ

waste (adj.), lay --- አፈረሰ

be laid waste ተደመሰሰ

wastebasket ቆሻሻ፡ መጣያ፡ ቅርጫት

wasteful አባካኝ

wasteland ጠፍ፡ መሬት

wastepaper ቆሻሻ፡ ወረቀት

wastepaper basket የቆሻሻ፡ ወረቀት፡ ማጠራቀሚያ፡ ቅርጫት

watch, vt. (tend, guard) ጠበቀ ; (look at) ተመለከተ ; (pay attention to) ተከታተለ ; (observe) ታዘበ

watch, vi. (be careful) ተጠነቀቀ

watch out ተጠነቀቀ

watch, n. (person kept to guard) ዘብ ; (device for telling time) ሰዓት

keep watch over ጠበቀ

watchful ንቁ። ነቅቶ፡ የሚጠብቅ

be watchful for ተጠነቀቀ

watchmaker ሰዓት፡ ሠራተኛ። ሰዓት፡ ሠሪ

watchman ዘበኛ

watchtower የዘብ፡ ግንብ

watchword የይለፍ፡ ቃል

water (v.) አጠጣ። ውሃ፡ አጠጣ; (dilute with water) ውሃ፡ ተቀላቀለ

water (n.) ውሃ፡

make water ሸና

water closet ሽንት፡ ቤት

waterfall ፏፏቴ

watermelon ሐብሐብ

waterproof, be --- ውሃ፡ አያዘልቅም

watertight, be --- ውሃ፡ አያፈስም። ውሃ፡ አያዘልቀውም

watery እንባ፡ ያዘለ.

wave, vt. (a handkerchief) አርገበገበ; (a hand) አውለበለበ ; (signal) የእጅ፡ ምልክት፡ ሰጠ

wave, vi. (of flags) ተውለበለበ; (of people) እጅን፡ አውለበለበ። እጅን፡ አወዛወዘ። እጅን፡ አርገበገበ

be waved (hair) ዶሬድ፡ አገደ

wave (n.) ሞገድ ; (of enthusiasm) ስሜት

heat wave ሞቃት፡ ነፋስ

waver አወላወለ። አመነታ;

(of voice) ተርገበገበ

wax, v. (polish with wax) ሰም፡ ቀባ

wax (n.) ሰም

way መንገድ ; (means, method) ዘዴ ; (habit) ልማድ ; (situation) ሁኔታ

ways and means ዘዴ

way of life አኗኗር

way out መውጫ ፤ መውጫ፡ መንገድ

by the way ለመሆኑ ፤ በነገራችን፡ ላይ

by way of በ··· በኩል

give way ገለል፡ አለ ; (of army) አፈገፈገ ; (collapse) ተደረመሰ ፤ ተናደ

give way! ዞር፡ በል

in a way ባንድ፡ በኩል

in no way በምንም፡ ዓይነት + negative verb

make way for አሳለፈ ፤ መንገድ፡ ለቀቀ

one way or another በዚህም፡ ሆነ፡ በዚያ ፤ ያም፡ ሆነ፡ ይህ

that way በዚያ፡ በኩል

this way በዚህ፡ በኩል

what way? በየት በኩል

wayfarer መንገደኛ

waylay አድፍጦ፡ ዘረፈ

we እኛ

weak ደካማ ; (of eyes) የደከመ ; (tea, coffee) ቀጭን

weaken (vt.) አደከመ

weaken (vi.) ተዳከመ

weakling ደካማ፡ ሰው ፤ ልፍስፍስ፡ ሰው

weakness የአካል፡ ድካም ; (a weak point) ጉድለት

have a weakness for በ··· ነፍሱ፡ ወጣ

wealth ሀብት ; (abundance of anything) መጠን

wealthy ሀብታም

wean ጡት፡ አስጣለ

be weaned ጡት፡ ተወ

weapon የጦር፡ መሣሪያ

wear, vt. (clothes) ለበሰ ; (a hat, a ring) አደረገ ; (a beard) አሳደገ ; (a belt) ታጠቀ ; (a crown) ጫነ

be worn, look worn (stones) ተበላ ; (coat) አረጀ ; (rug) አለቀ

wear away (rocks) ሸረሸረ ; (sole of shoe) ጨረሰ

wear down (overcome) አሸነፈ

wear off (paint) ለቀቀ ; (excitement) በረድ፡ አለ

wear out ጨረሰ

wear, n. (clothing) ልብስ ; (damage) ማለቅ

warily በድካም፡ መልክ

wearing አድካሚ

wearing apparel ልብስ

wearisome አሰልቺ

weary, v. (make tired) አደከመ ;

(bother) አሰለቸ

weary, adj. (tired) የደከመ ;

(causing fatigue) አድካሚ ;

(foot) የዛለ

be weary, get weary ደከመ፤ ደከም፡ አለ(ው)

be weary of ሰለቸ(ው)

weather, vt. (wear away by exposure to weather) ሸረሸረ ; (endure) ሊቋቋም፡ ቻለ

weather (n.) ያየር፡ ሁኔታ፤ አየር

weave (cloth) ሠራ ; (of spider, a web) አደራ ; (of author, a tale) አቀናበረ

weaver ሸማኔ

web ድር

wed (join) አጣመረ

be wed (marry) ተጋባ

wedding ሰርግ ; (wedding ceremony) የሰርግ (የጋብቻ)፡ ሥነ፡ ሥርዓት

wedding banquet, wedding feast ሰርግ

wedge (n.) ሽብልቅ

wedged, be --- (between rocks) ተቀረቀረ ; (be crowded in) ታጨቀ

wedlock, in --- በሕግ፡ ከተጋቡ፡ ወላጆች

Wednesday ሮብ፤ ረቡዕ

weed (v.) አረመ፤ አረም፡ ነቀለ

weed (n.) አረም

week ሳምንት

a week ago ከሳምንት፡ በፊት

a week from now ከሳምንት፡ በኋላ

weekday የሥራ፡ ቀን

weekend የሳምንት፡ መጨረሻ፤ እሑድና፡ ቅዳሜ

weekly (n.) ሳምንታዊ፡ መጽሔት

weekly (adj.) ሳምንታዊ

weep አለቀሰ

weft ማግ

weigh (vt.) መዘነ ; (words) አመዛዘነ፤ መረጠ

weigh (vi.) መዘነ

weigh down ወደ፡ ታች፡ አጎበጠ

weigh oneself ተመዘነ

weigh (vt.) ከመጠን፡ በላይ፡ መዘነ

weight (the amount a thing weighs) ክብደት፤ ሚዛን ; (piece used in weighing) የሚዛን፡ ድንጋይ ; (importance) ዋጋ ; (burden of care) ሐሳብ

lose weight ክብደት፡ ቀነሰ

put on weight ክብደት፡ ጨመረ

weighty (heavy) ከባድ ; (serious) አሳሳቢ ; (convincing) አጥጋቢ

weird እንግዳ

welcome (v.) ተቀበለ፤ በደስታ፡ ተቀበለ

welcome (n.) አቀባበል

welcome, adj. (guest) በደስታ፡ የሚቀበሉት ; (news) የሚያስደስት

welcome home! እንኳን፡ ደኅና፡ ገባህ

you are welcome! እግሮ፡ ይስጠን

weld, v. (metal) በየደ ; (unite closely) አስተሳሰረ

welder በያጅ

welfare ደኅንነት

well (v.) መነጨ

well (n.) ጉድጓድ፤ የውኃ፡ ጉድጓድ;

(supply, store) ምንጭ

well (adv., adj.) ደኅና ; (in good terms) ጥሩ፡ ነገር ; (to a large degree) በዙ

well! (interjection) ታዲያ፤ መቼም

well over ከ ... የበለጠ፤ ከ ... በላይ

be well again ዳነ

get well ተሻለ(ው)፤ ዳነ

go well together ተስማማ

how well? እንዴት

very well ደኅና፡ አደርጋ ;

(all right) እሺ

well-behaved ጨዋ

well-being ደኅንነት

well-born ጨዋ

well-bred ጨዋ

well-founded መሠረት፡ ያለው

well-known በጣም፡ የታወቀ

well-mannered ጨዋ፡

well-off ሀብታም

well-to-do ሀብታም፤ ባለጸጋ

west (n.) ምዕራብ

west (adj.) የምዕራብ

west-bound ወደ፡ ምዕራብ፡ የሚጓዝ

westerly (direction) የምዕራብ ; (wind) ከምዕራብ፡ የሚነፍስ

westerner ፈረንጅ

westernization የምዕራባውያን፡ መንፈስ

westernize የምዕራባውያንን፡ መንፈስ፡ ተከተለ

westward ወደ፡ ምዕራብ

wet, v. (clothes) ውኃ፡ ነከረ ; (hands) አረጠበ

wet (adj.) እርጥብ ; (cement) የቦካ

get wet (person) በሰበሰ ; (clothes) ረጠበ

wet nurse እያጠባች፡ የምታሳድግ፡ ሞግዚት

whack አጮለ

whale ዓሣ፡ ነባሪ

wharf የመርከብ፡ መድረሻ

what? ምን፧ ምንድን;

(for time) ስንት

what (relative) የ + perfect;

የም + imperfect

what! እንዴ፧ ምንኛ

what about? -ስ

what for? ለምን

what of ቢ + imperfect + ስ

what's more ከዚህም፡ በላይ፧ ከዚህም፡ ሌላ

whatever? ምንድን

whatever (pron., adj.) ምንም፧ ማንኛውም

whatever happens የሆነ፡ ቢሆን

what's-his-name ማንኛው፡ ሰው፡

whatsoever ምንም

wheat ስንዴ

wheel (vt.) አሽከረከረ

wheel (vi.) ፊቱን፡ ዞረ

wheel መንኮራኩር ; (of car) ጎማ ; (steering wheel) መሪ

wheelbarrow ጋሪ

wheelchair ተሽከርካሪ፡ ወንበር

wheeze አቃተተ

whelp (of dog) ቡችላ ; (of other animal) ግልገል

when? መቼ

when ካ + perfect;

ሲ + imperfect

whence?, from --- ከየት

whenever? ምን፡ ጊዜ

whenever ቢ + perfect + ቁጥር

(or ጊዜ)

where? የት ; (where to?) ወዴት ;

(from where?) ከየት

where (relative verb)+ በት

whereabouts? የት

wherefore? ለምን

wherein? የት፡ ላይ

whereupon? በምን፡ ላይ

whereupon በዚያን፡ ጊዜ

wherever የትም፡ ቢ + imperfect

whet ሳለ

whet one's appetite ወስፋትን፡ ከፈተ (ለዳ)

whether imperfect + እንደሆነ

whetstone መሳያ

whey አጓት

which? የትኛው

which (relative) የ + perfect;

የም + imperfect

which one? የትኛው

whichever, is expressed by relative verb; የትኛውንም፡ ቢ+ imperfect while (v.), --- away አሳለፈ

while (conj.) ስ + imperfect;

በ +perfect + ጊዜ

a while ትንሽ

a while ago ከጥቂት፡ ጊዜ፡ በፊት

for a long while ለብዙ፡ ጊዜ

for a while ለጊዜው ፤ ለጥቂት፡

← ጊዜ

in a little while ከጥቂት፡

← ጊዜ፡ በኋላ

whimper (child) ተነጫነጨ; ቀ

(dog) አጉረመረመ

whimsy ፖዲኛነት

whine ተነጫነጨ

whip (vt.) ገረፈ ; (of wind)

← በኃይል፡ አወዛወዘ

whip, vi. (of flag) ተውለበለበ

whip up (enthusiasm) ፈጠረ; ቀ

(the crowd) አነሣሣ

whip (n.) ጅራፍ

whirl (v.) ተሽከረከረ

whirlpool አዙሪት

whirlwind [illegible]ውሎ፡ ነፋስ

whisk, v. (dishes) በፍጥነት፡ አነሣ

(crumbs) ጠረገ

whisk away (flies) አባረረ

whisk (n.) ብሩሽ

whiskers ሪዝ

whisper (v.) ሹክ፡ አለ ፤ አንሾካሾከ

whisper (n.) ሹክሹክታ

whistle (v.) አፏጨ ; (signal by a whistle) ፊሽካ፡ ነፋ

whistle (n.) ፊሽካ ; (sound) ፉጨት

white (n.), --- of egg ዞፍ

white (adj.) ነጭ

white man ነጭ

be white ነጣ

go white ገረጣ

whiten (vt.) አነጣ

whiten (vi.) ነጣ

whitewash (v.) ኖራ፡ ቀባ ; (cover up mistakes) ተገገር፡ ሸፋፈነ

whitewash (n.) ኖራ

whither ወዴት

who? ማን ; (plural) እነማን

who (relative) የ + perfect;

የም + imperfect

whoever የ + perfect; የ + perfect

+ ማንም፡ ቢሆን ;

የም + imperfect + ማንኛውም፡ ሰው

whole (n.) ሙሉ

on the whole በጠቅላላው

whole (adj.) ሙሉ ; (in one piece) ዲንፍ

wholeheartedly በሙሉ፡ ልብ

wholesale (adj.) በጅምላ፡ የሚሸጥበት

(widespread) እጅግ፡ ሰፊ፡ ያለ

wholesale (adv.) በጅምላ

wholesome (climate) ለጤና፡ የሚስማማ; (books) ግብረ፡ ገብነት፡ ያስተምራል

wholly ሙሉ፡ በሙሉ

whom? ማንን

whooping cough ትክትክ

whose? የማን

why? ለምን ፤ ለምን፡ እንዴ+verb

why! እንዴ

• that's why ስለዚህ

wick ክር

wicked ክፉ ; (deeds) የጭካኔ

wickedness ክፋት

wicker ቀርቀሃ

wickerwork ስፌት

wide ሰፊ

far and wide ካገር፡ እስካገር

wide-awake ንቁ

widely (to a wide extent) በሰፊው ; (very) በጣም

widen (vt.) አሰፋ

widen (vi.) ሰፋ

widespread ሰፊ ; (belief) የተዛመተ

be widespread በብዛት፡ ተገኘ ፤ በሰፊው፡ አለ

widow ባል፡ የሞተባት፡ ሴት

widower ሚስቱ፡ የሞተችበት፡ ሰው፡

width ስፋት

wife ሚስት ፤ ባለቤት

take a wife ሚስት፡ አገባ

wig ሰው፡ ሠራሽ፡ ጸጉር

wiggle ተቁነጠነጠ

wild (tribe) አረመኔ ; (flower) ወፍ፡ ዘራሽ ; (land) ሰው፡ ያልሰፈረበት ; (child) ያልተገራ ; (horse) የሜዳ ፤ ያልተገራ ; (plan) የማይመስል ; (allegation) ከእውነት፡ የራቀ

wild state አውሬነት

wilderness በረሃ ፤ ጠፍ፡ በረሃ

wildlife የዱር፡ አራዊት

wilds ዱር

wile ብልሃት

will, vt. (give by a will) ተናዘዘ ; (decide) ቆረጠ

will, vi. (desire) ተመኘ

will (auxiliary), expressed by the imperfect; (must) ~~አለበት~~ አለበት ; (can) ቻለ

will, n. (legal paper) ኑዛዜ ; (determination) ቆራጥነት ; (wish) ፈቃድ

at will እንደልቡ ፤ በፈቃዱ

leave a will ተናዘዘ

willful ሐሳበ· ግትር ፤ ችክ

willing ፈቃደኛ

willingly በፈቃዱ ፤ በፈቃደኝነት

will power ቆራጥነት

willy-nilly በውዴም፡ ሆነ፡ በግድ

wilt (fade) ጠወለገ ; (become
weak) ጉልበት፡ፈሰሰ

win (a battle) አሸነፈ ; (a
case) ረታ ; (a prize)
← አገኘ ; (friends) አፈራ;
(the audience) ማረከ ; (the
top of the hill) ደረሰ

win over አግባባ

wince ተሸመቀቀ

wind (vt.) ጠመጠመ; (thread)
← አጠነጠነ ; (the watch) ሞላ

wind, vi. (of a road) ተጠማዘዘ:
← አከለ

wind up, vt. (yarn) አጠነጠነ;
(a speech) ደመደመ

wind up, vi. (come to an end)
← አበቃ

wind (n.) ንፋስ ፤ ነፋስ;
(breath) ትንፋሽ
break wind ፈሳ
get wind of ዐወቀ

winding ጠማዛዛ

windmill የነፋስ፡ ወፍጮ

window መስኮት

windowpane የመስኮት፡ መስተዋት

windshield የመኪና፡ የፊት፡ መስተዋት

windstorm ኃይለኛ፡ ነፋስ

windy ነፋስ፡ የሚበዛበት
(wordy talk) ገሰገ

wine ወይን፡ ጠጅ

wing (n.) ክንፍ
take under one's wing ተንከባከበ

wink (vt.) ጠቀሰ
wink, vi. (of light) ብልጭ፡ ብልጭ፡
አለ ፤ ብልጭ፡ ድርግም፡ አለ
(of a person) በዓይን፡ ጠቀሰ፡

wink (n.) አይረግ
ጥቅሻ

in a wink ባንድ፡ አፍታ ፤ ከመቅጽበት

winner አሸናፊ

winning, adj. (in contest) አሸናፊ;
(attractive) የሚማርክ

winnow (grain) አዘራ ;
(separate) ለየ

winsome ቆንጆ

winter ክረምት

wipe (dishes, table) ወለወለ;
(remove by rubbing) ጠረገ
wipe away, wipe off ጠረገ
wipe out (destroy) አወደመ;

(illiteracy) አጠፋ፡

wire, vt. (bind with metal thread) በሽቦ፡ አሰረ ; (send a message by telegraph) ቴሌግራም፡ ላከ

wire, n. (metal) ሽቦ ; (telegram) ቴሌግራም

wisdom ጥበብ፤ ጠቢብነት; (prudence) ጥል ቆጣነት

wisdom tooth በመጨረሻ፡ የሚበቅል፡ የመንጋጋ፡ ጥርስ

wise ጠቢብ፤ ብልህ ; (learned) ዐዋቂ

-wise (as, f.in. in money-wise) በ... በኩል

wish (v.) ተመኘ ; (want) ፈለገ

wish (n.) ምኞት

~~wishes ምኞት~~

wishful, --- thinking የሕልም፡ እንጀራ

wishy-washy ወላዋይ

wistfully በጉጉት

wit ቀልድ፤ ቀልደኛነት; (intelligence) የማሰብ፡ ችሎታ

wits አእምሮ

be out of one's wits ግራ፡ ገባው

witch ጠንቋይ፤ አስማተኛ

witchcraft ጥንቆላ

witch doctor ጠንቋይ

with (in the company of) ከ... ጋራ; (by means of) በ ; (in the opinion of) በበኩል ; (because of) ከ... የተነሣ ; (in the care of) በ... አደራ

withdraw, vt. (take back) አነሣ፤ ሰረዘ ; (remove) አስወጣ

withdraw, vi. (retreat) ወደ፡ ኋላ፡ ← አፈገፈገ

(from society) ተገለለ

withdrawn (manner) የገለልተኝነት

wither, vt. (the face) አጨማደደ

wither, vi. (of plants) ጠወለገ; (of hope) መነመነ

withhold (consent) ከመግለጽ፡ ተቆጠበ; (anger) ገታ

within (prep.) በ... ውስጥ

within (adv.) ከውስጥ

without, prep. (on the outside of) ከ... ውጭ ; (lacking) ያለ

without (adv.) ከውጭ፤ ከውጭ፡ በኩል

withstand (endure) ቻለ ; (resist) ተቋቋመ

witness (v.) አየ

witness (n.) ምስክር ; (proof) ማስረጃ

bear witness to መሰከረለት

bear witness against መሰከረበት

wittingly ሆን፡ ብሎ

witty ቀልደኛ

wizard ጠንቋይ

wobble (a child) ተውተረተረ ; (the steering wheel) ተንቀጠቀጠ

wobbly, feel --- (legs) ተብረከረከ; (chair) ቀዠቀ

woe ሐዘን

woe to! ወዮለት

woeful (mournful) አሳዛኝ ; (ignorance) ፍጹም

wolf ተኩላ

woman ሴት

womanhood (characteristics typical of a woman) የሴትነት፡ ባሕርይ ; (women in general) ሴቶች

womankind ሴቶች

womanly (person) የሴትነት፡ ባሕርይ፡ ያላት

womb ማሕፀን

womenfolk ሴቶች

wonder, v. (feel surprise) ተደነቀ ፤ አስገረመ(ው)

(be doubtful) ተጠራጠረ

wonder, n. (feeling of wonder) አድናቆት ; (thing or person that causes wonder) አስገራሚ፡ ነገር ፤ አስደናቂ፡ ነገር

be filled with wonder ተደነቀ

work wonders (of a plan) ግሩም፡ ሆነ ; (of a medicine) ፍቱን፡ ሆነ

wonderful ግሩም ፤ አስደናቂ

wondrous የሚያስደንቅ

wont ልማድ

wood ዕንጨት

woods ጫካ

wooded ጫካ፡ የለበሰ ፤ ጫካማ

wooden ~~ዛፍ፡ የለበሰ~~ የዕንጨት

woody ዛፍ፡ የለበሰ

woof ማግ

wool ሱፍ

woolen ከሱፍ፡ የተሠራ

woolens ሱፍ፡ ልብስ

word ቃል ; (message) መልእክት ; (order) ትእዛዝ ; (news) ወሬ

word for word ቃል፡ በቃል

give one's word ቃል፡ ገባ

have a word with አነጋገረ

in a word ባጭሩ

take my word! እመነኝ

upon my word ሙት

wording ቃላትን፡ መምረጥ ; (of letter, treaty) አጻጻፍ

wordy የተንዛዛ

work (vi.) ሠራ

work hard በጣም፡ ጣረ

work out, vt. (a problem) ሠራ; (a new method) ፈጠረ

work (n.) ሥራ ; (of an author) ጽሑፍ ; (of a painter) ሥዕል

hard work ልፋት

be out of work ሥራ፡ ፈታ

workday የሥራ፡ ቀን

worker ሠራተኛ

working (adj.) ሠራተኛ

keep in good working order ← በሚገባ፡ ያዘ

put in working order እንዲሠራ፡ ← አደረገ

working man ሠራተኛ

workman ሠራተኛ

workmanship አሠራር

workshop የመሥሪያ፡ ቤት

world ዓለም ; (people in general) ሰዎች

worldly ዓለማዊ

world-wide በመላው፡ ዓለም፡ የታወቀ፤ ዓለም፡ አቀፍ፡ የሆነ

worm ትል

worm-eaten, be --- (wood) ነቀዘ ; (apple) ትል፡ በላው፡

wormy የነቀዘ

worn (showing signs of wear) ያለቀ

worn-out ያለቀ

worried የተጨነቀ

worrisome ~~[illegible]~~ የተጨነቀ

worry, vt. (annoy) አስቸገረ ; (cause to be anxious) አሳሰበ

worry (vi.) ተጨነቀ፤ አሰበ

worry (n.) ሐሳብ

give worry አስጨነቀ

worse የባሰ

be worse, feel worse ባሰ(በት)

get worse ተባባሰ

worsen (vt.) አባሰ(በት)

worsen (vi.) ባሰ

worship (v.) አመለከ፤ ሰገደ; ~~(perform religious devotion)~~ ~~[illegible]~~ ; (adore) በጣም፡ ወደደ

worship, n. (worshipping) ~~ማምለክ~~ ማምለክ ; (extreme admiration) ከፍተኛ፡ ክብር፡ መስጠት

place of worship የመጸለያ፡ ቤት

worshipper ምእመን

worst (n.) የባሰ

worst, adj. (accident) ከ... ሁሉ፡ በጣም፡ የከፋ ; (enemy) ክፉ

at worst የፉ፡ ቢል

be worst off ባሰ(ባሷ)

if worst comes to worst የባሰ፡ ቢብስ

worth, n. (excellence) ምንነት፤ ዋጋ (merit) ጥቅም ; (value) ግምት

worth (adj.) የሚገባ

be worth አወጣ፤ ዋጋ፡ አለው፡

worthless ዋጋ፡ ቢስ

be worthless ዋጋ፡ የለውም

worthwhile የሚረባ

be worthwhile ዋጋ፡ አለው፤ ጠቀመ

worthy ዋጋ፡ ያለው

would, expressed by the imperfect

wound (v.) አቈሰለ ; (hurt emotionally) ስሜቱን፡ ጐዳ

wound (n.) ቁስል

wounded የቈሰለ

be wounded ቈሰለ

wrangle ተጨቃጨቀ

wrap (wind around something) ጠመጠመ; (enclose in an outer covering) ጠቀለለ

be wrapped (concealed) ተሸፈነ

wrap oneself in (a blanket) ለበሰ ; (in a shawl) ደረበ

wrap up ጠቀለለ

wrapper መጠቅለያ

wrapping paper መጠቅለያ፡ ወረቀት

wrath ቁጣ

be full of wrath በጣም፡ ተናደደ

wreath የአበባ፡ ጉንጉን

wreathe ጐነጐነ

wreck, v. (a car) እንክትክት፡ አደረገ፤ አፈራረሰ; (health) ጐዳ ; (plans) አጉል፡ አደረገ

wreck, n. (remains of something that has been destroyed) ← ፍርስራሽ ; (thing that is destroyed) በግጭት፡ የተሰበረ፡ ← ነገር ; (a person in very poor health) ጤና፡ ያጣ፡ ሰው

be a nervous wreck ነርቩ፡ ዛለ

wrecked የተሰበረ፤ የተጐዳ

wrench (v.) መንጭቆ፡ ወሰደ ; (the shoulder) vi. ወለቀ ; (the knee), vi. ወለም፡ አለ

wrench (n.) ኪያቬ

wrest በጉልበት፡ ነጠቀ፤ በኀይል፡ ነጠቀ

wrestle ታገለ

wrestler ታጋይ፤ ትግለኛ

wrestling ትግል

wretch (miserable person) ምስኪን ; (contemptable person) እርጉም

wretched (miserable) ምስኪን; (tyrant) ጨቋኝ ; (meal) መጥፎ

feel wretched ደኅንነት፡ አይሰማውም

wriggle (child) ተቁነጠነጠ; (worm) ተቅመስመሰ

wriggle out (worm) ተቅመስምሶ፡ ወጣ ; (boy) በዘዴ፡ አመለጠ

wring, v. (the clothes) ጠመዘዘ ; (one's hands) አሻሸ ; (clasp) ← እንብቆ፡ ጨበጠ

wring ones heart ልቡን፡ በኃይል፡ ነካ

wring out ጠመዘዘ

wrinkle, vt. (clothing) አጨማደደ; (the forehead) አኰማተረ

wrinkle (vi.) ተጨማደደ

wrinkle, n. (of forehead) ሽብሽብ ; (of dress) የተጨማደደ

wrist የእጅ፡ አንጓ

wrist watch የእጅ፡ ሰዓት

writ ማዘዣ

write ጻፈ ; (novels) ደረሰ

write down, write out ጻፈ

writer ደራሲ

writing (handwriting) ጽሕፈት; (action of writing) መጻፍ; (anything that is written) ጽሑፍ

writing material መጻፊያ

wrong (v.) በደለ

wrong, n. (which is contrary to right) ስሕተት ; (act of injustice) በደል

wrong, adj. (not right) የተሳሳተ ፤ ስሕተት፡ የሆነ ; (unsuitable) የማይስማማ ; (of someone else) የሌላ፡ ሰው፡ ; (out of order) የተበላሸ

be in the wrong ተሳሳተ

be wrong ተሳሳተ ; (out of order) ተበላሸ

do wrong አሳሳተ ; (do something bad) አጠፋ ፤ በደለ

go wrong ተበላሸ ; (not succeed) አልቀናውም

wrongdoer ኃጢአተኛ

wrongdoing መጥፎ፡ ተግባር

wrongly ተሳስቶ

wrought, be --- ተሠራ

wrought-up, be --- ተበሳጨ

Y

yam የስኳር፡ ድንች

yard (enclosed space) አጥር፡ ግቢ; (measure) ያርድ

yarn ሱፍ፡ ክር

yawn አዛጋ ; (be wide open, gape) አፉን፡ ከፍቶ፡ ታየ

year ዓመት

year after year በየዓመቱ

year by year በየዓመቱ

year in, year out ከዓመት፡ ዓመት

all year round ዓመቱን፡ በሙሉ

yearbook ዓመታዊ፡ መጽሔት

yearling አንድ፡ ዓመት፡ የሞላው

yearlong ከዓመት፡ ዓመት፡ የሚቆይ

yearly (adj.) የዓመት

yearly (adv.) በዓመት ፤ በየዓመቱ

yearn ናፈቀ ፤ ጓጓ; • (have sympathy) ራራ

yearning ናፍቆት

yeast እርሾ

yell (v.) ጮኸ

yell for help ኡ! ኡ! አለ.

yell (n.) ጩኸት

yellow (color) ቢጫ; • (cowardly) ፈሪ

yellow fever ቢጫ፡ ወባ

yes አዎ ፤ አዎን ; (agreement) እሺ

yesterday ትናንትና ፤ ትላንትና ፤ ትናንት ፤ ትላንት

the day before yesterday ከትላንትና፡ ወዲያ

yet (adv.) ገና ; (now) አሁን; • (till) አሁንም ; (at some future time) ወደፊት

yet (conj.) ነገር፡ ግን

as yet እስካሁን፡ ድረስ

yield, vt. (give in return) አስገኘ ; (fruit) አፈራ ; (surrender) ለቀቀ

yield, vi. (give in) ተረታ; • (assent) ተቀበለ; • (surrender) እጅ፡ ሰጠ

yield (n.) ምርት

yogurt እርጎ

yoke (v.) ጠመደ

yoke (n.) ቀንበር

yolk የእንቁላል፡ አስኳል

yonder እዚያ

over yonder እዚያ፡ ማዶ

you (subject), masc. sg. አንተ; • fem. sg. አንቺ ; pl. com. እናንተ; resp. እርስዎ

(direct object), masc. sg. -ህ fem. sg. -ሽ ; pl. com. -ኣችሁ; resp. -ዎ ፤ -ዎት

young n. (of animal) ልጅ ፤ ግልገል

(young man, young people) ወጣት

young (adj.) ልጅ ፤ ወጣት ;

(nation) ታዳጊ

young child ሕፃን፡ ልጅ

young man ወጣት

young people ወጣቶች ፤ ልጅ ፡ እግሮች

young woman ልጅ ፡ እግር፡ ሴት

younger ታናሽ

youngish ልጅ

youngster ወጣት

your, masc. sg. -ህ ፤ ያንተ ;
fem. sg. -ሽ ፤ ያንቺ ; pl.
com. -አችሁ ፤ የናንተ ;
resp. -ዎ ፤ የርስዎ

yours, masc. sg. ያንተ ; fem. sg.
ያንቺ ; pl. com. የናንተ ;
resp. የርስዎ

yourself (subject), masc. sg. አንተ፡ ራስህ
fem. sg. አንቺ፡ ራስሽ ; pl.
com. እናንተ፡ ራሳችሁ ; resp.
እርስዎ፡ ራስዎ
(object), masc. sg. ራስህን ;
fem. sg. ራስሽን ; pl. com.
ራሳችሁን ; resp. ራስዎን

youth, n. (young man) ወጣት ;
(young people) ወጣቶች ;
(period between childhood and maturity) ልጅነት ፤ የወጣትነት ዘመን

youth (adj.) የወጣቶች

youthful የወጣትነት

Z

zeal ቅንአት

zealot ቀናኢ

zealous ቀናኢ

zebra የሜዳ፡ አህያ

zebu በሬ

zenith የሰማይ፡ እምብርት ;
(greatest height) ከፍተኛ፡ ደረጃ

zephyr በጣም፡ ለዘብ፡ ያለ፡ ነፋስ

zero, v. (aim) አነጣጠረ

zero (n.) ዜሮ
sink to zero ከንቱ፡ ሆነ

zest (enthusiasm) የደስታ፡ መንፈስ ;
(exciting element, flavor)
ድምቀት ፤ ወዝ

zigzag (v.) የተጠማዘዘ፡ መሥመር ፡ሠ

zigzag (n.) የተጠማዘዘ፡ ቅርፅ

zinc ዚንክ

zip ተፈተለከ
zip through በችኰ፡ ጨረሰ

zip up ዚፑን፡ ሳበ (ሳጎ) ፤ ዚፐር፡ ዘጋ

zipper ዚፐር

zone, v. (divide) ከፈለ ;

(assign, restrict) ከለለ

zone, n. (district) ክልል; ,

(temperature belt) ክበብ

border zone የድንበር፡ ክልል

zoo የእንስሳት፡ መኖሪያ፤ የአራዊት፡ መጠበቂያ

zoology ዞኦሎጂ

zoom እያጕረመረመ፡ በረረ

zoom past one ሽው፡ ብሎ፡ አለፈ

zoom up (of airplane) በድንገት፡ መጠቀ

END